

THE UNIVERSITY OF HULL

The Personnel of English and Welsh Castles, 1272-1422

being a Thesis submitted for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

in the University of Hull

by

Thomas John Charles Rickard, MA, BA

September 1999

Contents

Conventions in the Text	ii
Abbreviations	iii
List of Tables	v
List of Appendixes	viii
Acknowledgements	ix
1 Introduction	1
2 Royal Castles	15
i. The king's castles	15
ii. The queen's castles	19
iii. Castles of the heir to the throne	23
3 Privately Owned Castles	26
4 Church-owned Castles and Fortifications	42
5 Structural Changes at Castles	45
6 The Constable	68
i. Royal constables	68
The mechanics of appointments	68
Careers at castles	79
Careers away from castles	104
ii. Sub-constables	106
iii. Constables for the queen	111
iv. Constables for the heir to the throne	111
v. Constables of privately owned castles	112
7 Wardships	114
8 Staff and Garrisons	128
9 Conclusion	135
Bibliography	232

Conventions in the text

Names

This period saw the standardisation of some family names. Where possible, this study will use a single, standardised name, for all members of the same family. Thus James de Audithele of 1273 will be referred to as James de Audley.

References

All references to individuals at castles can be found in volume II, under the individual castle, organised by county. This has been done in order to reduce duplication of references, and to provide the information used to produce the many tables contained in this study. Hopefully, it has also resulted in the production of a useful resource for future study.

Appendixes

The appendixes contain those tables likely to be of use in more than one section of the study, such as the summary of castle ownership by county in appendix twenty, of use in chapters two, three and four, as well as lists of groups of men such as the list of known sub-constables in appendix fifteen that would otherwise be awkward to reconstruct from volume II.

Abbreviations

<i>Ancient Deeds</i>	<i>Catalogue of Ancient Deeds</i> , vols. 1-6, London, 1890-1915
Bates	J.C.Bates, 'The Border Holds of Northumberland, vol. 1' <i>Archaeologia Aeliana</i> , 14 (1891)
BL	British Library
<i>C. & W.A. & A.S.</i>	Transactions of the Cumberland and Westmorland Antiquarian and Archaeological Society
<i>C.A.C.W.</i>	<i>Calendar of ancient correspondence concerning Wales</i> , J.G.Edwards, Cardiff, 1935
<i>C.A.P.W.</i>	<i>Calendar of Ancient Petitions Relating to Wales</i> , ed. W.Rees, Glamorgan, 1975
<i>C.C.R.</i>	<i>Calendar of Close Rolls</i>
<i>C.Ch.R.</i>	<i>Calendar of Charter Rolls</i>
<i>C.Ch.W.</i>	<i>Calendar of Chancery Warrants, 1244-1326</i> , London, 1927
<i>C.F.R.</i>	<i>Calendar of Fine Rolls</i>
<i>C.M.R.</i>	<i>Calendar of Memoranda Rolls (Exchequer), Michaelmas 1326- Michaelmas 1327</i> , London, 1968
<i>C.P.R.</i>	<i>Calendar of Patent Rolls</i>
<i>C.S.D.</i>	<i>Calendar of Documents relating to Scotland</i> , ed. J. Bain, 4 vols., 1881-1888
<i>C.W.R.</i>	'Calendar of Welsh Rolls, 1277-1294' in <i>Calendar of various Chancery Rolls</i> , London, 1912, pp.157-382
Davies	J.C.Davies, 'The Despenser war in Glamorgan', <i>Transactions of the Royal Historical Society</i> , 3 rd series, 9 (1915), pp.21-64
Denholm-Young	N.Denholm-Young, <i>Seigniorial Administration in England</i> , London 1937, reprinted 1963
Fry	P.S.Fry, <i>Castles of Britain and Ireland</i> , Newton Abbot, 1996
Fryde	N. Fryde, <i>List of Welsh Entries in the Memoranda Rolls 1282- 1343</i> , Cardiff, 1975
<i>G.C.H.</i>	<i>Glamorgan County History, vol. 3, The Middle Ages</i> , ed. T.B.Pugh, Cardiff, 1971
<i>G.E.C.</i>	<i>Complete Peerage, The</i> , ed. G.E.Cokayne, revised by V.Gibbs, H.A.Doubleday and Lord Haward de Waldon, 12 vols. in 13, London, 1910-57
<i>H.K.W. II</i>	R.A. Brown, and H.M. Colvin, <i>The History of the King's Works volume II: The Middle Ages (Part 2)</i> , London, 1963
<i>I.Misc.</i>	<i>Calendar of Inquisitions Miscellaneous, Chancery</i> , vols.1-7, London, 1916-1968
<i>I.P.M.</i>	<i>Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem</i> , vols.2-20, London, 1906- 1995
<i>Issue Roll</i>	<i>Issue Roll of Thomas Brantingham, 1370</i> , F. Devon, London, 1835
Jacob	E.F. Jacob, <i>The Fifteenth Century, 1399-1485</i> , Oxford, 1961
<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i>	'John of Gaunt's Register, 1372-1376', ed. S. Armitage-Smith, <i>Camden Society</i> , 3 rd Series 20 (1911) & 21 (1911)
<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i>	'John of Gaunt's Register, 1379-1383', ed. E.C. Lodge & R. Somerville, <i>Camden Society</i> , 3 rd series, 56 (1937) and 57 (1938)
McKisack	M. McKisack, <i>The Fourteenth Century, 1307-1399</i> , Oxford, 1959
Morris	J. Morris, <i>The Welsh Wars of Edward I</i> , Oxford, 1901

Nthumb Petitions	'Northumberland Petitions', ed. C.M.Fraser, <i>Surtees Society</i> , 176 (1966)
<i>Norwell</i>	<i>Wardrobe Book of William de Norwell, 12 July 1338 to 27 May 1340</i> , ed.M.Lyon, B.Lyon, H.S.Lucas and J.de Sturler, Brussels, 1983
P.P.	Parliamentary Peer
Percy Chartulary	'Percy Chartulary', ed. M.T.Martin, <i>Surtees Society</i> , 117 (1909)
Platt	C. Platt, <i>The Castle in England and Wales</i> , London, 1981
Pevsner	N. Pevsner, <i>The Buildings of England</i> , London, 1951-
<i>R.C.H.</i>	<i>Royal Commission on Historical Monuments</i>
<i>Scalacronica</i>	' <i>The Scalacronica</i> ' of Sir Thomas Gray, trans. H. Maxwell, Glasgow, 1907
Somerville	R. Somerville, <i>Duchy of Lancaster: Vol. 1, 1265-1603</i> . London, 1953
<i>V.C.H.</i>	<i>Victoria County History</i>

County Abbreviations

Beds	Bedfordshire
Berks	Berkshire
Cambs	Cambridgeshire
Cumb	Cumberland
Glou	Gloucestershire
Herts	Hertfordshire
Lancs	Lancashire
Leics	Leicestershire
Lincs	Lincolnshire
Nhants	Northamptonshire
Notts	Nottinghamshire
Nthumb	Northumberland
Oxf	Oxfordshire
Shrops	Shropshire
Staffs	Staffordshire
Warks	Warwickshire
Worcs	Worcestershire
Yrks	Yorkshire

List of Tables

1-i: Recurring names of constables at York castle	7
1-ii: Counties contained in each region	8
1-iii: Comparative numbers of castles in active use	9
1-iv: Number of castles by region	9
1-v: Increase in number of active castles	9
1-vi: Number of castles surviving from 1272 to 1422	10
1-vii: Average age of castles in 1272 and 1422	10
1-viii: Castles in the 1415 Northumberland Survey	11
1-ix: Castle ownership in England and Wales by type of Owner	13
2-i: Forfeited castles remaining in royal hands for over ten years	18
2-ii: Castles held by the queens of England	20
2-iii: Castles held by one queen	21
2-iv: Castles of the Black Prince	23
2-v: Castles of the Black Prince by region	24
3-i: Private estates by numbers of castles held	27
3-ii: Younger sons of kings granted comital titles	29
3-iii: Castle ownership by non-comital parliamentary peers	30
3-iv: Castle ownership amongst lesser lay landowners	31
3-v: Scale of forfeiture by reign	34
3-vi: Leased castles	36
3-vii: Castle ownership by women	39
3-viii: Castles held by widows of the Mortimer family	40
3-ix: Female owners of five or more castles	41
4-i: Church owned castles	42
4-ii : Church owned castles by region	43
5-i: Castle building by region	45
5-ii: Castle building by decade	46
5-iii: Quadrangular castles	47
5-iv: Towers on the northern borders	47
5-v: Castle builders by rank	48
5-vi: Welsh castles of Edward I	49
5-vii: Castles built by the comital community	49
5-viii: Castles built by the Church	49
5-ix: Castles built by the Welsh	51
5-x: Age of castle builders	52
5-xi: Constable service by castle builders	52
5-xii: Relationship of castle building to constable service	53
5-xiii: Castles built 1350-1369	56
5-xiv: Licences to crenellate by reign	58
5-xv: Licences to crenellate by region	59
5-xvi: Location of urban licences	60
5-xvii: Licences granted to the church	62
5-xviii: Date of licences granted to the church	62
5-xix: Licences granted to crenellate Abbeys	63
5-xx: Unlicensed castles	63

5-xxi: Castles going out of use, by region	66
6-i: Source for constable appointments by decade	68
6-ii: Number of constable appointments, 1320-1329	69
6-iii: Level of reference for constables	69
6-iv: Occurrences of superior custody	72
6-v: Periods of rapid changes of constables	73
6-vi: Joint constable appointments per reign	73
6-vii: Documented duration of joint constabships	75
6-viii: Rank of joint constables	76
6-ix: Posts linked to castles	77
6-x: Wages paid to constables	78
6-xi: Levels of involvement as constables	80
6-xii: Level of constable service in the comital community	80
6-xiii: Constable service of parliamentary peers	81
6-xiv: Appointments of parliamentary peers by reign	82
6-xv: Level of known knights	83
6-xvi: Esquires as constable post 1375	83
6-xvii: Chamber knights and king's knights as constables	84
6-xviii: Bishops as constables	85
6-xix: Female constables	86
6-xx: Constable service	87
6-xxi: Relative level of experience of constables	88
6-xxii: Average number of constable posts held by reign of initial appointment	88
6-xxiii: Average length of service by reign of appointment (in months)	89
6-xxiv: Number of repeat appointments by castle	89
6-xxv: Average duration of constable service	89
6-xxvi: Long service at a single castle	90
6-xxvii: Proportion of appointments ended by death	91
6-xxviii: Overlap of constables at the royal core	93
6-xxix: Level of constable experience of constable Dover, Windsor & Tower	93
6-xxx: Position of Dover, the Tower and Windsor within constable careers	94
6-xxxi: Men serving at ten or more castles	94
6-xxxii: Appointments by region	95
6-xxxiii: Number of regions served in	95
6-xxxiv: Regional concentrations	95
6-xxxv: Age when first appointed	96
6-xxxvi: gap after last service	96
6-xxxvii: Duration of constable careers at four or more castles	96
6-xxxviii: Castle ownership	98
6-xxxix: Comparison to all constables	98
6-xli: Constable service of the de la Beche family	98
6-xlii: Constable service of commissions to repair Carlisle, 1343-1344	100
6-xliii: Survey into repairs at York, 1362	100
6-xliiii: 1344 survey into disturbances in Carlisle	100
6-xliv: Captains of castles in the march of Calais, 1371-1372	101
6-xlv: Castle ownership of constables	102
6-xlvi: Major overlap between constable service and castle ownership	103
6-xlvii: Rank of royal sub-constables	107
6-xlviii: Known duration of sub-constable service	107
6-xlix: Rank of private constables	111

7-i: Number of castles in wardship	114
7-ii: Age of underage heirs when inheriting	114
7-iii: Date estates containing castles fell into wardship	115
7-iv: Types of wardship grant	116
7-v: Split wardship at single castles	116
7-vi: Wardship of entire estate	117
7-vii: Joint wardship of estates	118
7-viii: Wardships granted by region	118
7-ix: Age of appointment to wardships	122
7-x: Individuals awarded wardships from more than one family	124
7-xi: Constable service by guardians	125
7-xii: Castles owned by guardians	125
7-xiii: Families in wardship over 25 years	126
8-i: Sample of staff wage levels	129
8-ii: Composition of garrisons in English and Welsh castles, 1272-1422	134

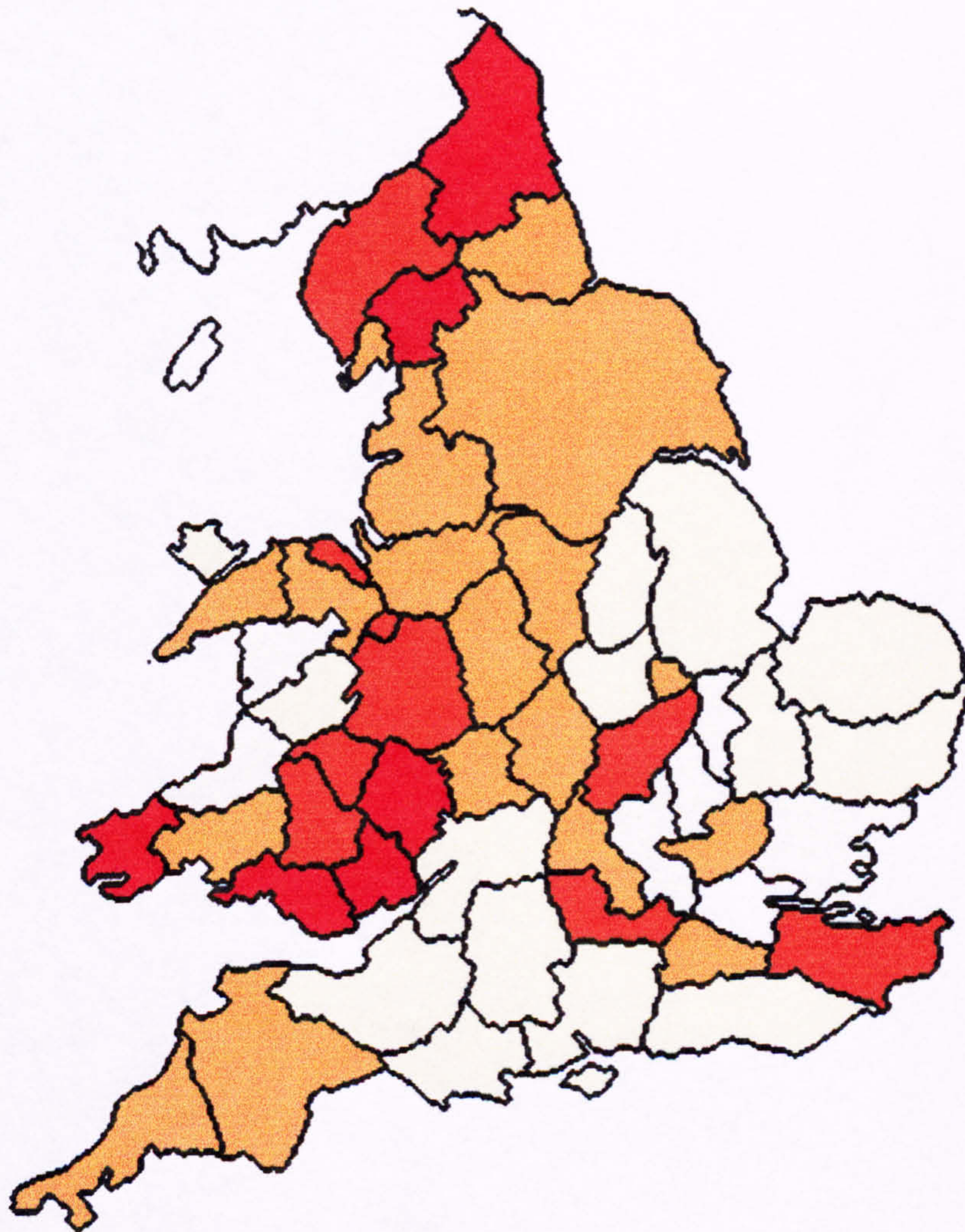
List of Appendixes

1 Problem Castles	143
2 Additions to Cathcart King's Knight of	145
3 Family Estates	147
4 licences to Crenellate	153
5 Constables for Edward, the Black Prince	158
6 Reversions	160
7 Castles Built, 1272-1422	161
8 Castles Forfeited, 1272-1422	166
9 Building Dates of Castles Included in the Study	168
10 Joint Constables	169
11 Castles Going Out of Use	172
12 Castle Ownership and Constable Totals	174
13 People Serving as Constable of Four or More Castles	176
14 Garrisons	184
15 Known Sub-constables	193
16 Constables for the Queen	196
17 Constables of Privately Owned Castles	198
18 Wardships	200
19 Royal Castles	205
20 Castle Ownership by County	214
21 Castles of the Comital Community	224
22 Castles of the Queen of England	226
23 Number of Castles by County	230
24 Military Service, 1338-1343	231

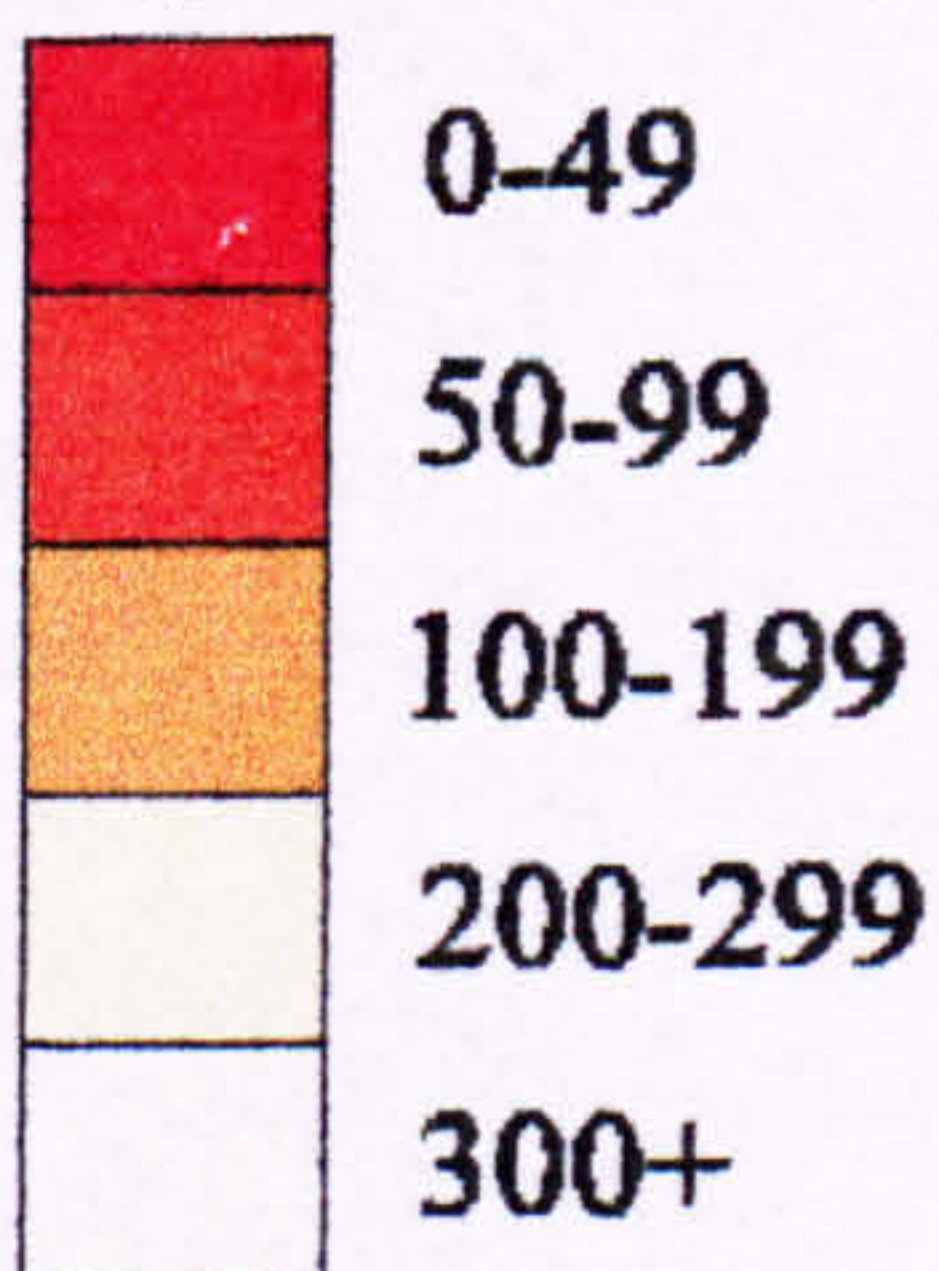
Acknowledgements

Thanks must go to my supervisor, Dr. Andrew Ayton, both for his enthusiastic support and direction during the production of this study, and for allowing me access to his extensive databases, without which no analysis of the military involvement of the castle community would have been possible. Likewise, thanks must go to Richard Gorski, for allowing me access to his M.A.R.S. database of appointments to posts in county administration.

Map 1: Density of castles in 1422



Square miles per castle (low number equals higher density)



Chapter One - Introduction

So that scarcely could they [the Scots] find anything to do upon these Marches, except at Norham, where a [certain] knight, Thomas de Gray, was in garrison with his kinsfolk. It would be too lengthy a matter to relate [all] the combats and deeds of arms and evils for default of provender, and sieges which happened to him during the eleven years that he remained [there] during such an evil and disastrous period for the English. It would be wearisome to tell the story of the less [important] of his combats in the said castle.¹

If there was a castle community,² then the Grays of Heton were amongst its most enthusiastic members. Three generations of the family, including the chronicler, served as constable of Norham castle (Northumberland), while his descendants owned Heaton Coldstream castle and Wark on Tweed castle (both Northumberland), at one point actually exchanging the newly built Heaton for the older, exposed, frontier castle at Wark.³ The aim of this study is to examine those people who were directly involved with the ownership or management of castles in the 150 years from the coronation of Edward I to the death of Henry V. It will examine the level and nature of each individual's involvement with castles and how these factors changed over time. It will only touch on the more popular areas of castle studies – the architectural and the military – from the viewpoint of the individuals involved, examining the men who were building castles as opposed to detailed examinations of what was being built. The same will be true of the siege, considered here not in regard to length, or mechanics, but in relation to the impact on the besieged constable or castle owner and on the besiegers. The aim of this study is to add the human element to the stone, earth and timber of traditional castle studies.

The period of this study – from the reign of Edward I to that of Henry V – has been carefully chosen. At the start of this period, the castle was an established part of the landscape. Great magnates were still constructing mighty fortresses, while Edward I was shortly to begin building his great castles in north Wales. By the end of this period, the castle has been seen as being in decline. New castles were being built by newly wealthy men attempting to establish themselves, while the last new royal castle, Queenborough castle (Kent), was sixty years in the past. This period also saw several episode of great turmoil, in particular during the reigns of Edward II and Richard II, and this study will attempt to examine how the castle featured in these crises. In addition, Glendower's revolt at the end of the period saw the great castles of north Wales put to the test for the first time. These moments of crisis and upheaval should help illuminate the changing status of the castle.

¹ *Scalacronica*, pp.60-61

² This term will be used to refer to all those people who were involved with castles in some way, whether as owners, constables or even workmen. It refers to a direct connection and thus does not include those people whose connection with castles was involuntary, such as criminals held in the castle gaol or people who paid their rent at the castle. It also does not include those people who provided some work for the castle, such as local artisans – rope-makers and the like who provided services to castles – for while they had an involvement, it was not a direct one. Some areas will not be covered in detail in this thesis. There will not be a detailed look at the people involved in the royal works as this area has been studied in detail in the *History of the Kings Works*.

³ Bates, p.341

This study will cover England and Wales in full. Large areas of Wales were under English rule for the entire period, while by the end of the reign of Edward I the entire country was conquered. Many of the greatest lords in England were based in Wales and the Marches while Edward's conquests became a major part of the crown's own lands. In contrast Scotland managed to retain its independence against great English pressure. The French and Scottish castles held by the English during this period will not be examined in their own right, but service at those castles by constables or owners of English or Welsh castles will be dealt with when examining the career of these people. The results of this study will be compared with those of scholars in other areas of Europe where the personnel of castles has been examined in more detail, hopefully adding much to our understanding of the English and Welsh case.

A main interest of this study is the relationship between the castle community – whether owners or constables – and political power. In many parts of Europe, this relationship would be taken for granted, with local political power being linked directly to ownership of the local castle.⁴ However, the absence of this concept in writings focusing on England and Wales may be explained by the absence of the actual phenomenon as opposed to unawareness of it. Only on the Welsh Marches may such a relationship be seen. In England, the role played on the continent by the castellanies would appear to have been performed by the county castle and the sheriff, a post that remained firmly under the king's control in all but a few counties. Instead, a more subtle link between the castle community and political power will have to be found. It will be searched for in the appointment of constables to royal castles, and in grants of ownership of castles, royal or forfeited. It may be found in the building activity that was so common in this period, or in the marriage alliances that created many of the great castle owning estates.

* * *

Before moving on, we must define what we mean by a 'castle'. Our definition must be valid both for eleventh century motte and bailey castles, and for the great palace-castles of the fourteenth and early fifteenth century, while clearly distinguishing them from later fortresses and citadels. Of these aims, the first is easiest. The first castles were a clear break with what went before, and most definitions of the castle deal well with these. As will be seen, it is with the fortress that our problems will lie. Regardless of how tightly we define the castle, it must be admitted that for many border line fortifications, no clear decision can be made. Where a building has disappeared, or been incorporated into a more recent structure, the evidence for deciding what structure had existed at the time of this study does not exist. Furthermore, even for intact or recreateable sites, there is, and can be, no clear criterion. A weak castle to one historian will be a fortified manor house to another. For this study, such borderline cases will be considered as castles. Another important point must be made. Castles must, whenever possible, be discussed as they were at the time, not as they now appear. It is easy to forget those parts of a castle that have disappeared when discussing the strength of the building. A good example of this is Stokesay Castle (Shropshire). This is frequently dismissed as not a serious fortification because of the origins of the owner, Laurence of

⁴ Erik Fügedi, *Castles and Society in Medieval Hungary (1000-1437)*, Budapest, 1986; Robert Hajdu, 'Castles, Castellans and the structure of politics in Poitiers, 1152-1272', *Journal of Medieval Studies*, 4 (1978), pp.27-53.

Ludlow, a wealthy financier, and the windows of the great hall.⁵ However, an examination of the actual castle would suggest otherwise. According to Fry,⁶ the place was surrounded by a curtain wall thirty feet high and a moat. To suggest it was not a serious castle, despite these fortifications, on the evidence of three windows, seems somewhat unconvincing.

The standard definition of the castle is that it is a building where the military predominates over the domestic. This definition is almost impossible to use in practice as it requires some quite arbitrary value judgements. Therefore, for this study a clearer definition will be required. Contemporary terms for the various buildings under consideration in this study were many and varied. *Castrum*, *turris* and *fortalicium* were common,⁷ while other terms occur less frequently. However, the usefulness of the original terms is somewhat limited. Two examples should suffice to demonstrate the various problems. First, the name used at the time did not always reflect the size of the building in question, as an examination of the *Turris nostre London'* should indicate.⁸ While an extreme case, this demonstrates the tendency for names to reflect tradition as much as architecture. The second problem is that these contemporary terms were not used consistently, even within a single document. The 1415 survey of Northumberland contains several such examples, such as that of Blenkinsopp castle (Northumberland). In the text it was described as *castrum*, while in the margin that it is called *fortalicium*.⁹ With such confusion within a single source, we must be wary of making judgements based only on contemporary terminology.

A problem with most definitions of the castle is that at many castles, the owner would rarely, if ever, have been in residence. This must have been the case at White Castle (Monmouthshire) during this period. It, along with Skenfrith, Grosmont and Monmouth castles were all the property of the earls and dukes of Lancaster, and with alternative accommodation so close, it is hard to see any of White Castle's owners choosing pay it more than a passing visit. Similar groups of castles were contained in many of the great comital estates during this period, just as they were in the king's estates. However, for the purposes of the definition, what matters is that the possibility remained that their owner may realistically have chosen to live in any of their castles at any time. It is harder by far to imagine Henry VIII moving his court into an artillery fort than it is to see Edward III stopping at even the smallest royal castle.

For the purposes of this study, a castle will be defined as a residential building with a complete circuit of fortifications. This excludes towers attached to an otherwise unfortified building. For this definition to be viable, we must decide what to consider as fortification. Clearly, it can include natural defences such as cliffs, as was the case at Dunstanburgh castle (Northumberland). Where man-made fortifications are involved, they must allow the defenders to return missile fire. This would exclude simple walled sites with no provision for the use of missile weapons from the walls. It is here where crenellation comes into the picture. At the lowest level of fortifications, the presence or absence of crenellation on the walls could be the deciding factor. Finally, the material from which the fortifications have been built is not important. Wooden constructions

⁵ Platt, p.103

⁶ Fry, p.182

⁷ All three terms can be found in the 1415 survey of Northumberland castles printed in Cadwallader John Bates, 'The Border Holds of Northumberland', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 14 (1891)

⁸ 6 November 1338, *Treaty Rolls*, vol. 2: 1337-1339, London, 1972, no.628

⁹ Bates, p.15

could still be found at some castles in 1272, while brick built castles were capable of resisting long sieges. It will not exclude castles with a single weakness, such as large windows in one part of the curtain wall. Not all such windows were contemporary features, while those that were could have been securely barred and made as safe as any door.

This definition includes the free standing towers of the northern border. Almost by definition, a tower has a complete fortified circuit. Where there is still room for uncertainty is when a tower was known to have been merely part of a larger building of unknown type. At least some of these towers may have been strong points within otherwise unfortified manor houses. However, unless archaeological evidence proves otherwise, these northern towers will be included in this study.

* * *

The most important documentary materials for this study are the Chancery records. The Patent and Fine Rolls contain the records of appointment of most constables of royal castles across this period and are thus the chief primary source for this study. While the printed calendars provide the bulk of the required information, it has proven necessary to consult the originals to determine the original Latin vocabulary, as will be seen in chapter six. The Close Rolls also provide much useful information, although rarely of appointments. The Inquisitions Post Mortem are the main source of information for private castle ownership,¹⁰ and the printed calendars provide the information required for this study. However, there are limits to the information provided by this source. Firstly, castles not held in chief are rarely referred to, and then only during minorities of the tenant in chief. This automatically slants our information on castle ownership towards the tenants in chief, and obscures those castles held below that level. This problem is increased in Wales and the Welsh Marches, where our level of ownership information is thus much reduced. Secondly, the inquisitions do not always include all castles in an individual estate, especially for the larger estates of the comital community. Indeed, some castles only appear in one or two inquisitions across the entire period. Again, this problem is more evident in Wales.

While the Chancery records contain appointments, the Exchequer records, in theory, should contain details shedding light on the running of these castles. Perhaps the most useful exchequer class is King's Remembrancer, Accounts Various (E.101). They are an especially strong source for the study of garrisons, and contain many lists and accounts. Furthermore, they are evenly distributed across this period. It should be noted that the date of some of these documents is unclear, and several can only be dated from comparison with the lists of constables assembled from the Chancery records.¹¹ Despite this problem, this class provides much information that can not be found elsewhere. The Issue Rolls contain very little information of use to this study. Typical is a reference to John Crabbe as constable of Somerton castle (Lincolnshire) on 6 July 1334.¹² Crabbe's

¹⁰ For a discussion of the problems involved in the use of the Inquisitions see R.F. Hunnisett, 'The Reliability of Inquisitions as Historical Evidence' in D.A. Bullough & R.L. Storey, eds. *The Study of Medieval Records*, Oxford, 1971

¹¹ For an example see E.101/19/26, listed as accounts of Welsh castles for 1335 (9 Edw. III). However, both John de Wells, accounting as constable of Criccieth castle (Caernarvon) and Vivian de Staundon, accounting as constable of Harlech castle (Caernarvon), were actually in post in 1316 (9 Edw. II) and had both been replaced long before 1335.

¹² E.404/276 m.11

spell as constable of Somerton is well documented in the Chancery records. He first appears at his appointment on 24 June 1334,¹³ and there are another six references between then and 1348. Even those sub-constables who have been found on Issue Rolls are also documented elsewhere. John de Wynewyk, sub-constable of the Tower of London in 1342,¹⁴ appears on the Patent Rolls,¹⁵ while for Thomas Rous, sub-constable of the Tower in 1347-1348,¹⁶ there is a complete account.¹⁷ The published roll, for 44 Edward III (1370-1371),¹⁸ appears to be unusually informative, containing forty one references relating to castles. However, even here the majority refer to Scottish or French castles or to the works, areas not covered by this study, or to already well known constables such as Stephen Rumelowe at Nottingham castle,¹⁹ or Ralph Spigernell at Dover castle.²⁰ An examination of the printed Memoranda Rolls suggest that as a class they are of little interest for this study. While the printed roll for 1326-7 contains many references to individual constables, they are all for individuals already known from other sources.²¹ The same is true for Fryde's list of Welsh entries on the Memoranda Rolls,²² which rarely contains more than two references for any one year, once again for known individuals. Indeed, this is the case for the majority of classes of exchequer records. They contain scattered references to royal constables, already the best documented group of individuals in this study.

Very little information relating to this study has survived in private archives. We are best informed about the duchy of Lancaster, a beneficial side effect of Henry IV's seizure of the throne. In particular, John of Gaunt's Register reveals the workings of one of the greatest private estates, although how far Gaunt can be taken as typical of even great magnates is clouded by his own close proximity to the crown which must have had some impact on his administration. Although a search of sources such as the catalogue of the National Register of Archives produces numerous collections of estate documents from this period, few of them relate to castle owners, while of those that do, almost none contain information on the castles in question. Where relevant records have survived the majority of them are concerned with property ownership, and include charters, quitclaims and fines, all casting more light on castle ownership. Unfortunately, little or no information about the constables of privately owned castles has survived in these records. The extensive list of surviving household records in Mertes,²³ contains information for a mere twenty eight estates in this period, of which only a very few are of any relevance. Woolgar's more extensive list contains many more estates from this period,²⁴ but those published in full in his work contain nothing of use for this study, while the nature of the surviving documents listed suggest that they too would be of little interest. The published accounts of Henry de Lacy for Lancashire and Cheshire estates in 1297 and 1307 refer to only two named constables for his three castles in

¹³ *C.F.R. 1327-1337*, p.407

¹⁴ 7 December 1342, E.403/327 m.15

¹⁵ 27 November 1342, *C.P.R. 1340-1343*, p.566

¹⁶ E.403/327 m.15

¹⁷ E.101/25/29

¹⁸ *Issue Roll of Thomas de Brantingham*, ed. F. Devon, London, 1835

¹⁹ 11 February 1370, *ibid.* p.438

²⁰ 6 May 1370, *ibid.* p.82

²¹ *Calendar of Memoranda Rolls (Exchequer). Michaelmas 1326-Michaelmas 1327*, London, 1968

²² N.Fryde, *List of Welsh Entries on the Memoranda Rolls, 1282-1343*, Cardiff, 1974

²³ Kate Mertes, *The English Noble Household 1250-1600*, Oxford, 1988

²⁴ *Household Accounts from Medieval England*, C.M.Woolgar, 2 vols., Oxford, 1992-1993

those counties.²⁵ Private castles and their staff appear to fall between household records and estate records.

Sadly, the same is true of the many bishop's registers that have survived for this period. As a class they were more concerned with ecclesiastical appointments than with church property, and provide few, if any, records relating to this study.²⁶ This is true even for the bishops of Durham, whose castles were amongst the most important in church hands. The register of Bishop Anthony Bek (1283-1311), contains one reference to a keeper of Durham castle,²⁷ while the three volumes of the register of Thomas Langley (1406-1437),²⁸ includes many letters sent from the bishop's castles, but few references to the castles themselves.

Most contemporary chronicles do not contain the type of detailed information that this study requires. When they do provide the name of an owner or constable, it is rarely one that does not occur in the printed sources. However, they do contain more detail on some of the more important incidents that occurred at castles during this period, especially in times of crisis and may shed some light on contemporary attitudes to the castle, something largely missing from the government records. Those chronicles more concerned with regional than national affairs do provide some more interesting details. The *Scalacronica* of Thomas Gray is probably the best example of such a local chronicle, at least as far as this study is concerned. Written by a soldier, its descriptions of conditions on the northern border are invaluable, and its narratives of some of the exploits of the author's father are most entertaining. A similar light is cast on events on the Scottish border by the *Lanercost* chronicle, which deals with several key sieges.²⁹

The most important secondary source for this study is the *Castellarium Anglicanum*.³⁰ Without this work and its encyclopaedic listing of the castles of England and Wales, it would not be possible to consider such a national study of the castle – the time required to assemble such a list would be overwhelming. Next in importance is the *Victoria County History*. The *V.C.H.* often contains ownership details not otherwise available in print, as is the case for the linked castles of Castleton and Danby (Yorkshire), where the only published information on ownership is the complete descent of the manor contained in the *V.C.H.*³¹ While this is the most complete case, there are countless other castles where the fragmentary ownership details that are known have come from this source. The main works on the castle do not provide much information for this study. Castle owners are not dealt with in any depth in those by Fry,³² Platt,³³ Pounds,³⁴ and Thompson,³⁵ as most of these works focus on architectural and military history, and thus limit themselves to examining the builders of some of the

²⁵ 'The 'Compoti' of the Lancashire and Cheshire Manors of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln XXIV and XXXIII Edward I', trans. P.A.Lyons, *Chetham Society*, 112 (1884)

²⁶ D.M.Smith, *Guide to Bishop's Registers of England and Wales*, London, 1981, p.ix.

²⁷ 'Records of Anthony Bek, Bishop and Patriarch', C.M.Fraser, *Surtees Society*, 162 (1953)

²⁸ Indexed in 'The Register of Thomas Langley, bishop of Durham, 1406-1437, vol. 6', R.L.Storey, *Surtees Society*, 183 (1967)

²⁹ *Chronicon de Lanercost*, ed. J.Stevenson, Edinburgh, 1839

³⁰ D.J.Cathcart King, *Castellarium Anglicanum*, 2 vols., New York, 1983

³¹ *V.C.H. Yorkshire, North Riding vol. 2*, pp.334-6

³² Plantagenet Somerset Fry, *Castles of Britain and Ireland*, Newton Abbot, 1996

³³ C. Platt, *The Castle in Medieval England and Wales*, London, 1981

³⁴ N.J.G. Pounds, *The Medieval Castle in England and Wales, a social and political history*, Cambridge, 1990

³⁵ M.W.Thompson, *The Decline of the Castle*, Cambridge, 1987; M.W.Thompson, *The Rise of the Castle*, Cambridge, 1990

more important castles. Even less has been written on the constable. Of the above volumes, only Pounds included a section on the constable. Two notable exceptions are Shelagh Bond's 1967 article on the constables of Windsor castle,³⁶ and Andrew Ayton's 1989 article on Corfe castle (Dorset).³⁷ Other than these two articles, the constable remains an obscure figure, mentioned only when national events bring an individual constable to the front.

The study was able to make use of two databases of historical information. First is Andrew Ayton's database of military service. This covers the war in France from 1324-1325 and 1337 until 1360 and the war against Scotland from 1295 to 1400. This study will focus on the period 1338-1343, which contains a series of well documented campaigns in Brittany and northern France.³⁸ The second database is Richard Gorski's M.A.R.S. database of service in county administration. This contains information on commissions of array, of peace and to raise tax, and on escheators, sheriffs and knights of the shire, between 1285 and 1419. This study will make use of the data for four counties – Hampshire, Kent, Shropshire and Yorkshire – that contain a large number of castles, and a variety of castle owners. Both of these databases contain extensive references to the original documentation.

This study poses problems of an individual's identity at two levels. First is that of their career within the castle community. Here the prosopological problems are rarely difficult. As will be seen, those individuals who served at, or owned, multiple castles, were a small group and where there was any chance of confusion at the time, identifiers were used. Thus the careers of, for example, the two John de Beauchamps who were active at castles in the 1350s, John 'of Warwick' and John 'of Somerset', were clearly distinguished in the records. One problem that does occur is distinguishing between a single long career, and the careers of father and son. This is most common at the county castles, where important local families could expect to serve over several generations. At York castle alone there were four examples of this. As a general rule, if more than thirty years elapse between two occurrences of a given name and no other relevant information is available, it will be assumed that two different individuals are involved, although no relationship between the two will be assumed. Thus, all four of the York examples (Table 1-i), will be considered as two separate men.

Table 1-i: Recurring names of constables at York castle

Name	Early date	Late date	Gap in years
John Bygod	1373	1418	45
Ralph de Hastings	1340	1376	36
Robert de Hilton	1383	1417	34
Thomas de Rokeby	1342	1411	69

However, problems arise when attempting to piece together the further careers of the castle community. Here, individuals for whom there was no problem of identity, as they only served at or owned a single castle, come to the fore. There is rarely any corroborative evidence to prove a link between two men of the same name, in different

³⁶ Shelagh Bond, 'The Medieval Constables of Windsor Castle', *English Historical Review*, 323 (1967), pp.225-249

³⁷ Andrew Ayton, 'William de Thweyt, esquire, Deputy constable of Corfe Castle in the 1340s', *Somerset and Dorset Notes and Queries*, 32 (1989), pp.731-738

³⁸ For a discussion of the sources for military service see Andrew Ayton, *Knights and Warhorses*, Woodbridge, 1994, pp.138-193

posts a decade apart, even when in the same part of the country. As is perhaps always the case, some guidelines will have to be decided upon in order to allow any progress to be made with these careers. When there is no evidence of two individuals with the same name at the same time, it will be assumed that there was only one person of that name important enough to appear in national records. When two or more individuals can be distinguished, on whatever evidence, the issue becomes more complex. If the individuals in question have geographical identifiers and are from separate parts of the country, then a weak link will be made between the castle and post in question and the individual geographically closest to the castle. This link is stronger for castle owners, who are more likely to appear in their own locality, and weaker for royal constables, who for some castles could be appointed at any distance. Finally, if there are several clear individuals with the same name at the same time in similar areas then no assumptions will be made and only concrete links will be allowed. There will only be one exception made to this. When examining military service, the large number of names involved precludes such a detailed examination of every match between a member of the castle community and serving men-at-arms. By using these guidelines, it is hoped that the number of false positive matches will be kept to a minimum, although it is certain to generate many false negatives.

This study will make use of eight regions in order to provide a broader view than can be provided by a county by county view. These regions are not all of the same size, and it is readily admitted that they are largely arbitrary; however their usefulness will hopefully become clear during this work.

Table 1-ii: Counties contained in each region

Region	Counties
Northern Border	Cumberland, Westmorland, Durham, Northumberland
The North	Lancashire & Yorkshire
Midlands	Derbyshire, Nottinghamshire, Lincolnshire, Staffordshire, Rutland, Leicestershire, Huntingdonshire, Bedfordshire, Buckinghamshire, Northamptonshire, Warwickshire, Worcestershire, Oxfordshire
South East	Berkshire, Hertfordshire, London, Surrey, Sussex, Hampshire, Kent
South West	Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon, Cornwall
East Anglia	Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Cambridge
Marches	Gloucestershire, Herefordshire, Shropshire, Cheshire
Wales	all Welsh counties

Before proceeding with this study, we must establish how many castles were in use during this period.³⁹ Without this information, much of what follows would be without context. Figures will be established for 1272, 1350 and 1422. It must be remembered that for many castles there is no precise building date and so an estimate has had to be made. This has had the most impact in the 1350 totals, which include all castles datable only to the fourteenth century. This period contained more castles than earlier centuries. This may, in part, reflect increased knowledge on our part, and as will be seen below there are many castles for which there is no secure date. Despite this, we

³⁹ There are more undated castles than there are castles involved in this study (see table 1-iv). However, the vast majority of these were simple earthwork castles and can almost certainly be dated to earlier periods. This is supported by the high number of such undated castles in Wales and the Welsh Marches, where over half of the total were located. These are the castles of earlier conquests, and clusters of them identify the most fiercely fought over territories of earlier wars. It is possible that some of them were occupied, or at least used, until Edward I's conquest of north Wales rendered them obsolete, but what evidence can be found suggests that most were already abandoned by 1272.

can see a general increase in the number of castles in use across the period of this study, rising by nearly three quarters between 1272 and 1422. This is a significant rise and the reasons for it will be examined in chapter five.

Table 1-iii: Comparative numbers of castles in active use

Date	Source	Total
1154	Brown ⁴⁰	274
1214	Brown ⁴¹	272
1272	this study	337
1300	this study	405
1350	this study	438
1400	this study	563
1422	this study	583

Table 1-iv: Number of castles by region

	1272	1350	1422	% increase	Undated castles ⁴²
Northern Border	27 (6 th)	77 (2 nd)	169 (1 st)	525%	77
North	34 (5 th)	43 (5 th)	54 (5 th)	58%	49
Midlands	47 (3 rd)	67 (3 rd)	71 (3 rd)	51%	102
East Anglia	19 (8 th)	23 (8 th)	25 (8 th)	32%	52
South East	39 (4 th)	41 (6 th)	46 (6 th)	28%	49
South West	27 (6 th)	35 (7 th)	41 (7 th)	52%	35
Marches	56 (2 nd)	56 (4 th)	65 (4 th)	16%	146
Wales	82 (1 st)	96 (1 st)	100 (2 nd)	22%	228
TOTAL	337	438	583	73%	738

All regions of England and Wales saw an increase in the number of active castles between 1272 and 1422, even the increasingly safe Welsh Marches. However, five counties – Brecknock, Cambridge, Hampshire, Radnor and Wiltshire – did see a decrease in the number of active castles. It must also be remembered that the increase in the number of active castles does not reflect accurately the amount of castle building in an area. Kent alone saw seven new castles built, potentially accounting for the entire increase in the south east. However, Kent saw two castles go out of use, resulting in a lower overall increase. Indeed, of the 647 castles in this study, only 278 were active both in 1272 and 1422. This was a period of great fluidity for castles, with many abandoned and even more built.

Table 1-v: Increase in number of active castles

Region	1272 to 1350	1350 to 1422
Northern Border	50	92
North	9	11
Midlands	20	4
East Anglia	4	2
South East	2	5
South West	8	6
Marches	0	9
Wales	15	4

⁴⁰ R.A.Brown, 'A List of Castles, 1154-1216', *English Historical Review*, 74 (1959), p.249

⁴¹ *ibid.*

⁴² These are those castle for which no occupation date is known, either from documentation or from archaeology.

The most dramatic increase in castle numbers was on the northern border, accounting for well over half of the total change with an increase of 142 active castles, compared to only 108 for the rest of England and Wales combined. Within this region, the vast bulk of the increase was within Northumberland, but all four counties in this region saw at least a three fold increase in the number of active castles. Behind this vast increase, the north, with the second largest increase, looks almost static. This increase was a direct response to a constant, localised, military threat. As can also be seen, the bulk of this building on the northern border took place after 1350.

Table 1-vi: Number of castles surviving from 1272 to 1422

Region	Total no. castles	Survived	% Survival ⁴³	% Stability ⁴⁴
Northern Border	171	25	92.6%	14.6%
North	61	27	79.4%	44.3%
Midlands	81	37	78.7%	45.7%
East Anglia	28	17	89.5%	60.7%
South East	54	32	82.1%	59.3%
South West	49	22	81.5%	44.9%
Marches	73	48	85.7%	65.8%
Wales	117	65	79.3%	55.6%
TOTAL	634	273	81.0%	43.1%

Once again, this table shows the importance of the northern border. The low stability percentage for that region reflects the high number of new castles, while the high survival percentage shows the value that was placed on fortifications on the border across the entire period. Unsurprisingly, the level of stability is closely linked to the level of increase in active castles, with the areas with lower rates of increase having higher levels of stability. As for survival rate, only East Anglia and the northern border had rates significantly different from the national average. The border we have already dealt with, while East Anglia was not a significant region for castles, either new or existing.

Table 1-vii: Average age of castles in 1272 and 1422⁴⁵

Region	1272: Average build date	1272: Average age	1422: Average build date	1422: Average age
Northern Border	1155	117	1334	88
North	1169	103	1257	165
Midlands	1150	122	1233	189
East Anglia	1127	145	1199	223
South East	1121	151	1203	219
South West	1127	145	1233	189
Marches	1148	124	1186	236
Wales	1174	98	1215	207
TOTAL	1151	121	1253	169

Several conclusions can be drawn from table 1-(ix) First, despite the amount of castle building during this period, the 'castle stock' of England and Wales was ageing.

⁴³ Percentage of castles in use in 1272 that were still in use in 1422

⁴⁴ Percentage of all castles in use at some time during our period that were in use from 1272 to 1422

⁴⁵ For many castles no clear building date is known. In these cases a middle date has been used for this calculation. Thus for a castle known only to have been built in the twelfth century a date of 1150 had been used. These are therefore only approximate figures.

Enough building work had happened in most regions to limit that ageing and the passing of a century and a half had moved the average building date on one hundred years, but only on the northern borders were new castles dominant. Second, these figures again demonstrate the decreased danger from the Welsh. Only Wales and the Welsh marches saw the average age of castles increase by over one hundred years as the threat from Wales receded into memory. Even Glendower's revolt was not enough to trigger any major new building.

Table 1-viii: Castles in the 1415 Northumberland Survey

	Extant Castles		Lost Castles		Total	
Only mention	13	28%	17	40%	30	34%
First mention	16	34%	18	43%	34	38%
<i>Subtotal</i>	<i>29</i>	<i>62%</i>	<i>35</i>	<i>83%</i>	<i>64</i>	<i>72%</i>
Not first mention	18	17%	7	17%	25	28%
Total	47		42		89	

It is certain that there were castles about which we know nothing. For example, the 1415 Northumberland survey (see table 1-viii) is our only reference for seventeen otherwise unknown towers. Given the number of surviving towers in Cumberland and Westmorland, we must expect there to have been more towers in those counties, unknown to us in the absence of such a survey. In contrast, for the bulk of the country the tower was relatively rare, and so this factor can be discounted. When examining the age of castles in Northumberland, we must remember that not all of the castles first recorded in this survey were built in the period immediately before 1415. At least one of them, the vicar's peel at Corbridge, is considered to have been of a much earlier date,⁴⁶ and they could have been built at any time between the end of licences to crenellate in Northumberland in 1346 and 1415.

The raw figures for the numbers of castles in various parts of the country do not tell the entire story. We must also consider the size of the county (see map 1), and the distribution of castles within each county. Thus, despite the high number of castles in Yorkshire, the larger area of the county reduces the density of castles, reaching a peak of one castle for every 144 square miles in 1422, a similar density to that found in many midland counties, such as Worcestershire (143 square miles per castle) and Derbyshire (168 square miles per castle). The spread of castles within a county varies greatly, from Shropshire, where the majority of castles were concentrated on the Welsh border and in the north of the county, to Northumberland, where by the end of the period, castles were spread almost evenly across the entire county.

Despite the overall increases, five counties – Brecknock, Cambridge, Hampshire, Radnor and Wiltshire – all saw a small decline in the number of castles. However, even in these counties there were new castles built. Of the five only Hampshire saw no new building. Several reasons can be suggested for these declines. In Brecknock and Radnor, the end of Welsh independence under Edward I removed any remaining threat from the north Welsh princes. Cambridgeshire was in an area that saw very little building overall, and the decline in numbers there reflects this. For Hampshire and Wiltshire the situation was a little different. In these two counties royal castles dominate, and as the crown was not an active castle builder in England in this period, it only needed a small number of castles to go out of use for these two counties

⁴⁶ King, p.331

to see a decline. While the decline in these five counties was not large, it should remind us of the nature of the increase in most counties. Rather than being simply an increase, it was due to the number of new castles being built outnumbering the number of castles going out of use. With such a fluid situation, it is perhaps surprising that only five counties saw a decline.

* * *

The first part of the study will examine castle owners and ownership. It will examine all castle owners, a group that included the crown, the church and a wide cross-section of landowners, from the greatest magnates to the tower owners of Northumberland. It will examine the size, location and composition of the castles contained within all of these estates. It will also examine castle building, both new castles and modification to older castles, as well as looking at all castles that fell out of use, from the point of view of the castle's owners rather than the architecture involved. The royal castles were the most complex, and could be split into three separate groups: those held by the king, the queen and the heir to the throne. Within each of these groups there were further divisions, all of which will be examined in Chapter two.

Chapter three will study those castles in private hands. This was the most numerous group, representing three quarters of the total. It was also the most volatile, with frequent changes of ownership. Chapter four will examine those castles owned by the church. Many levels within the church owned castles, from Saltwood castle (Kent), owned by the archbishop of Canterbury, to the Vicar's Peel at Corbridge (Northumberland). Finally, chapter five will examine material changes at castles, including castles built from new, a group that includes such diverse places as Harlech, Bodiam and the many towers of Northumberland. It will also examine those castles that saw significant modifications during the periods, places such as Windsor or Warwick. Finally, it will examine the relatively small number of castles to go out of use during this period. It will not cover repair work. This must have been a background to life in most castles, and to focus on the major repairs that happen to be recorded would be misleading.

There are very few castles where we do not know the name of at least one owner. For most castles we have good ownership lists, with few gaps, while for others our knowledge is very limited. For many new, minor castles the only name we have is the name of the original builder, preserved on the licence to crenellate, as at Bletsoe (Bedfordshire), licenced by John de Pateshull in 1327,⁴⁷ the only owner we can name. The one major gap in our knowledge occurs for minor castles in Wales and the Marches, where the marcher lord was the tenant in chief. In these cases, our information is limited to those times when the marcher lordship was either forfeited or in wardship. An example of this is Carew (Pembroke). For this castle we know two owners, John de Carew, whose I.P.M. names his son Leonard de Carew as his heir.¹ This only appears because at the time the Hastings lordships were held by a minor, John de Hastings.

It is important to remember while looking at castle ownership that it is a subset of land ownership. In many cases it is the land that is important and the castle followed with it. When considering inherited castles for two landowners of the same stature, the

⁴⁷ 23 June 1327, *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.130

⁴⁸ 5 June 1362, *I.P.M. XI*, no.300

one with most land in the Welsh marches will have more castles, not through his choice, but through simple chance. This must also be remembered when the royal castles are being discussed. One of the main motivations for granting royal castles away was the value of the land attached to each castle, especially for the lands of the queens, whose value was agreed in the dower contract. When a castle such as Wallingford was granted, it went with the honour of Wallingford, and no doubt it was this land and income that was behind the grant as much as the physical castle, although in this study the castle is the main focus of interest. In contrast, when a new castle was built, the land was already in the hands of the castle builder, and so the main motivation was the desire for a new castle.

Table 1-ix: Castle ownership in England and Wales by type of owner

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%	% change
Crown	74	18.3	68	13.1	84	14.9	+13%
Female Owners	27	6.7	24	4.6	29	5.1	+7%
Church	18	4.4	23	4.4	29	5.1	+61%
Comital Community	56	13.8	82	15.7	80	14.2	+43%
Parliamentary Peers	53	13.1	57	10.9	36	6.4	-32%
Other Private	51	12.6	93	17.8	114	20.2	+123%
Unclear	126	31.1	174	33.4	191	33.9	+51%
Totals	405		521		563		+39%

If we examine the changing balance between the various groups of castle owners, the most obvious trend over time was that the number of castles owned at the lowest level of the castle owning community – knights or below – more than doubled during this period. Indeed, by 1350 this was the largest group of castles. However, as will be seen, the estates involved were small, as were the castles involved. At the top of society, we can see a changing balance between the king and the comital community. In 1300, Edward I controlled more castles than the comital community, but by 1350, the comital community had overtaken Edward III. Richard II had fallen further behind, and only his Lancastrian castles gave Henry IV a numerical advantage in 1400. However, we should not over stress the numerical balance. While the king's estates were united, individual estates within the comital community never rise much above twenty castles, while the majority were much smaller and only if the entire comital community was united could they equal the crown in the number of castles they controlled.

The large number of castles whose ownership was unknown at these dates fall into three main groups. The first, and least problematic, are those for which we have been able to compile detailed ownership lists but at which there are either gaps, or moments of uncertainty at these dates. The second consists of those castles for which we have a very small number of references, limited to one or two individual owners, often including the licence to crenellate. While we can not identify individual owners we can at least be clear at what level of society these castles were held. The final group consists of those castles for which we have no documentation. Here we are totally in the dark and can make no comment. While it may be tempting to assume that all such castles were owned by low ranked individuals, that is not always the case. Castle Camps castle (Cambridgeshire), a de Vere castle from the time of William I until 1580,⁴⁹ does not appear in any of the Inquisitions Post Mortem of the family and yet it saw some major building works at the start of this period.⁵⁰ It was not a small castle, and the

⁴⁹ *V.C.H. Cambridgeshire*, vol. 2, p.21

⁵⁰ Modified 1265-1331, *ibid.*

absence of such a place from the inquisitions reminds us that we can make no assumptions about the undocumented castles. This was not a unique case and similar gaps can be demonstrated in many of the greatest estates.

The second part of this study will examine those people who ran these castles. This will include constables, both royal and private, holders of wardships and finally sub constables and lieutenants. It will also examine the staff over whom they had authority and the garrisons of their castles. These people made the day to day decisions about castles that they did not own. For those castles whose owner, whether the king or a private landowner, were infrequent visitors, the constable was by far the most important resident.⁵¹ The main focus of this part of the study will be on the royal constables. They are the most numerous group of named and, more importantly, traceable individuals connected with castles in this period. Their appointments were recorded on the Patent or Fine Rolls, and as will be seen, detailed and near complete lists of constables can be collated for most royal castles. In contrast, the private constable remains a shadowy figure. Very few of their names have come down to us, most often in chance mentions in royal administrative documents. There is even some uncertainty about their existence for many private castles, where, as will be seen, the role may have been filled by the steward of the surrounding estates. Even for those individuals whose names have survived, we rarely have more than one reference, meaning that we do not have time-spans for their service. The two estates for which we have more details are those of the Black Prince, and John of Gaunt. The survival of some of their records has given us at least a few snapshots into private estates. However, these were the two greatest estates of their time, and both owned by sons of the king, and as such are unlikely to be typical of any but the greatest of the private estates. A similar set of problems will face our study of the sub constables. Very few of these men were appointed by the crown, and information about most of them survives only in chance mentions. However, the nature of many messages sent to constables, or 'whoever held their place', suggests that the sub constable was a normal member of the staff at most important castles. Unlike the private constables, we do have some time-spans for these individuals, and can reconstruct some of their careers.

⁵¹ Constable will be used to refer to the official in charge of a castle, private or royal, regardless of what term was used in an individual reference to describe them (for example keeper or custodian). The only exception to this will be during the discussion of the Latin terminology used to describe these people.

Chapter Two - Royal Castles

Section i – The king's castles

The royal castles represent the largest block of castles throughout this period. Seventy four castles were long term royal castles,¹ with over two hundred passing through royal hands at least once during this period.² In comparison, the largest private estate, that of John of Gaunt, contained twenty eight castles. These castles ranged from the most powerful in the country – Dover, Windsor and the Tower of London amongst them – down to the fortified hunting lodge at Haverah Park. Most of the core seventy four castles were amongst the first rank of English and Welsh castles. They represent over three hundred years of building, from the earliest castles of William the Conqueror, through to Edward III's foundation, Queenborough castle on the Isle of Sheppey and include the great castle building programme of Edward I which provided so many of the crown's greatest castles, representing one tenth of the royal castles. This study will examine all of these castles, not just those newly built in the period. Indeed, the new castles will only form a small, if important, part of this chapter. The main emphasis must fall on those castles that already existed in 1272 and that provided the backbone of royal power. The long term royal castles were relatively evenly spread throughout England and Wales, with two main exceptions. First, there were very few royal castles in the midlands. Eight counties in or next to the midlands contained no royal castles. Second, Wiltshire, Hampshire and Kent contained high concentrations of royal castles. These exceptions will be examined in detail below

Within the block of royal castles there were several clearly defined sub-groups. Membership of these sub-groups was not exclusive, nor was it permanent. The status of individual royal castles could alter, and on occasion a castle could even leave royal ownership. Very few royal castles had a simple history during this period, with many passing through a variety of hands, some close to the king and uncontroversial like the queen, others controversial figures such as Piers Gaveston. The most important sub-groups were castles held by the queen, castles held by the heir to the throne, castles linked to a sheriff, castles in direct royal control and castles in royal hands due to forfeitures. The first group consists of those castles that were granted to the queen, which will be dealt with in section ii below. When not held by a queen they could fall into all of the other groups. The second group consists of those castles that were given to the heir to the throne. These will be dealt with in section iii below.

The third group were the county castles. The constables of these castles were also the county sheriffs. The dual appointments were made as a single grant, normally recorded on the Fine Rolls, with the appointment as constable clearly coming second to that as sheriff. Twenty five castles fall into this group at some time. Of those castles, eight – Appleby, Arundel, Gloucester, Guildford, Launceston, Lincoln and Nottingham – were linked temporarily, often after a forfeiture or during the wardship of a private castle. These temporary links fall into two broad groups. The first is composed of private castles that were for some reason in royal hands and were linked with their county during that time. This was the case at Appleby castle, Arundel castle and Lincoln castle. The other group consists of those royal castles that were linked to their county temporarily. One such castle was Guildford castle, linked to the sheriff of Surrey and Sussex once, at the appointment of Andrew Peverel in 1342. In 1367 Andrew de

¹ This figure includes those castles held by the heir to the throne and the queen. See appendix nineteen for a list of royal castles.

² Excluding castles in wardship.

Takevyll, then sheriff of Surrey and Sussex was appointed constable of Guildford castle, but in this case no link was made between the posts. Similar circumstances occur at Gloucester castle and Nottingham castle. In contrast, the history of Launceston castle was more complex. Between 1331 and 1336 the custody of the castle was held by the sheriff of Cornwall, despite that fact that the castle itself was owned by John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall for exactly the same period. At most of the remaining seventeen county castles, there were still some breaks in the connection between county and castle. Only at York castle, Canterbury castle (Kent) and Newcastle upon Tyne castle (Northumberland) were there no breaks between the county and the castle.

These changes in status fall into four main categories. The first contains castles that became independent royal castles for a limited period, the second, castles that permanently made that change, the third, castles that became private property and the fourth, castles that were granted in dower to the queen. Castles in all groups but the third could continue to be used by the sheriff in the same way as had been the case while he was sheriff, but with a separate official in charge of and accounting for the castle.

Short term breaks occur at Norwich castle, Northampton castle and Oxford castle. The first such break occurred at Oxford castle, where Richard Damory was constable from 1311 until his death during Lancaster's rebellion in 1322, after which the link was restored. The splits at Norwich and Northampton castles occurred from 1380 to 1391, a period that saw other more permanent breaks. At both castles constables were appointed for life – John Crey at Norwich in 1381 and William de Murreres at Northampton in 1380, then Matthew Swetenham in 1388. None of these three were sheriff of the respective counties during this period, although Swetenham was sheriff of Northamptonshire in 1411. More relevant was that John Crey was a king's esquire and Matthew Swetenham a yeoman of the chamber,³ at a period when the household was being criticised for its greed. The appointment of two junior members of the household as constables for life may reflect this greed in operation.

At Carlisle (1382), Cambridge (1399), Colchester (1376), Winchester (1385), Shrewsbury (1339), and Old Sarum castles (1382), the split between castle and county lasted at least until 1422. The first such split was at Shrewsbury castle, which split from Shropshire and Staffordshire in 1339, when John de Hethey was appointed constable for life. He was again mentioned in that post in 1341, but was dead by May 1342 when he was replaced by John de Windsor, also for life, to be followed by a series of appointments for life. In what would appear to be an example of administrative confusion, or at least inertia, the next two sheriffs of Shropshire and Staffordshire were recorded in the Fine Rolls as still possessing Shrewsbury and it is clear that Shrewsbury castle was deliberately taken away from the Sheriff.⁴ At the same time Bridgnorth castle lost its link with Shropshire and Staffordshire, and after 1388 disappears from the record completely. The remaining cases all resemble that of Colchester castle (Essex). After being split from the county in 1376, the castle was held by six different men over the next forty six years. All castles in this group were held by a small number of long serving constables after the split from their county, just as with the independent castles. As above, half of these permanent splits occurred during the 1380s, and it is worth noting that all three of the men involved here were members of the household, suggesting that these appointments were made to reward the recipients rather than from any concern for the castles involved.

³ *C.P.R. 1391-1393*, pp.147 & 198

⁴ *C.F.R. 1337-1347*, pp.168 & 200

Only one county castle – Sherborne (Dorset) – went into private hands. In 1331 ownership of the castle was granted to William de Montague, and although sheriff-constables continued to be appointed until 1333, the castle remained in private hands for the rest of the period. At Exeter castle (Devon), the break was caused by the grant of the castle to the Black Prince in 1348. The appointment of sheriff-constables stopped immediately, and did not restart after the death of the Prince. Indeed, no constables are recorded after 1352, although porters were appointed as late as 1408.

In one case a county castle was granted to the queen. This was Cambridge castle, held by Queen Margaret from 1299 until her death. However, this does not appear to have affected appointments to the castle. Cambridge castle and Cambridgeshire appear in the same form as all other county castles, with no indication of any input from Queen Margaret, despite her possession of the castle having been confirmed in 1310.

Of these county castles, Cambridge, Carlisle, Exeter, Winchester, Hereford, Norwich, Northampton, Newcastle upon Tyne, Oxford, Shrewsbury and York were located in the main seat of their county court, while Colchester and Canterbury were both amongst the sites for peripatetic county courts. Only Old Sarum castle (Wiltshire) was located away from the county court, and then only by a few miles, with the court meeting in Wilton, near Salisbury.⁵ As would be expected from their location in major towns, all but three of these county castles dated to the reign of William I, and had originally been motte and bailey castles. Although none of these county castles saw a total rebuilding during this period, they were still being updated piecemeal as late as 1380 when a new gatehouse was added to Canterbury castle (Kent). Most of these castles appear to have been reasonably maintained. Of them only Shrewsbury castle (Shropshire), dilapidated by 1350,⁶ and Oxford castle, already in a poor condition by 1300,⁷ fell into decay during this period.

The fourth and final group of royal castles contains those that were independent of any of the previous groups. The king had the most freedom when dealing with these castles, and as will be seen in chapter six this had an impact on their constables. Membership of this group was fluid, with large numbers of castles leaving it whenever there was a prince of Wales or to enter the queens dower, but at its peak this was the largest group, and included the three most important royal castles – Dover, Windsor and the Tower of London – as well as a network of castles across most of the country. Only six castles remained in this group across the entire period. Windsor castle (Berkshire), Dover castle (Kent) and the Tower of London represent three of the six, each of which had functions beyond those of most royal castles. Windsor gained its role at the symbolic seat of the king and the home of the Order of the Garter, Dover acted as a frontier post and the Tower contained a whole variety of important offices. The remaining three were Bamborough castle (Northumbria), Scarborough castle (Yorkshire) and Rochester castle (Kent). Bamborough and Rochester were key castles against the Scots and the French respectively and that may have influenced their retention by the King. Scarborough is harder to explain, and reversion of the castle was granted to Piers Gaveston when he was appointed constable, although his near immediate death cancelled that grant. It is possible that its remote location simply made Scarborough an unattractive grant. Another ten castles – Bolsover (Derbyshire), Corfe (Dorset), Bristol (Gloucester), Gloucester, St. Briavels (Gloucester), Portchester (Hampshire), Sandwich

⁵ R.C.Palmer, *The County Court*, Princeton, 1982, p.312

⁶ Fry, p.181

⁷ Fry, p.168

(Kent), Nottingham, Guildford (Surrey) and Devizes (Wiltshire) – fell into this group for over one hundred years of this period while twenty eight were part of this group for between fifty and one hundred years. Of the twenty eight, sixteen were a part of the estates eventually associated with the heir to the throne, including twelve Welsh castles. The only areas not containing such castles were south Wales where the marcher lords were dominant and the northern border, where Bamborough castle (Northumberland) was the only representative.

Over two hundred castles came into the king's hands through forfeiture, many of which were forfeited by successive owners. This was the most numerous group of royal castles, and included most of the greatest private castles in the realm. However, the significance of this group to the king was limited by two factors. First was that the bulk of these castles were forfeited either in 1322 or between 1397 and 1415. During most of our period, there were no forfeited castles. Second, only six of these castles remained in the king's hands for more than ten years, while only one, Dynevor castle (Carmarthen), became a permanent part of the royal estates. These factors combine to reduce the importance of these castles, although their value as a source of patronage was great, as will be seen in chapter three.

Table 2-i: Forfeited castles remaining in royal hands for over ten years

Castle	Span
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	1330-46
Dinas (Brecknock)	1330-46
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	1287-1317
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	1277-1297-
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	1326-1422-
Halton (Cheshire)	1327-1349
Cilgerran (Pembroke)	1389-1399

A small group of privately owned castles played such a vital part in the defence of the northern border that the king became involved in their maintenance. This royal involvement was most long lived at Wark on Tweed castle (Nthumb). In 1296 the castle had been granted to William de Ros of Helmsley, after Robert de Ros of Wark had joined the Scots. The castle's new owners were clearly not happy with this grant, and as early as 1300 the castle had been loaned to Edward I, before the son of William de Ros gave it to Edward II in return for safer lands. However, rather than maintain it in royal hands, Edward II granted Wark-upon-Tweed to William de Montague, his most trusted nobleman, who was richly endowed after 1330. However, this did not end the king's involvement. In 1384, Henry de Percy, warden of the east March, was given the right to put a garrison in the castle, although John de Montague, the castle's owner, retained control over the keep. This was the only example of a fully private castle being so garrisoned outside a military campaign. Royal garrisons can be found at Warkworth castle (Nthumb) in 1318 and 1319, when the castle was owned by John fitz Robert de Clavering, but he had made Edward II his heir in 1311,⁸

Some castles became royal castles by means other than forfeiture or building activity. The largest such group, the Lancastrian castles, will be dealt with below. Two castles were purchased by the king. Edward I purchased the reversion of the Isle of Wight and Carisbrooke castle from Isabella de Forz in 1276,⁹ and gained possession shortly before her death in 1293. The second castle purchased was Wark on Tweed castle (Northumberland), discussed above. Clearly Wark was too precarious for William de

⁸ Bates, p.93

⁹ C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.247

Ros, remote even from his northern centre around Helmsley castle (Yorkshire). Both Carisbrooke and Wark on Tweed were of obvious military value and their purchases by the crown could be seen in that light. A small number of castles reverted to the king as heir. The largest group of castles to so revert were the nine castles owned by Edmund, earl of Cornwall.¹⁰ After Edmund's death in 1298, his estates were not entirely kept together, but a core of castles were held by each man to be granted the title. Piers Gaveston held three, John of Eltham six, the Black Prince seven and Prince Henry six. This was a remarkable level of cohesion, and was only achieved through the death of Piers Gaveston and John of Eltham, both of whom could have been expected to leave an heir, thus permanently removing their castles from royal control.

The single largest group of castles to enter royal control were Henry IV's Lancastrian castles. Henry's seizure of the throne brought twenty eight castles into royal control, accounting for more castles than the king built across the entire period, bringing the total number of royal castles to over 100, from a low of fewer than eighty under Richard II. The first two Lancastrian kings retained direct control of the majority of their family castles. Brecon castle and Hay castle (both Brecknock) were transferred to Anne, lady Stafford in 1321 as part of a redistribution of the Bohun estates first gained by Henry Bolingbroke through marriage, while Grosmont castle (Monmouth) was granted to Joan, widow of William de Beauchamp in 1413. These were the only castles to leave permanent royal control. Another four castles were made part of the dowry of John of Gaunt's widow, Katherine, while Hertford castle formed part of the dowry of Queen Joan. The only issue regarding these castles that had to be decided was the exact status of Lincoln castle, which had almost come to be regarded as Lancastrian private property. In 1408 it was judged to be a royal castle, although by that date all that was at stake was how the castle would be managed.

Section ii – The queen's castles

A major claim on the royal castles were the dowries of the queen.¹¹ Nine queens of England fall into this period, of whom seven are known to have held castles. The two cases where the queen appears to have held no castles were Isabella of France (1396-1409) and Catherine of Valois (1420-1437), and in both cases their royal husband died soon after the marriage. Fifty castles were held by at least one queen, and the five periods where two queens were alive simultaneously increased the number of castles at least theoretically in their hands at any one time. While these periods of overlap were normally uncontroversial, those involving Queen Isabella, first with Queen Margaret (1308-1318) and then with Queen Phillipa (1328-1358) occurred at a period of some turmoil and will be examined below.

The control a queen had over her lands changed over this period. During Edward I's reign, the queen's estates only entered her control once she was widowed.¹² Thus the estates of Eleanor of Castile should have remaining part of the main royal estates, while those of Eleanor of Provence should have been under her control. As will be seen in chapter six, we do not have enough information about the constables of Eleanor of Provence's castles to be certain who appointed them, but she did gain control of Benefield castle (Nthants) in 1273 and was granted Skipton castle (Yorkshire) in 1286,

¹⁰ Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire), Knaresborough (Yorkshire), Launceston (Cornwall), Mere (Wiltshire), Oakham (Rutland), Restormel (Cornwall), Tintagel (Cornwall), Trematon (Cornwall) and Wallingford (Berkshire)

¹¹ See appendix twenty two for lists of castles held by each queen.

¹² J.C.Parsons, *Eleanor of Castile, Queen and Society in Thirteenth-Century England*, London, 1994, p.26

suggesting that she was personally involved in her own estates. In contrast, Queen Philippa appears to have appointed her own constables, even though she was never widowed, suggesting that she had some control over her dower estates.

The number of castles allocated to the queen remained remarkably consistent until the death of Queen Philippa. While Eleanor of Provence and Eleanor of Castile individually held fewer castles than their successors, their estates existed simultaneously and thus until 1290 nineteen castles were held by the queens. In contrast, the total of twenty eight castles held by Queen Isabella during her lifetime were not all in her hands at the same time and she held no more than seventeen castles at any one time. This level of allocation placed the queen above all but the greatest of the earls as castle owners. This may have been an important consideration when the dower estates were defined, intended to secure the status of a widowed queen.

Table 2-ii: Castles held by the queens of England

Name	Dates ¹³	Husband	No of Castles
Eleanor of Provence	1236-91	Henry III	9
Eleanor of Castile	1254-90	Edward I	10
Margaret	1299-1318	Edward I	17
Isabella of France	1308-1358	Edward II	28
Philippa of Hainault	1328-1369	Edward III	15
Anna	1382-1394	Richard II	11
Isabella of France	1396-1409	Richard II	
Joan of Navarre	1401-1437	Henry IV	10
Catherine of Valois	1420-1437	Henry V	

Like many estates, those of the queens were not static. Castles were gained and lost by all but two queens of England during this period. The most dramatic examples of this were the resumption of Queen Margaret's estates in 1317 and Queen Isabella's in 1324, both officially due to a perceived threat from France.¹⁴ For most queens, the changes in their estates were relatively minor. Eleanor of Castile lost Tickhill castle (Yorkshire) and Stamford castle (Yorkshire) as part of a reorganisation of her estates. Queen Margaret held Montgomery castle from 1299, when it formed part of her first estates, until 1301, and again from 1304, when her dower was extended, leaving one to wonder if any of her other castles were lost in 1301. Like Eleanor of Castile, Queen Philippa lost two castles – Caerphilly castle (Glamorgan) and Neath castle (Glamorgan) – restored to the Despencers in 1349. The only castles to leave the estates of Queen Anne were Richmond and Bowes (both Yorkshire), leased by her to Henry fitz Hugh in 1391. In contrast, the estates of Queen Isabella fluctuated frequently, even before 1326. The first castle did not appear in her hands until 1313, five years after her marriage and one year after the birth of the future Edward III. This was in part due to the survival of Queen Margaret, and indeed six castles passed to Queen Isabella on the death of Queen Margaret in 1318. However, some of these castles left Queen Isabella's control as early as 1320-21, and only one of her first castles – Mere (Wiltshire) – was still in her hands in 1358. Such a cavalier attitude towards her estates on the part of her husband may help explain Queen Isabella's eventually hostility towards him.

The castles held by the queen were concentrated in the same areas as the other royal castles. Gloucestershire, Wiltshire and Hampshire, Northamptonshire and Yorkshire, all counties with concentrations of royal castles, contained nearly all of the

¹³ From marriage to date of death.

¹⁴ *Fœdera, conventiones, litteræ*, ed. Thomas Rymer, revised edn by A. Clarke, F. Holbrooke and J. Coley, ii, 1818, p.569

dower estates. At the core of the queens estates were eleven castles that were held by three or more queens. The overlap between Queen Eleanor of Castile and Queen Eleanor of Provence prevents any castles being held by all seven queens. However, only Odiham castle (Hampshire) was held by six queens, and only Devizes castle (Wiltshire) and Rockingham castle (Northamptonshire) by five. There was not a group of castles that were consistently held by the queen. As will be seen below, that was not the case for the heir to the throne.

The eleven castles that were most often in the queen's hands were a physically mixed group. They varied from Peak castle (Derbyshire), a castle with only basic accommodation, through to Leeds castle (Kent) and Hadleigh castle (Essex), both of which saw major domestic works during this period. These last two castles were the nearest of the queen's castles to London, perhaps explaining this work. At many of the other eight castles, minor work was carried out on the royal accommodation, but no major work was carried out.

Twenty four of these fifty castles were only held by one queen during this period (see table 2-iii). This group includes Benefield castle (Nhants), the only castle gained through her own actions by a queen other than Queen Isabella, when it was leased by Queen Eleanor of Provence in 1275,¹⁵ as well as four castles gained by Queen Isabella during her time in power. These castles include many that were only available to the king due to forfeiture. Thus Arundel castle (Sussex) was available for grant to Queen Isabella after the forfeiture both of Edmund fitz Alan, and of Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent, while Barton Seagrave castle (Nhants) was granted to Queen Joan after execution of the young earl Marshal in 1405. As otherwise private castles, they were not available to be granted to any other queen.

Table 2-iii: Castles held by one queen

Queen	No.	Unique Castles
Eleanor of Provence	3	Benefield, Ludgershall, Skipton
Eleanor of Castile	4	Bolsover, Caergwrle, Orford, Stamford
Margaret	3	Cambridge, Guildford, Oxford
Isabella	7	Arundel, Built, Clitheroe, Hanley, Mold, Sandwich, Wallingford
Philippa	2	Caerphilly, Neath
Anne	3	Bowes, Conway, Richmond
Joan	2	Barton Seagrave, Carisbrooke

Their castles came to the queen from a variety of sources. The most obvious of these sources were the estates of the previous queen. However, when the dower of four of these queens were set, the king's mother was still alive, and so her castles were unavailable. Even when that was not the case, there was surprisingly little overlap. Queen Margaret only held five of the nineteen castles that had been held by the Queen Eleanors, while Queen Anne only held four of the same castles as Queen Philippa. Only Queen Joan differed from this pattern, holding seven of the eleven castles of Queen Anne. In contrast, Queen Isabella gained eleven of Queen Margaret's castles after her death, while only four of Queen Philippa's castles had not been held by Queen Isabella. Queen Philippa benefited from the fall of Isabella and Mortimer, gaining seven of her castles in 1331. It should not surprise us to find a greater overlap of castles when there was no gap between queens. With no gap, there was no time for other grants to be made, while the castles in question had visibly been the property of the previous queen, increasing the claim of her successor.

¹⁵ for details see chapter three.

Queen Isabella gained eleven castles during her time in power. Of these, seven were independent royal castles while another, Odiham castle (Hampshire), had been held by Queen Margaret, and this may just be a delayed first mention. Only three of these eleven demonstrate the greed for which Isabella and Mortimer are notorious. Arundel castle (Sussex) came from the estates of Edmund, earl of Kent, after his execution, despite the prior claims of Richard, earl of Arundel, whose father had forfeited in 1326. Hertford castle was gained from Mary de St. Pol, the widow of Aymer de Valence, who was forced to surrender it in March 1327. Finally, Hanley castle (Worcester) was in her hands for five months in 1330, before Isabella passed it to Roger de Mortimer. However, five castles were first granted to Queen Isabella after her fall. The most interesting of these was Haverford castle (Pembroke). This too was surrendered by Mary de St. Pol in 1327, but was not granted to Queen Isabella until 1331, suggesting that the motivation for the surrender of both castles was a desire to be rid of them, rather than any pressure from Queen Isabella, and neither castle was ever restored to Mary. Queen Isabella was also granted Clitheroe castle (Lancashire) in 1331, a Lacy castle that had been forfeited by Thomas of Lancaster and remained a royal castle until this grant. Finally, in November 1331 Emma, widow of Robert de Mohaut surrendered her castles – Hawarden (Flint), Mold (Flint) and Castle Rising (Norfolk) – to Queen Isabella. Queen Isabella gained more recently private castles in her disgrace than she had done while in power.

One of the main influences on the allocation of the queen's estates were their financial value. The value of the estates allocated to the queen had to match the value agreed before her marriage. This was sometimes explicit in the allocation of dower lands, as was the case for the allocation of Queen Philippa's dower in 1331.¹⁶ Twenty five parcels of lands were granted to her, ranging in value from the manor of Gillingham at 74s. up to the castle, town and honour of Pontefract at 1000 marks. Altogether these estates were valued at £4000, of which £2463 came from estates that included castles. However, the income from these estates came not from the castle, but from the associated honours, towns and manors. This financial element must have played a part in the concentration of the queen's castles in the more prosperous south and east of England.

Ideally, we would be able to examine what use the three widowed queens made of their castles after the death of their husband. However, Eleanor of Provence is said to have retired to a nunnery after the death of Henry III, while Queen Margaret's location can not easily be traced. This leaves Queen Isabella, who still held five castles at her death. She can be proved to have spent some time at at least three of these castles. Castle Rising (Norfolk) was her favourite residence,¹⁷ although she died at Hertford castle. She also spent some weeks at Leeds castle (Kent) in the years before her death, and appears to have used the castle as a base for visits to Canterbury.¹⁸ This leaves Haverford castle (Pembroke) and Mere castle (Wiltshire) apparently unvisited, and these castles were some distance from Queen Isabella's main residences.

The castles of these seven queens were a disparate group. Their numbers, origins and the level of control over them enjoyed by the queen changed from queen to queen. The most striking element of this is how wide and changeable a group of castles was held by the queen. Only when Queen Margaret, Queen Isabella and Queen Philippa

¹⁶ 1 January 1331, *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.55

¹⁷ McKisack, p.102

¹⁸ E.A Bond, 'Notices of the Last days of Isabella, Queen of Edward the Second, drawn from an account of the Expenses of her Household', *Archaeologia* 35 (1853), pp.453-469

overlapped, resulting in a period of seventy years during which there was always at least one queen alive, did any concept of a set group of castles associated with the queen develop. Only a very small core group of castles became permanently associated with the queens of England.

Section iii – Castles of the heir to the throne

The heirs to the throne were, in theory, amongst the greatest castle owners in the country. Their castles were a part of their royal inheritance granted to them early. The significance of this split from the bulk of the king's estates varied massively, depending on the age of the prince. The heir's estates were at their most independent during the active life of the Black Prince, who played a central role for much of his father's reign. In contrast Prince Richard was underage during his brief time as heir to the throne, and as such had little control, if any, over his estates. Thus the estates of each heir to the throne will be examined individually.

Edward of Caernarvon's time as heir to the throne saw the beginnings of the great estates of the later heirs. He was earl of Chester and prince of Wales, and although he never gained as many castles as the later princes of Wales, both Beaumaris castle (Anglesey) and Conway castle (Caernarvon) were to be found in his hands. In contrast, Edward III had very limited estates during his father's reign, and only Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) and three of the castles of the earls of Chester – Chester castle, Rhuddlan castle (Flint) and Flint castle – were to be found in his hands. Even at these castles, his impact must have been minimal, and he was king before he came of age.

The most celebrated heir to the throne in this period was Edward, the Black Prince. He held twenty six castles, making him one of the greatest castle owners of the period (see table 2-iv). His first four castles were gained in 1333, when he was created earl of Chester while aged only three. Another seven castles came with the duchy of Cornwall in 1337 and another twelve when he was created Prince of Wales in 1343. This group of castles then remained intact for thirty six years until his death. One result of the source of his castles was to make the Black Prince a regional landowner, with very few castles outside Wales and the South West. Another was to make his estates safe from competing claims. Only Montgomery castle, granted to him from the estates forfeited by Roger de Mortimer in 1330 was vulnerable to restoration, and it was indeed lost by 1355. A final result of being made prince of Wales was that his estates included Edward I's great castles in North Wales, making him a great castle owner both in quantity and quality. Moreover, the forty years he spent as heir to the throne gave him time to have a real impact on his estates. In contrast, Richard II's time as heir can be seen as a coda to his father's. His council barely had time to confirm the Black Prince's appointments before the death of Edward III catapulted Richard to the throne.

Table 2-iv: Castles of the Black Prince

Castle	First Date	Source
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	1343	Prince of Wales
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Caernarvon (Caernarvon)	1343	Prince of Wales
Conway (Caernarvon)	1343	Prince of Wales
Criccieth (Caernarvon)	1343	Prince of Wales
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)		Prince of Wales
Cardigan (Cardigan)		Prince of Wales

Carmarthan (Carmarthan)	1343	Prince of Wales
Dryslwyn (Carmarthan)	1343 ¹⁹	Prince of Wales
Dynevor (Carmarthan)	1343	Prince of Wales
Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthan)	1343	Prince of Wales
Beeston (Cheshire)	1333	Earl of Chester
Chester (Cheshire)	1333	Earl of Chester
Launceston (Cornwall)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Restormel (Cornwall)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Tintagel (Cornwall)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Trematon (Cornwall)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Exeter (Devon)	-1352-	Indirectly Duke of Cornwall
Lydford (Devon)	1342	Indirectly Duke of Cornwall
Flint (Flint)	1333	Earl of Chester
Rhuddlan (Flint)	1333	Earl of Chester
Berkhamsted (Hertford)	1337	Duke of Cornwall
Harlech (Merioneth)	1343	Prince of Wales
Montgomery (Montgomery)	-1351-	forfeited by Mortimer
Castle Rising (Norfolk)	1358	Queen Isabella
Haverford West (Pembroke)	1358	Queen Isabella
Mere (Wiltshire)	1337	Duke of Cornwall

Table 2-v: Castles of the Black Prince by region

Region	Castles
Northern Border	0
The North	0
Midlands	0
South East	2
South West	6
East Anglia	1
The Marches	2
Wales	15

In the aftermath of his father's victory in 1399, the titles of the Black Prince were revived for Prince Henry after a twenty-two year gap. The young prince controlled the same castles that his great uncle had, but under very different circumstances. In 1399, Henry was only twelve, and Henry IV continued to appoint the constables to his son's castles until 1403.²⁰ Before Prince Henry could come of age, the Glendower revolt began, and the nature of his estates changed immediately. What had been a source of prestige and income for the Black Prince, became a source of worry and an endless financial drain for Prince Henry. His correspondence with his father was filled with calls for more money, while all but three of his Welsh castles came under attack by Glendower's men, with all but three of the attacked castles falling to the Welsh at least once.²¹ While this constant strain can not have endeared Wales to the Prince, it did provide him with his military training.

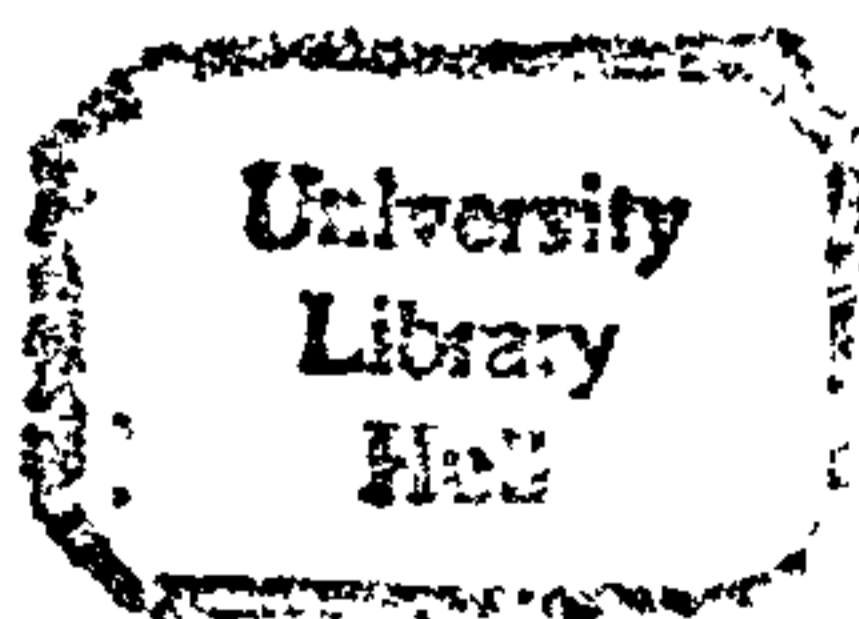
The castles granted to the heir to the throne differ from those held by the queen in that a large group of castles became permanently associated with the heir. These castles were those linked to the three titles that became linked to the heir to the throne – earl of Chester, duke of Cornwall and prince of Wales – each of which carried a set group of castles. These castles also differed from those of the queen in that they were located almost entirely in the west of England and in Wales, while the queen held castles in those areas of England where the bulk of royal castles were located. Thus, despite the superficial similarities of two groups of castles that had to be allocated from

¹⁹ With a break in the 1350s

²⁰ C.Allmand, *Henry V*, London, 1992, pp.22-3

²¹ See R.R.Davies, *The Revolt of Owain Glyn Dŵr*, Oxford, 1995, pp.229-262

a common pool, in reality the heir to the throne had a far more consistent group of castles than the queen.



Chapter Three - Privately Owned Castles.

The majority of castles in England and Wales were the property of private landowners, ranging from the great castles of John of Gaunt down to the towers of the Scottish border, owned by the local gentry. During their lives some individuals rose from gentry towards the heights, and their rise was often marked by the acquisition or building of castles. However, as important as the individual was the family, and in this chapter we see how individuals and families lost and gained castles across this period.

We shall begin by examining the types of tenure by which castles were held, and the frequency of each type.¹ The majority of privately owned castles were held in chief from the crown. In many parts of England, tenure in chief was entirely dominant. The amount of the land associated with castles could vary massively, from the one and a half knights fees for which Blaen Llyfni castle (Brecknock) and Dinas castle (Brecknock) were together held by Gilbert de Talbot in 1346, up to the four knights fees by which John Mowbray of Axholme held Bramber (Sussex) in 1368, although the smaller values were more common.

A small number of castles were held by mesne tenants. This was at its most common in Wales and the marches, but could be found elsewhere, although rarely. Of the fifty six castles in Yorkshire, only four were held by mesne tenants. Only the greatest landowners had mesne tenants with castles. The archbishops of Canterbury occur most often, as tenant in chief for Whorlton castle (Yorkshire), Tonbridge castle (Kent) and Eynesford castle (Kent). The rarest form of tenure was ownership for life. Only eight such grants were made by the king, and another six by private castle owners. Four of the eight royal grants were made after 1390, when both Richard II and Henry IV had large numbers of forfeited castles to distribute. However, even then these grants were massively outnumbered by more traditional hereditary grants.

As with all landed property, great efforts were made with castles to avoid or alter standard inheritance laws. However, there was little consistency of action. Within a single estate, a wide range of tenures could occur. Of the four castles owned by Simon de Burley (d.1388), Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen) was held for life, Lyonshall (Hereford) and Llanstephan (Carmarthen) in fee simple and Leybourne (Kent) in tail male, while of the twenty four castles owned by John of Gaunt, at least six were at some time entailed and another two placed in jointure. However, the same can not be said for earlier Lancastrians. Edmund of Lancaster's sole entail was for the benefit of his second son Henry, who was made Edmund's heir for Grosmont castle, Skenfrith castle and Whitecastle (all Monmouth), by charter in 1292. If it had not been for the childless death of Earl Thomas, these castles would have separated from the main Lancastrian estates. Other families are not as well documented as the Lancastrians, but it is clear that jointures, entails and uses became increasingly common during this period and by the end examples can be found for all great castle owners.

* * *

¹ Tenure at castles used the same legal mechanisms as all land holding in this period for which see B. Lyon, *A Constitutional and Legal History of Medieval England*, New York, 1960

We will now examine the framework of private castle ownership – the number and spread of castles within estates, what castles they contained, and how that related to the rank of the individual castle owner. The number of castles in each estate can be examined in two ways. First, we must examine how many castle owners existed at each level. Second, we must examine how many castles were owned at each level. If we examine the owners of one castle from these two viewpoints, we see that from the first viewpoint, two thirds of castle owners across our period owned a single castle, making them the largest group of castle owners. However, from the second viewpoint, less than one third of castles across the period were in single castle estates.

Table 3-i: Private estates by numbers of castles held

Owned	Individuals	%	Comital Community
1	448	66.5	5
2	88	13.1	15
3	50	7.4	11
4	26	3.6	14
5	17	2.2	11
6	10	1.5	8
7	4	0.3	4
8	8	1.0	6
9	8	1.2	5
10	4	0.6	3
11	4	0.6	4
12	2	0.3	2
14	1	0.1	1
17	1	0.1	1
18	4	0.6	3
21	1	0.1	1
22	1	0.1	1
24	1	0.1	1
25	2	0.3	2
28	1	0.1	0
Total	674	100.0	98

The most important private castle owners were the comital community.² This group included some of the most powerful people in the country and this was reflected in both the number and type of castles they owned. The comital community in this period contained 112 individuals, whose background, wealth, power and careers varied widely. Despite that, their estates have several elements in common, and that clearly distinguished most of them from other private estates. Within the overall comital community there were nine families – those of the earls of Arundel, Devon, Hereford, Lancaster, March, Oxford, Salisbury, Stafford and Warwick – that spanned several generations and most of this period, giving us the chance to examine their estates over a longer period than is possible for such families as the de Clare earls of Gloucester, who died out in 1314 or for late creations such as the Neville earls of Westmorland, created in 1397. This group of nine families will be referred to as the established comital families in this study.

The 112 members of the comital community owned a total of 648 castles, over one third of all private ownership in the hands of one sixth of the castle owners. Moreover, only two non-comital estates contained six or more castles, and none contained ten or more. All the great castle owners were members of the comital

² Defined as those men of the rank of earl or higher

community, although the reverse was not true, and three owned no castles. Within this group, only fifteen individuals owned ten or more castles. Of these, five were represented by the Mortimer earls of March and five by the earls and dukes of Lancaster. The greatest of the remaining five was the last Clare earl of Gloucester, who owned twenty one castles. Towards the end of the period the eleven castles of Thomas Despenser, earl of Gloucester, included ten from the Clare estates. John Warenne, earl of Surrey (d.1347) and Richard FitzAlan, earl of Arundel (d.1397) were members of established comital families whose personal estates increased beyond their family inheritance, in Arundel's case by inheriting Warenne's castles. Finally, Edward, duke of York combined the seven castles he inherited from his father with four he had gained in his own right. All but two of these men were members of one of the nine established comital families. However, not all of these families owned large numbers of castles. The remaining families within that group averaged between four and six castles, although that does hide some exceptional estates such as William de Montague, earl of Salisbury (d.1397) who held nine castles, twice as many as any other member of his family.

The castles of the comital community were spread across most of England and Wales. However, there were two areas with few or no comital castles. The first surrounded London. In 1300 there was a string of eight counties from Hampshire to Norfolk that contained no comital castles. The second was north and mid Wales, conquered by Edward I, and dominated by royal castles. The picture was similar in 1400, although the seizure of the throne by Henry IV had reduced the number of comital castles. Within individual estates the distribution of castles was varied. Not even the greatest families had a truly national spread of castles, although the earls and dukes of Lancaster had concentrations of castles in south Wales, the midlands, Lancashire and Lincolnshire. In contrast even the great Mortimer estates look concentrated, with only Bridgewater castle (Somerset) and Clare castle (Suffolk) away from Wales and the marches. The remaining comital estates fall into two groups. The first, representing the larger estates, resemble smaller copies of the Lancastrian estates, with one English and one Welsh focus. Thus the earls of Warwick had one concentration of castles in the midlands and another in Glamorgan, while the earls of Salisbury were concentrated in Hampshire, Kent, Denbigh and Flint. The remaining, smaller estates were more concentrated. The most geographically focused estates were those of the Courtenay earls of Devon, all of whose castles were in Devon and those of the de Vere earls of Oxford, whose castles were limited to Cambridgeshire and Essex. These concentrated estates were the smallest amongst the comital community. The most important element in determining the number of castles owned by any family was the possession of lands in south Wales and the marches. In those areas the concentration of castles was very high, and the marcher lords were the greatest private castle owners.

The comital community, in keeping with their wealth and status, owned some of the greatest castles in the country. Even the de Veres, amongst the poorest of the earls, owned Hedingham castle (Essex), containing one of the largest Norman great towers, as a constant reminder of their rank. At the top of society, the earls and dukes of Lancaster owned a group of great castles. Amongst the nineteen castles that were held by three or more members of the house of Lancaster, there were no weak links. They included Pontefract castle (Yorkshire), one of the greatest castles in Yorkshire and Kenilworth castle (Warwickshire), one of the greatest castles in the country, both in military and residential terms. Even Whitecastle (Monmouth), renowned for its lack of comfort was militarily powerful. In contrast, many of the newly created members of the comital

community held lesser castles. Even William de Clinton, earl of Huntingdon, Edward III's companion, did not gain great castles, having to be content with Halton castle (Cheshire), and even that was lost before his death. There were a limited number of great castles in England and Wales, and only at a time of mass forfeitures were they available to the King to redistribute.

Table 3-ii: Younger sons of kings granted comital titles

Name	Father	Castles	Source
Edmund of Lancaster (1245-1306)	Henry III	14	Grant
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent (1301-30)	Edward I	4	Grant
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall (1316-36)	Edward II	9	Grant
Lionel, duke of Clarence (1338-1368)	Edward III	4	Marriage
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster (1340-99)	Edward III	24	Marriage
Edmund de Langley, duke of York (1341-1402)	Edward III	7	Grant
Thomas de Woodstock, duke of Gloucester (1355-97)	Edward III	8	Varied
Thomas, duke of Clarence (1389-1421)	Henry IV	3	Grant
John, duke of Bedford (1389-1435)	Henry IV	3	Grant
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester (1390-1447)	Henry IV	5	Grant

Endowing their younger sons with worthy estates was always a problem for medieval kings (see table 3-ii). While the heir to the throne could freely be granted royal castles without their being permanently lost to the king, the same was not true for younger sons. The ideal solution was marriage to a suitable heiress, but only Edward III was fortunate enough to have both marriageable sons and heiresses at the right time. Even then, Lionel of Clarence did not gain great English and Welsh estates from his marriage, and was unable to gain effective control over his Irish lands. Edward III's reign was still a high water mark for control of castles by the royal family, with over one hundred and ten castles in the hands of the king and his sons. In contrast, only ninety four castles were held by Henry IV and his sons, despite the boost provided by the Lancastrian castles.

Twenty five men outside the royal family were given a comital title during this period. The members of this group varied widely, and included complete upstarts such as Piers Gaveston as well as members of established families, such as Ralph Stafford, Henry Percy and even Roger de Mortimer. Despite this, their estates were in some ways similar. Only Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, and Thomas le Despenser, earl of Gloucester, owned ten or more castles, and they both inherited significant numbers of castles from their fathers. Very few of these men were granted significant castles by the crown. Indeed, Thomas Percy, earl of Worcester had to rely on his own family, who granted him Warkworth castle (Northumberland) in 1400. Whatever else may have been granted to the new ennobled, castles were not.

The parliamentary peerage were less important as castle owners than the comital community. Although twice as many individuals were involved, they only accounted for two thirds as many castles. Thus each castle-owning member of the comital community owned three times more castle than their non-comital parliamentary colleagues. It must also be remembered that a family could cease to be summoned to parliament, thus removing their castles from this group. This happened to the Greys of Wilton castle (Hereford), who were summoned to Parliament from 1295 to 1360,³ but not after that, despite Henry de Grey being thirty eight when he inherited the castle in 1370. Several

³ *G.E.C. VI*, p.176

families amongst the parliamentary peerage showed a remarkable level of stability. A good example of this was the Clifford family, who held the same group of five castles – Appleby, Burgh, Pendragon and Brougham (Westmorland) and Skipton in Craven (Yorkshire) – across eight generations, from 1310 when Skipton was granted to Robert de Clifford, through to 1422 when all five castles were held by the under age Thomas de Clifford. This level of stability was achieved despite the execution of Roger de Clifford on 22 March 1322,⁴ and all five castles were restored to his brother Robert on 12 February 1327.⁵ A similar level of stability was achieved by the Audleys of Heighley, who owned Heighley castle (Staffordshire) and Redcastle (Shropshire) from 1282 to 1391 and by the Ros of Helmsley, who held Helmsley castle (Yorkshire) and Belvoir castle (Leicestershire) across the entire period. This level of stability was remarkable, and can not be matched at any other level.

Table 3-iii: Castle ownership by non-comital parliamentary peers

Castles Owned	Individuals	Castles
1	146	146
2	40	80
3	16	48
4	10	40
5	5	25
6	1	6
7	2	14
8	0	0
9	1	9
10	1	10
18	1	18
Total	223	396

Finally, we reach the knights and lesser gentry. This group increased rapidly in importance during the first half of this period, during which time the number of castles they owned increased from fifty one in 1300 up to ninety three in 1350, before increasing more slowly to 1400 when they owned 114 castles. From a point where only one in eight castles were owned by this group, by 1400 one in five castles fell into this group. By 1430, there were probably no more than 200 knights in the country.⁶ Although our period closes in 1422, we can still safely say that even in 1430 close to 100 of these knights were castle owners. These were not all small or insignificant buildings. The best known of them is Bodiam castle (Sussex), for neither Edward or John Dalyngrugge were summoned to parliament. Dudley castle (Staffordshire) also falls into this group for all but thirty years of this period. Members of this group owned one, or at best two castles, almost invariably close together, as was the case for Ralph Basset of Sapcote (d.1378), who owned Benefield castle in north east Northamptonshire and Castle Bytham, in south west Lincolnshire, just over fifteen miles apart. The group does include most of the weakest castles and many of the towers, but they should not be taken as representative. ✓

⁴ *G.E.C. III*, p.291

⁵ *I.P.M. VII*, no.77

⁶ P.Coss, *The Knight in Medieval England, 1000-1400*, Stroud, 1993, p.134

Table 3-iv: Castle ownership amongst lesser lay landowners, 1272-1422

Castles	Individuals	Castles
1	265	265
2	40	80
3	11	33
4	1	4
Total	317	382

Some of the families owning castles in England and Wales also owned castles in Ireland. These Irish castles present a different set of problems. First and foremost is that of identification. Most castles mentioned in this period in Ireland appear to have gone out of use during or before the fourteenth century and are thus hard to pin down. A more significant problem is that the fourteenth century saw a resurgence of the native Irish, removing many castles from the control of their putative owner. The Irish estates of Lionel, duke of Clarence, gained through his marriage to Elizabeth de Burgh are a good example. After the death of her father, the last earl of Ulster, his estates were effectively in the hands of his Irish cousins, and Clarence had no more than a theoretical title. Moreover, of the ten castles mentioned in the inquisition of William de Burgh, five were described as ruined.⁷ The same was true for Roger le Bigod, who held three Irish castles at his death in 1306, one of which was ruinous and another roofless.⁸

From the above it can be seen that patterns of private castle ownership can be split into three rough geographical areas. First is south Wales and the marches, where the bulk of castles were owned by the marcher lords. The greatest castle owning families, such as the Clare earls of Gloucester, Mortimer earls of March or the earls and dukes of Lancaster, had concentrated groups of castles in this area. The second area was the border facing Scotland, where few members of the comital community owned castles, and the bulk of castles were in the hands of much lower ranked families. Finally comes the rest of England, where there was a mix of castle owners, with all levels of the castle owning community present in a similar ratio to the national figures.

Very few estates survived intact and in a single family across this period. However, over four hundred castles never came into the king's hands, suggesting that for two thirds of castles, the normal rules of inheritance operated without the need for intervention. Even when a family survived over several generations, there was often little stability. Of all the castles associated with the earls and duke of Lancaster, only ten castles – Grosmont, Whitecastle, Skenfrith and Monmouth (all Monmouthshire), Lancaster and Liverpool (both Lancashire), Leicester, Kenilworth (Warwickshire), Pickering (Yorkshire) and Tutbury (Staffordshire) – passed through the hands of the five earls and dukes. Here there was a core group of castles, many part of the original creation, and a much larger group that fluctuated as marriages added and forfeitures removed them. A similar pattern can be found with most comital families. Some of the fluidity of family estates was caused by the frequent breaks in normal inheritance. Even amongst those families that did survive for most of the period there was normally at least one such break. This can be seen clearly in the comital community. Even amongst the nine main comital families, there was often a break. For the earls and dukes of Lancaster there were two such breaks, first the forfeiture of Thomas of Lancaster, then

⁷ *I.P.M. VII*, no.537

⁸ *I.P.M. IV*, no.434

the extinction of the male line after the death of Henry of Grosmont, after which it was only the death of his daughter Maud that preserved the family estates intact, while the earls of Arundel survived two forfeitures, of Earl Edmund in 1326 and Earl Richard in 1397. A similar level of fluidity can be found in most castle owning families, and very few castles were owned by the same family across this period. A typical case was that of Kilton castle (Yorkshire), held by the Thweng family until 1374, when there were four heirs, one of whom took the castle into the Lumley family, who retained it for the rest of the period.

Normal inheritance rules account for the vast majority of changes of castle ownership. Where there was a clear heir the process was straightforward, uncontroversial and rapid. Many examples of this process can be found. At Swine castle (Yorkshire), the transfer of ownership was especially rapid. Constance, widow of Peter de Mauley VI died on 9 June 1410, and her grandson, Peter de Mauley VIII received livery of the castle on 23 June, fourteen days later. Although this was one of the fastest cases, very few took more than a month. Only when the heir was underage was this process interrupted, as will be seen in chapter seven. When the male line failed, inheritance could become controversial. The division of the Clare estates after 1314 led directly to the marcher revolt of 1321 and thus played its part in the fall of Edward II, while the division of the Bohun estates after 1373 rumbled on until 1421. Even more controversial was any attempt to interfere with direct male inheritance, and it was Richard II's disinheritation of Henry Bolingbroke in 1399 that led to his fall.

The easiest, not to mention cheapest, way of gaining large numbers of castles was by marriage. Although great heiresses were never common, there was a regular supply as male lines failed, and a good marriage could greatly boost a family. Perhaps the best examples of this come from the earls and dukes of Lancaster. The fortunes of Thomas, earl of Lancaster, were greatly increased by his marriage to Alice de Lacy. On the death of her father, Lancaster gained eight castles, including Bolingbroke castle (Lincolnshire), the birthplace of the future Henry IV. Eventually, the Lancastrian estates themselves passed to heiresses, and it was through his marriage to Blanche of Lancaster that John of Gaunt gained the majority of his castles. Before his marriage, he had been earl of Richmond, and owner of a single castle, Richmond (Yorkshire). After his marriage, and the early death of Maud, the second sister, he became one of the greatest landowners in the country, falling just short of the Black Prince, and well above his other brothers.

OTHER DISTRICTS.

More problems were caused by the marriages of the Clare sisters. After the death of Gilbert de Clare at Bannockburn, the estate was split between his three co-heiresses. The division of his estates became one of the most divisive issues of the reign of Edward II. Gilbert de Clare had owned twenty two castles, including some great castles, such as Caerphilly castle (Glamorgan), one of the largest of the concentric castles. All but three of his castles were in Wales, and his lands were natural targets for the marcher lords who played a key part in the events of the reign. However, until the early death of Clare, his sisters were not expected to inherit, and so when Eleanor de Clare married the younger Despenser in 1306, the marriage carried dynastic significance rather than property. In contrast, when her sisters were married in 1317, to Hugh Audley, younger, and Roger Damory, they were great heiresses. Both Audley and Damory were royal favourites by 1317, and they did not come from the same level of society as the Clare sisters. Clearly, royal favour had gained them their marriages, and along with them a share of the Clare castles. However, the younger Despenser was not satisfied with his

share, and his increasing greed helped to move Audley and Damory into opposition to Edward II before triggering the marcher revolt in 1321.

The division of the Bohun estates also caused controversy. After the death of the last Bohun earl of Hereford in 1373, his estates were inherited by his daughters Eleanor and Mary. The older daughter, Eleanor, was only seven in 1373, and the sisters grew up as marriageable heiresses. Eleanor was married to Thomas de Woodstock, duke of Gloucester, and an attempt was made to keep the estates intact by placing Mary in a nunnery, but she was spirited away and married to Henry Bolingbroke, much to Gloucester's anger. Ironically, Eleanor's estates would have been split between her three daughters after her death in 1399 had not her second daughter died in 1400, while her youngest daughter was herself a nun, leaving her oldest daughter Anne to inherit all Eleanor's castles. However, even that did not end the dispute over the Bohun castles, and the original 1373 division was renegotiated in 1421 between Anne countess Stafford and Henry V.

Another major source of new castles was by royal grant. However, very few castles were available for the crown to distribute without controversy. Those few that were, the castles that had reverted legitimately to the king, in particular the castles of Edmund, earl of Cornwall, have been discussed in chapter two. Here we will examine the distribution of those castles that had come into the king's hands through forfeiture, a much more sizeable group, and the rare grants of established royal castles. The grant of a royal castle to a private individual could take various forms. The most advantageous from the recipient's point of view was fee tail, the equivalent of most private ownership; then tale male, or descent through the male line only; and finally, ownership for life, with the level of rights over the castle made clear at the time of the grant.

It is possible to confuse grants of ownership with appointments of constables for life. This is exacerbated by the practice of preceding a grant of ownership with an appointment as constable, as happened at Lewes castle (Sussex), where Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk, was appointed constable in July 1397 before being granted ownership of the castle in tail male in September 1398. This practise was not unique to Richard II, but the speed with which the grant of ownership followed the appointment as constable was. More typical of earlier cases was the grant of Blaen Llyfni and Dinas castles (Brecknock) to Gilbert de Talbot. He was appointed constable in 1333, before gaining ownership in 1346, a gap of thirteen years, compared to the fourteen months that passed at Lewes.

Not all royal grants of ownership came without limits. In 1415, Henry V granted the ownership of Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) to Philippa, the widow of Edward duke of York, as part of her dower, but excluded from the grant the office of constable of the castle. While Philippa gained the income that came with the castle and occupation of the residences within the castle, Henry retained control over the day to day running of the castle. As the only castle on the Isle of Wight, Carisbrooke was key to the defence of the island, and Henry was clearly unwilling to leave that in Philippa's hands.

The largest group of castles available for distribution by the king were those that had been forfeited. Forty five castles owners, owning between them over 200 castles, forfeited their estates during this period (see appendix eight). However, the majority of

these forfeitures took place in two short periods. The first stretched from 1322 until 1330, and saw the single largest number of forfeitures, fifty castles being forfeited in 1322 alone, as well as all but one of the forfeitures of Edward III's reign. The second started in 1388 and lasted until the rebellions of Richard II's supporters in 1400. Each of these periods saw over 100 castles forfeited. In contrast, the remaining 130 years of our period saw very few forfeitures.

Table 3-v: Scale of forfeiture by reign

Reign	Forfeitures	Castles
Edward I	2	3
Edward II	11	67
Edward III	8	53
Richard II	11	56
Henry IV	11	51
Henry V	2	3
Total	45	233

Despite their numbers, forfeited castles were not a reliable source of new castles. Both Edward II and Richard II used the forfeited castles of their enemies to reward their friends, who almost inevitably forfeited themselves at the beginning of the next reign. Thus many of the castles forfeited in 1322 went to the younger Despenser, then to Roger de Mortimer after 1326 before being restored to their original owners in 1330. Likewise, Warwick castle was granted to Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent after the forfeiture of Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick in 1397 and then restored to the Beauchamps before Holland's own fall in 1400.

The estates of Thomas of Lancaster provide a good case study of a major forfeiture. The size of his estates and the five years that elapsed between his fall and that of Edward II combine to give a good picture of how such an estate was treated. Thomas had inherited eleven castles from his father. These castles remained in direct royal control until they were restored to Thomas's brother Henry in February 1327. In the intervening five years we can reconstruct near complete lists of royal constables for most of these castles, often ending with Henry himself. John de Warenne, earl of Surrey, benefited from his loyalty to Edward II during the Boroughbridge campaign, and the four castles he had been forced to grant to Thomas of Lancaster were soon restored to him, beginning with Holt castle (Denbigh) in May 1322. Finally, eight of Thomas's castles had been gained through his marriage to Alice de Lacy. Of these, three were never recovered by the Lancastrians. Clifford castle (Hereford) and Denbigh castle became Mortimer castles, while Castle Donnington (Leicester) was held by the Holland earls of Kent. Four of the remaining five were held by Alice de Lacy until her death, when they were restored to Henry of Lancaster, while Pontefract castle (Yorkshire) was held by Queen Isabella and Queen Philippa before Duke Henry regained ownership in 1348. What this example shows is that even after forfeiture, there were claims upon many castles. Henry of Lancaster had not taken part in his brothers rebellion and so was untainted, while Alice de Lacy's claim to at least some of her fathers castles was undeniable, even after a victory such as Edward II's in 1322.

At its most uncontroversial, this was simply a new way of maintaining royal castles, as at Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire), where from 1385 ownership of the castle was granted for life to a series of owners. The key element to each of these grants was that as they were for life only, the castle was always intended to return to the king. In

contrast were the grants of full ownership of royal castles to the king's favourites. Thus Simon de Burley gained Newcastle Emlyn castle (Carmarthen), a royal castle since being taken from Rhys ap Maredudd in 1287. However, such grants were always rare, and Richard II preferred to reward his allies with forfeited castles.

In a small number of cases, a grant of reversion of ownership was made (see appendix six). These could be made to secure an indirect heir, as when Richard, earl of Arundel was granted the reversion of the castles of his uncle John de Warenne. Arundel was the acknowledged heir, and this grant confirmed that status. However, most of these grants regarded castles that were due to revert to the crown after the death of the current owner. The chief danger of these grants was that the recipient of the grant could die before the current holder of the castle. This happened to William de Bohun, who was granted the reversion of Fotheringay castle (Northants) in 1338. Unfortunately for Bohun, Fotheringay was held by Marie de St. Pol, the widow of Aymer de Valence, who outlived Bohun by seventeen years, dying in 1377 still in possession of the castle. One third of the reversions of ownership granted failed to take place.

Two castles changed hands after legal action. The first was Sherborne castle (Dorset). Sherborne had been built by Roger, bishop of Salisbury, who forfeited it in 1139. From 1183 it was a royal castle,⁹ until in 1331 Edward III granted it to William de Montague and his heirs. In 1342, Robert de Wyvill, bishop of Salisbury (1330-75), decided to attempt to recover the castle,¹⁰ but it took another thirteen years for him to succeed, and it was only in 1355 that he regained possession of the castle. It is telling that success only came after the death of William de Montague, removing the family's direct connection to the king. The second and third successful legal claims to castles both involved Swansea castle (Glamorgan). The heart of the issue was the Beauchamp's claim to Gower, based on Earl William of Warwick's ownership in the twelfth century. The Beauchamps were not related to Earl William, and their first attempt to regain Swansea castle in 1278 failed. However, when they tried again in 1354, the claim of the then owner, John Mowbray, was in itself shaky and Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, was successful. However, the Beauchamps lost the castle again after forty two years, when Richard II encouraged Thomas Mowbray, earl of Nottingham to claim the castle as one of the first moves against his political enemies. The political background of the day appears to have been as important as any legal arguments in both of these cases. One dispute over ownership descended into violence. After the main line of the Audleys of Heighley castle (Staffordshire) died out with Nicholas de Audley in 1391, the title and estates passed to John Tuchet, his grandson. However, Fulk fitz Waryn claimed one third of the estates, and occupied one third of Heighley castle by force. Richard II intervened, and took this third of the castle into the king's hands, where it remained at least until the death of Fulk in 1407.¹¹ Fulk's claim was not entirely spurious, and it was this legal confusion that no doubt dragged this case out for so long.

Some castles changed hands after illegal actions against the then owner by a figure of national importance. The first such case was also the most blatant, and amounted to a private war between Thomas of Lancaster and John de Warenne. The hostilities were triggered by Warenne's kidnapping of Alice de Lacy, Lancaster's wife. The conflict reached such a level that Sandal castle (Yorkshire) was damaged during an

⁹ *H.K.W. II*, p.832

¹⁰ 'Hemingby's Register', ed. H.M.Chew, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 18 (1962), p.112

¹¹ *I.P.M. XIX*, no.434

armed attack,¹² and by 1319 Warenne had to admit defeat, handing four of his castles to Lancaster.¹³ In comparison, the actions of the younger Despenser were less public, although no less effective. First to suffer was Elizabeth de Comyn, an heiress of Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke, who was imprisoned until she transferred lands including Goodrich castle (Hereford) to Despenser in 1325. The same happened to John de Sutton, who was only freed after he had surrendered Dudley castle (Staffordshire) to Despenser in 1326. The favourites of Richard II appear to have been largely innocent of such activities. The only possible case was at Llanstephan castle (Carmarthen), gained by Simon de Burley within months of the death of Edward III. Unfortunately, we do not know how it was lost by Robert Penres, the previous owner, but it was restored to his son, another Robert, in 1391, suggesting that his father's loss had not been entirely legitimate. In neither Edward II's or Richard II's reign was such pressure the preferred method by which favourites gained castles, when a pool of forfeited castles was available to be distributed.

Very few castle-owning families died out leaving no heir. Even when the direct line did end, as happened to the Warenne earls of Surrey in 1347, there was an heir, in that case Richard fitz Alan, earl of Arundel, nephew of John de Warenne. The most important family to vanish in this way were the Bigods, who died out after the death of Roger Bigod, earl of Norfolk in 1306. Even here, the estates were not immediately available to the king, and it was only after the death of Roger's widow, Alice, that the estates and title were granted to Thomas of Brotherton.

The least common method to gain a castle was by purchase. The best known purchase of a castle was that of Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) by Edward I. In 1276 he bought the reversion of the castle from Isabella de Forz, who named him her heir, although he had to wait until 1296, the year of her death, before he was able to take possession of the castle. A more straightforward sale was that of Broughton castle (Oxfordshire), bought by William de Wykeham, bishop of Winchester. Thomas de Broughton, grandson of the castle's builder, had died without a male heir, and in 1377 Wykeham was able to buy the castle from the husbands of Broughton's daughters.¹⁴

Table 3-vi: Leased castles

Benefield castle (Northampton)

date: 1273

duration: 25 years

leased from: Humphrey de Bassingborn

leased to: Queen Eleanor of Provence

terms: In return for a payment of £2500 to clear Bassingborn's debts

Egremont castle (Cumberland)

date: 1375

duration: 10 years

leased from: Walter fitz Wauter

leased to: Edmund Lorence, Thomas Thelewall, clerk and John Bretby, clerk

terms: To be returned to fitz Wauter on payment by him of £1000 in 1385

Folkingham castle (Lincolnshire)

date: 1332

duration: 4 years

¹² King, p.524

¹³ Conisborough castle (Yorkshire), Dinas Bran castle (Denbigh), Caergwrle castle (Flint) and Sandal castle (Yorkshire), surrendered on 1 January 1319, *C.P.R. 1317-1321*, p.264

¹⁴ *V.C.H. Oxfordshire vol. IX*, p.89

leased from: Isabel de Vescy
leased to: The Peruzzi of Florence
terms: Unknown

Hornby castle (Lancashire)

date: 1362

duration: 3 years

leased from: Robert de Neville

leased to: Michael de la Pole

terms: The lease could be ended by Neville repaying debts of £140 owed to de la Pole

Shoreham castle (Kent)

date: 1371

duration: unknown

leased from: Sir John Poyntz

leased to: Nicholas Bonde

terms: Unknown

Torrington castle (Devon)

date: 1386

duration: four years if debt was paid

leased from: Peter de Veel

leased by: John and Thomas Cary

terms: Veel had four years in which to pay the Carys five hundred and fifty marks or lose the castle.

At least six castles were leased during this period. It is possible that many more leases took place. The lease of Folkingham castle (Lincolnshire) to the Peruzzi is only known to us because Isabel de Vescy died in 1334, two years into the lease, suggesting that there might be other such leases that passed unnoticed in the official record. In the five cases where we have details, these leases were entirely financially motivated. In no case was possession of the castle central to the lease. Rather, the castle owner was using his castle and its associated lands either as security on a loan, or to repay a prior loan. Some of these six castle owners owed a great deal of money. Robert de Neville seems to have been particularly indebted. The £140 he owed to Michael de la Pole was only one amongst many debts, including a debt of £2000 to Michael's father William de la Pole,¹⁵ and another £1000 to Sir Robert de Swlyngton.¹⁶ The lease of Hornby castle was part of complex series of deals made by Neville to gain his release from Newgate prison, where he had been sent after defaulting on his debt to William de la Pole, and although he regained Hornby within months, it was only to grant the castle to Sir Robert de Swlyngton and his heirs. The castles involved were a varied group. While Folkingham castle (Lincolnshire) was only twenty years old when it was leased, Benefield castle (Nthants) was described as an 'old castle' in 1298, while Hornby castle (Lancashire) was at least one hundred and seventy years old in 1362.

Despite the frequent changes in ownership that occurred at most castles in this period, there was a surprising amount of stability in the long term. Even after the great upheavals of Edward II's and Richard II's reigns, most castles were soon restored to their original owners. The heirs of Thomas of Lancaster, Roger de Mortimer and the Despencers were all restored to most of their estates, and went on to play important roles during Edward III's reign, while the forfeitures of the last two years of Richard II's reign were even more short-lived.

* * *

¹⁵ *C.C.R. 1360-1364*, p.390

¹⁶ *C.C.R. 1360-1364*, p.403

Having established who owned which castles, we will now move on to examine how often these people visited their castles. The evidence for this does not exist for the majority of castle owners. For the owners of one or two castles, their castles must often have been their most impressive residence and they probably spent much of their time in them. For the lesser castle owners we only have fragmentary glimpses. However, for a few of the greater castle owners there are published itineraries, and it is these people, with large numbers of castles, who are the most interesting. Even with the published itineraries there are problems. While they can prove where the most favoured residence of a particular castle owner was, the frequent gaps in them could hide visits to less favoured castles, while the official nature of most documents used to compile them almost certainly hides time spent at private residences. Not everyone visited their castles. Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke, and a key figure during the reign of Edward II, did not visit any of the castles he owned between 1307 when he inherited them and his death in 1324. Furthermore, he only visited one of the castles he was constable of, and that only three times. As his itinerary proves, Pembroke spent most of his time with the King, and is not a typical figure.¹⁷ The itinerary of Piers Gaveston is even more striking.¹⁸ Between 1307 and his death he can not be proven to have visited any of the castles he owned, while his was only present as constable at Scarborough castle (Yorkshire) in May 1312 while besieged there. The itinerary of Thomas of Lancaster is much more revealing, in part because it can draw on surviving duchy of Lancaster records.¹⁹ Lancaster can be placed at least once at fourteen of his twenty five castles. He was most likely to be found at one of the castles gained through his marriage to Alice de Lacy, in particular Pontefract castle (Yorkshire), where he can be placed on seventy six days, four times more than at any of his other castles. Behind Pontefract comes Kenilworth castle (Warwickshire), with nineteen days, Tutbury castle (Staffordshire) with eighteen and Castle Donnington (Leicestershire), with fourteen. In each of these cases, the documented visits occurred over a series of years, although Pontefract appears to have gained favour from 1320. It is also notable that Lancaster can not be proven to have visited any of his Welsh castles. For other, less well documented, individuals, all we have are occasional glimpses. Thus we know that the Percys used Warkworth castle (Northumberland) as a residence because two Henry Percys died in the castle,²⁰ while Peter de Mauley the eighth dated his will at Mulgrave castle (Yorkshire) in 1415,²¹ and Ralph de Neville, earl of Northumberland dated his at Raby castle (Durham) in 1424.²² We also see James de Audley being paid expenses for travelling from his castle of Heighley castle (Staffs) to Berwick castle (Northumberland) in 1342.²³ These glimpses show us that these castles were still used as important residences, even at the end of this period, although they can not tell us how often they were so used.

* * *

One fifth of all private castle owners in this period were women (see table 3-vii). Although for many women this ownership was only short term, some of these individuals held their castles for decades. These women gained the vast majority of

¹⁷ J.R.S. Phillips, *Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke*, Oxford, 1972, pp.323-335

¹⁸ J.S. Hamilton, *Piers Gaveston, earl of Cornwall 1307-1312*, Detroit and London, 1988, pp.113-117

¹⁹ J.R. Maddicott, *Thomas of Lancaster, 1307-1322*, Oxford, 1970, pp.341-347

²⁰ Henry Percy, died 27 February 1352 and Henry Percy, died 18 May 1368; Bates, p.95

²¹ 'Testamenta Eboracensia vol. I', *Surtees Society*, 4 (1836), p.380

²² 'Wills and Inventories, part I', *Surtees Society*, 2 (1824), p.73

²³ E.101/23/24

their castles either as heiresses or as widows. These two groups were very different as will be seen below. On average, these women owned fewer castles than their male counterparts. This should not come as a surprise. Many of these women were widows, whose dower would only ever contain part of their husbands castles, while only when there was only a single heiress would a woman inherit an estate intact. It is worth noting that the proportion of single castle owners was the same amongst men and women, at 64%. It is with the larger estates that the women fall rapidly behind, with only six women owning seven or more castles, as opposed to thirty eight men.

Table 3-vii: Castle ownership by women

No. of Castles	Women	Castles
1	106 (64.3%)	106 (34.%)
2	33 (21.2%)	66 (22.7%)
3	7 (4.2%)	21 (6.8%)
4	5 (3.0%)	20 (6.5%)
5	2 (0.6%)	10 (1.6%)
6	5 (3.0%)	30 (9.7%)
7	2 (1.2%)	14 (4.5%)
8	1 (0.6%)	8 (2.6%)
11	1 (0.6%)	11 (3.6%)
12	2 (1.2%)	24 (7.8%)
Total	165	309

Women could hold castles from three sources. First were those castles inherited from a blood relative and thus owned by the woman in her own right. Second were those castles that had been placed in jointure during marriage and which were held by the widow by virtue of that arrangement. Third were the widow's dower castles. The first and second groups are often visible in the records even during marriage, while the third group rarely appear until after the husbands' death. These groups were not entirely exclusive, and the first group could overlap with either of the other two. Some castles spent a disproportionate amount of time in the hands of a widow. Bridgewater castle (Somerset) was held by Mortimer widows for over fifty years during this period.

It is possible for some estates to compare the dower castles of several generations of widows, and thus to see if there were established dower castles, or whether the castles in dower changed over time. The best family for such a study is the Mortimer earls of March, where the early deaths of successive members of the family left six widows (see table 3-viii). Each of these widows held different castles. Only Bridgewater castle (Somerset), held by four of the six, can be said to have been established as a dower castle. Here there was not a set group of dower castles. A similar pattern emerges for the Clifford family, who also produced six widows during this period. Of the five Clifford castles, four were held by at least one of the six, while Brough castle (Westmorland) was held by three. However, for two of the three who did not hold Brough castle, there is a clear reason. Isabel, the first Clifford widow of this period, held Appleby castle (Westmorland), a castle she herself had brought into the family,²⁴ while Elizabeth and Maud de Clifford were widowed at the same time, and as Elizabeth already held Brough castle, Maud was allocated Brougham castle (Westmorland) instead. Here there was a set dower castle. Other families do not provide enough widows to draw comparison.

²⁴ 14 May 1292, *I.P.M. III*, no. 70

Table 3-viii: Castles held by widows of the Mortimer family

Widow:	Maud	Joan	Elizabeth	Phillipa	Eleanor	Margaret
Husband:		Roger	Edmund	Roger	Roger	Edmund
Bridgewater	Yes		Yes		Yes	Yes
Radnor	Yes					Yes
Ludlow		Yes				
Cefnlllys			Yes	Yes		
Denbigh				Yes		
Dolforwyn				Yes		
Narberth				Yes		
Montgomery				Yes		
Builth					Yes	
Usk					Yes	
Knucklas						Yes
Rayder						Yes

In a few cases an heiress survived to become a widow. Almost invariably, the widow's dower estates included all of the castles she had originally inherited. This happened to both Eleanor de Bohun and to her daughter Anne. Eleanor's portion of the Bohun castles contained Caldicot (Monmouth), Huntingdon (Hereford) and Pleshey (Essex), all of which were in her hands at her death in 1399. Her marriage to Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester had produced an heir, Humphrey, who died before he could return from Ireland, where he had been taken in 1399, but he was still underage at his death. Eleanor's castles were inherited by Anne, her surviving daughter, and they were once again found in her dower after the death of her husband Edmund, earl of Stafford, in 1403. Once again, there was a son, but he was an infant when his father died. Only in exceptional circumstances, such as after the forfeiture of Thomas of Lancaster, was this pattern broken, and even then only partly, as was seen above.

It was common for a woman to hold castles by more than one method. A typical example of this was Elizabeth, widow of Nicholas de Audley. She held Llandovery castle (Carmarthen) and Newport castle (Pembroke) in jointure from July 1391 and Redcastle (Shropshire) in November of the same year, giving her three of her husband's four castles. Nicholas had died leaving three heirs, perhaps strengthening Elizabeth's position. Likewise, Margaret Marshal, duchess of Norfolk, held two castles in jointure from her first husband, John de Seagrave (d.1353) and three castles inherited from Thomas de Brotherton, her father.

Having established how many castles were held by women, and how those castles were gained, we must now establish what proportion of the castles available to them each group of women held. For widows the proportion of their husband's castles held varied massively from case to case. In the 'single castle' estates, the sole castle had often been placed in jointure, and thus the widow gained the castle, despite the presence of an heir, as was the case with Agnes, widow of Ralph Bulmer, who held Wilton castle (Yorkshire) from the death of her husband in 1406, preventing their son from gaining possession. Of more interest are the widows of the greater castle owners. Here the number of castles held by the widow varied even within the same family. Thus Philippa, widow of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March (d.1360), held six of his twelve castles,²⁵ while Eleanor, widow of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March (d.1398) held a mere three of his twenty-one castles.²⁶ These are the extremes, and most widow's portions from the

²⁵ *C.C.R. 1360-1364*, pp.46 & 81; *C.P.R. 1370-1374*, p.333; *I.P.M. XV*, no.564

²⁶ 16 March 1399, *C.C.R. 1396-1399*, p.451

larger estates fall between them, containing one third of their husbands castles. Where an estate was split between sisters, the division of castles was normally close to even. Of the nine castles of Humphrey de Bohun (d.1373), four passed to Eleanor and five to her sister Mary. Similarly, of the twenty five castles held by Henry, duke of Lancaster, eleven went to Maud and fourteen to Blanche.

How long these castles remained in female hands varied depending on circumstances. Many heiresses were betrothed before they came of age or were married before they became heiresses, and so never gained control over their castles. Even when that was not the case, few remained unmarried for long, while widows also often remarried, as did Alice de Lacy, who was married four times.²⁷ However, some widows did not remarry, and they could remain in control of their castles for decades. The longest survival was that of Mary de St. Pol, the widow of Aymer de Valence, who retained control of Fotheringay castle (Northampton) from his death in 1324 until her own death in 1377, fifty three years later. Similarly, Mary countess Marshal held Framlingham castle (Norfolk) for twenty four years from 1338 until 1362. While not common, women could own castles for long periods of time.

Table 3-i: Female owners of five or more castles

NAME	CASTLES	REASON
Alice de Lacy	12	Heiress
Maud of Lancaster	11	Heiress
Elizabeth de Burgh	10	Heiress
Joan, Princess of Wales	7	Widow
Mary de St. Pol	7	Widow
Elizabeth, widow of Hugh le Despenser	6	Widow
Joan de Bar	6	Widow
Anne, Countess of Stafford	6	Heiress and Widow
Philippa Mortimer	5	Widow
Elizabeth, widow of Edward le Despenser	5	Widow
Joan de Valence	5	?
Margaret, Duchess of Norfolk	5	Heiress and Widow

Of the greater female castle owners, Alice de Lacy, daughter of the last Lacy earl of Lincoln was the most important. Not only did she own the largest number of castles of any female owner, she survived to 1348, outliving her father by thirty years, and was married four times, including her famous marriage to Thomas, earl of Lancaster. In comparison, many other female castle owners either died young, as was the case for both Blanche and Maud of Lancaster, or remained widowed for long periods, as in the case of Mary de St. Pol. It is worth noting that the greatest of the female castle owners were all heiresses. Where a widow gained a sizeable number of castles, there was often no direct heir, as for Mary de St. Pol, and so her claims were dominant.

Despite the numbers of castles in female hands in this period, these female castle owners were in effect custodians of their castles, either until their marriage or until their death allowed their heirs to gain possession. Only a very few resisted this pressure, of whom Mary de St. Pol was the most significant. Far more typical, although in an exaggerated way, was Alice de Lacy, whose four marriages meant she was rarely in control of her own castles.

²⁷ To Thomas of Lancaster, Ebullo le Strange, Nicholas de Cantilupe and Hugh de Frene

Chapter Four – Church-owned castles and fortifications

The church was one of the greatest castle owners in this period, owning nearly forty castles and towers, more than any single lay landowner, second only to the King. Moreover, these castles were scattered across the entire country (see table 4-ii), from Saltwood castle (Kent) to Norham castle (Northumberland), a spread that once again only the King could match. However, the church was not a single unified body, and control of these castles was spread widely within the body of the church, reaching all levels, from the archbishop of Canterbury, down to local parish priests with their simple towers in Northumberland. In this chapter we will examine where these church owned castles were, what they were, and which parts of the church controlled them.

Table 4-i: Church owned castles

Holder	Castle	Owned
Archbishop of Canterbury	Saltwood (Kent)	Period ¹
Archbishop of York	Hexham (Nthumb)	1415
Bishop of Carlisle	La Rose (Cumb)	licenced 1355
Bishop of Carlisle	Northallerton (Yrks)	Period
Bishop of Chichester	Amberley (Sussex)	licenced 1377
Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield	Eccleshall (Staffs)	Period
Bishop of Durham	Bishop Auckland (Durham)	from 1283-1310
Bishop of Durham	Durham	Period
Bishop of Durham	Norham (Nthumb)	Period
Bishop of Durham	Crayke (Yrks)	Period
Bishop of Ely	Wisbech (Cambs)	Period
Bishop of Hereford	Bishops Castle (Shrops)	Period
Bishop of Lincoln	Sleaford (Lincs)	Period
Bishop of Lincoln	Newark (Notts)	Period
Bishop of Lincoln	Banbury (Oxf)	Period
Bishop of London	Bishops Stortford (Herts)	Period
Bishop of Salisbury	Sherborne (Dorset)	from 1354
Bishop of Winchester	Wolvesey (Hampshire)	Period
Bishop of Winchester	Taunton (Somerset)	Period
Bishop of Winchester	Farnham (Surrey)	Period
Furneys Abbey	Piel (Lancs)	1327-end
The Rector	Elsdon no. 2 (Nthumb)	1415
The Vicar	Chatton (Nthumb)	1415
The Vicar	Corbridge (Nthumb)	1415
The Vicar	Embleton (Nthumb)	1415
The Vicar	Ponteland (Nthumb)	1415
The Vicar	Stamfordham (Nthumb)	1415
Tynemouth Priory	Coquet Island (Nthumb)	1415
Tynemouth Priory	Tynemouth (Nthumb)	1296
Tynemouth Priory	Whitley nr Tynemouth (Nthumb)	1415
Windsor, warden and canons of the free chapel	Deddington (Oxf)	gifted 1364

¹ i.e. 1272-1422

Table 4-ii: church owned castles by region

Region	Total
Northern Border	13
The North	3
Midlands	6
South East	5
South West	2
East Anglia	1
Welsh March	1
Wales	0

Although the northern border contained nearly half of all church owned castles, its dominance was not as total as would first appear. All but five of the castles on the border were simple towers, whereas in the midlands and the south west, more significant castles were normal. This is also reflected in the ownership of these castles. The northern border saw a much wider range of church involvement in castle ownership, extending down to local priests. In contrast, the rest of the county saw bishops dominate.

By far the most important group of castles owned by the church were those of the bishops of Durham. When one considered their position on the northern border this should not surprise. Not only was there the ever present threat from Scotland, but the palatinate powers of the prince-bishops of Durham gave them powers and responsibilities above those of other bishops. This accounts for their ownership of Durham castle, an important castle that in other parts of the country would almost certainly have belonged to the crown, while Norham castle (Northumberland) was one of the most vulnerable in the country.

In contrast to the bishops of Durham, the bishops of Carlisle did not own any castles important for the defence of the border. Carlisle castle (Cumberland), the key to the defence of Cumberland, was in royal hands, and the bishop's only castle in the county was Rose castle, itself attacked while it was under construction.² The main castle owned by the bishops of Carlisle was Northallerton (Yorkshire), refortified in 1314,³ when increased Scottish success made the approaches to York temporarily dangerous.

All three castles held by the bishops of Winchester in this period were built by Bishop Henry of Blois in or around 1138. No licences to crenellate were granted to the bishops of Winchester, and their castle owning appears to have been a legacy of earlier, more troubled time. The same is true of the three castles held by the bishops of Lincoln. However, both Newark castle (Nottinghamshire) and Banbury castle (Oxfordshire) saw major work in the thirteenth century, while the bishops of Lincoln also gained licences to crenellate in this period.

² *Chronicon de Lanercost*, ed. J. Stevenson, Edinburgh, 1839, p.246

³ *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p164

The bishops of Salisbury were unusual in that they successfully gained control of Sherborne castle (Dorset) through a legal dispute, as was seen in chapter three. This demonstrates that some elements within the church were willing actively to seek new castles just as much as does castle building. How much use the bishops made of their new castle is uncertain, but Bishop Hallum issued a letter from the castle in 1410, showing at least that it remained in use.⁴

Only two abbeys owned castles during this period. Between them, Furness abbey (Lancashire) and Tynemouth priory (Northumberland) owned four castles, although all but one were towers. All four of these castles were built during this period, although not all were built by the church. These castles were all close to their abbey. Piel castle (Lancashire) was on an island five miles from Furness abbey. Tynemouth castle (Northumberland) is the most interesting, as the priory stood within the castle walls. The longest distance was Coquet Island (Northumberland), twenty miles north of Tynemouth. Finally, Whitley near Tynemouth was only two miles from the priory. It had been licenced to Gilbert de Whitley in 1345, but by 1415 was in the priory's hands, and was probably acquired due to its proximity to the priory.

Even at the lower levels of the church, some castle – or at least tower – building can be found. Six of the towers first mentioned in the 1415 survey of Northumberland were owned by the local priest. These six towers were scattered across the county, and it is possible that other such towers existed elsewhere on the border. Of these, Corbridge (Northumberland) is the finest example. It is clearly a fortified residence, complete with a roof top crenellated parapet – truly a castle in miniature.

Very little information has survived about the constables of church owned castles. The bishop's registers are not revealing, and much of our information comes during voidances, when the last constable was often either replaced or confirmed. Only seventeen constables appointed by the church are known to us. Eight of these men served on the northern border, partly reflecting the distribution of church owned castles, and partly due to the significance of Norham castle (Northumberland), where we know of five church appointed constables. This is also reflected in the status of the individual constables. Of the six church constables known to be knights, five served at Norham. This group of five men also contained four of the six men in this group with known military experience and the only men in this group to serve as royal constables at other castles. The remaining eleven men in this group were obscure figures, esquires at best, with no known military career, and little local service. Clearly Norham castle, with its important position on the border, was treated far more carefully than other church castles.

Many of these church owned castles were relics from the reign of King Stephen. While they had been maintained in the intervening years, very little castle building had been done by the church after that. More than any other group, church castles appear to have been a reaction to crisis, and the increase in the number of church castles in this period can be seen to have been a reaction to the threat from Scotland. Otherwise, a study of the surviving bishop's registers shows that concern for their castles was intermittent, with even their use as residences seeming to have differed from bishop to bishop, each of whom had their favourite residences.

⁴ 'The Register of John Chandler, dean of Salisbury 1404-1417', ed. T.C.B. Timmins, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 39 (1984), p.553

Chapter Five - Structural Changes at Castles

The most active area of castle studies centres on the physical building. Unlike the majority of work in this area, this chapter will examine castle building and decay from the perspective of the castle owner rather than the architect. First, new castle building will be examined. This is an area that has gained most attention in the past, but that attention has tended to focus on certain well known castles such as Edward I's castles in north Wales or Bodiam castle (Sussex). This chapter will examine all castle builders. The second section of this chapter will examine the licence to crenellate, both those that produced castles and those that did not. Finally, those castles that went out of use during this period will be studied, both those who were abandoned after a single dramatic incident and those that were abandoned gradually.

* * *

This period started with the last and greatest period of castle foundation by the kings of England, the string of great castles in north Wales built by Edward I. From this high point, the castle has been seen as declining until it disappeared during the fifteenth century. While this is undoubtedly true for royal castles, the same may not be true for private castle builders. This chapter will limit itself to those castles that were built from scratch, either on a new site or one that had been long abandoned. These are the buildings that indicated a perceived need for a new castle.

At least 272 castles were built during our period, resulting in a significant increase in the number of castles in use. Northern England was dominant, with one hundred and forty seven new castles. Even excluding simple towers such as those only known from the 1415 survey of Northumberland,¹ the north and the northern borders still account for one third of total castle building. In contrast Rutland, Huntingdon, Essex, Hertfordshire, Middlesex and Hampshire saw no new castles built. Wales, the traditional centre of castle building, falls into both extremes. During the Edwardian conquest, Wales saw castle building on an unprecedented and never matched level, with twenty eight of the thirty five castles built in Wales in our period complete by 1307. In the remaining one hundred and fifteen years of our period only seven new castles were built in Wales, demonstrating graphically the success of Edward I's conquest. It is the northern focus that limits the value of the debate of Bodiam castle (Sussex), located in a area that saw less building than anywhere other than East Anglia.²

Table 5-i: Castle building by region

Region	Total	Towers	Excluding Towers
Northern Border	125	88	37
The North	27	9	18
Midlands	31	2	29
South East	15	0	15
South West	18	5	13
East Anglia	9	0	9

¹ Of the twenty five firmly datable new castles in Northumberland, only one was built after 1350. Remembering that the prime source for these dates is licences to crenellate, this strongly suggests that it was the need to gain a licence that diminished in Northumberland, not the building of new castles.

² see in particular C.Coulson, 'Some Analysis of the Castle of Bodiam', *Medieval Knighthood IV*, Woodbridge, 1992, pp.51-108

The Marches	16	1	15
Wales	35	3	32
	276	108	168

As important as their location is the building date of these castles. Here there are two main problems. First, there are over 100 castles for which we do not have a clear building date. This includes fifty nine castles first mentioned in the 1415 survey of Northumberland, many of which can be dated no more securely than to the period between 1346, when licences to crenellate finish in Northumberland,³ and their mention in 1415. Second, we are reliant on the licence to crenellate for building dates for the majority of these castles. These provide us with an exact date at which building work was being considered, but does not tell us when the actual building took place.

Accepting the limitations of the evidence, one hundred and fifty four castles can be dated to a particular decade. Two thirds of these castles were built during six decades: 1300-1319, 1330-1349 and 1370-1389. The main surprise here is that the 1340s saw more castles built than any other decade, a period of increasing stability and in which Edward III established his reputation on the battlefield, before ending with the disaster of the Black Death. A closer examination of the castles built in the 1340s shows that ten were built in 1340 and 1341, while after 1346 there was almost no building. As will be seen below, this may cast a light on one motivation for castle building.

Table 5-ii: Castle building by decade

Decade	Number	Percentage
1270	9	5.8%
1280	11	7.1%
1290	9	5.8%
1300	18	11.7%
1310	19	12.3%
1320	6	3.9%
1330	15	9.7%
1340	25	16.2%
1350	5	3.2%
1360	3	1.9%
1370	10	6.5%
1380	14	9.1%
1390	6	3.8%
1400	4	2.6%
Total	154	

This period saw as wide a range of new castles as any, from masterpieces such as Caernarvon castle or Harlech castle (Merioneth), down to the single towers of Northumberland. The two types of castle most often seen as typical of this period were the concentric castles, such as Beaumaris castle (Anglesey) or Queenborough castle (Kent) and the quadrangular castle, typified by Bolton castle (Yorkshire). However, these forms of castles were not numerically speaking dominant during this period. This study will not concentrate on the architectural details of these new castles. Instead, it will look at the numbers of each type being built, and who was building them. Unlike many studies, it will not focus on a small, well known group of surviving castles, but will include all castles built during this period.

³ See part ii below for a full discussion of this.

Only eight true concentric castles were built from scratch during this period. By their very nature these castles were expensive to build, requiring two lines of fortification, and also to garrison effectively and this is reflected in that seven of the eight were built in Wales during the reign of Edward I, four by Edward himself, while the only concentric castle built in England was Queenborough castle (Kent), again a royal castle. While dramatic and powerful, these castles were thus in no way typical of castles built during this period.

Table 5-iii: Quadrangular castles

Castle	Date
Greystoke (Cumberland)	1353
Hemyock (Devon)	1380
Chideock (Dorset)	1370s
Woodsford (Dorset)	1336
Lumley (Durham)	1389-92
Raby (Durham)	1378
Ravensworth (Durham)	14 th cty.
Hever (Kent)	1271
Westenhanger (Kent)	1343
Somerton (Lincolnshire)	1281
Moor End (Northamptonshire)	1347
Woodcroft (Northamptonshire)	1280
Chillingham (Northumberland)	1344
Ford (Northumberland)	1338
Heaton Coldstream (Northumberland)	1415
Rothersfield Greys (Oxford)	1348
Shirburn (Oxford)	1338
Farleigh Hungerford (Somerset)	1383
Cavershall (Staffordshire)	1275
Sterborough (Surrey)	1341
Wingfield (Suffolk)	1384
Maxstoke (Warwickshire)	1345
Hartley (Westmorland)	1353
Bolton (Yorkshire)	1379
Cawood (Yorkshire)	1378-88
Danby (Yorkshire)	1400
Sheriff Hutton (Yorkshire)	1382
Wressle (Yorkshire)	1380s

The quadrangular castle was the most distinctive form of new private castle in this period. Although sometimes seen as a northern form, castles such as Hemyock (Devon), Chideock (Dorset) or Hever (Kent) demonstrate that quadrangular castles could be found across all of England, although none was built in Wales. Indeed, within England the distribution of quadrangular castles matches the overall concentration of new castles. However, the twenty seven quadrangular castles represent only one tenth of new castle building, and while more significant than concentric castles, were still not typical of the period.

Table 5-iv: Towers on the northern border

County	Towers	Other Castles
Cumberland	10	8
Durham	0	5
Lancashire	4	2
Northumberland	72	18

Yorkshire	5	15
Westmorland	7	5

Numerically, the tower dominated the northern counties. Two thirds of all castles built on the northern border and in the north were towers. These towers varied in size from very small buildings such as the Vicar's Peel at Corbridge (Northumberland), up to substantial buildings such as Belsay castle (Northumberland). Northumberland was the home of over half of these towers, although many of them are only known to us through the 1415 survey of Northumberland and it is possible that many similar towers remain unknown in other counties. Away from these northern counties, towers were rare. Only ten can be found, scattered across most of England and Wales, although absent from the south east. The tower was clearly a response to the real military threat posed by the Scots.

Despite the prominence in the literature of the above forms of castles, the majority of castles built in this period were enclosure castles, often of an irregular plan. Castles of this form can be found across the entire country, from Scotney castle (Kent), a two ward castle, with a weak rectangular outer ward and a stronger but irregular inner ward to Etal castle (Northumberland), with an oblong ward.⁴ At least sixty castles fall within this group.

* * *

Who was building new castles? As will be seen, the crown and the comital community were not active builders of new castles in this period. Instead, families such as the Dacres and the de la Beches provided the bulk of new castles in this period, each building as many castles as the most active magnate families.

Table 5-v: Castle builders by rank⁵

Builder	Castles
The King	9
Church	17
Comital Community	11
Parliamentary Peers	27
Knights	29
Esquires	1
Yeoman	1
Clerks	3
Unknown	39 ⁶

Edward I was the only great royal founder of castles in this period. His great castles of north Wales are well known. Here we will limit ourselves to noting that the four concentric castles amongst this group represent a high proportion of all concentric castles built in our period. The cost of building truly concentric castles limited them to the king and the wealthiest magnates. After the great castles of Edward I, the only new royal castle in this period was Queenborough castle (Kent) on the Isle of Sheppey, built by Edward III and a favourite residence of his. This too was a fully concentric castle,

⁴ *History of Northumberland*, vol. 11, London & Newcastle, 1922, p.464-470

⁵ Where identity of builder is known

⁶ While the rank is unknown, the name is not, and so this category can be categorically said to exclude the comital community, parliamentary peers, the king and the church

resembling, if only in outline, a later artillery fort.⁷ Queenborough also resembles the castles in north Wales in that it was associated with a new town, and can be seen as the last example of a tradition dating back to the conquest. However, despite its sophisticated design, Queenborough castle was an isolated case, and after Edward I, royal castle building was concentrated at existing castles.

Table 5-vi: Welsh castles of Edward I

Castle	Type
Aberystwyth	Concentric
Beaumaris	Concentric
Caernarvon	Enclosure
Carreg Cennon	Courtyard
Conway	Enclosure
Flint	Enclosure
Harlech	Concentric
Rhuddlan	Concentric

Table 5-vii: Castles built by the comital community

Castle	Date	Peer
Bampton (Oxford)	1315	Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke.
Bungay (Suffolk)	1294	Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk
Caerphilly (Glamorgan)	1268-	Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester
Denbigh	1282	Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln
Dunstanburgh (Nthumb)	1315	Thomas, earl of Lancaster
Llangibby (Monmouth)	1307-14	Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester
Morlais (Glamorgan)	1287-90	Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester
Powderham (Devon)	c.1390	Edward Courtenay, earl of Devon
Wingfield (Suffolk)	1384	Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk
Wressle (Yorkshire)	1380s	Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

The comital community were not great castle builders during this period. Of their castles, only Caerphilly castle (Glamorgan) ranks amongst the greatest castles, and it was begun in 1268, although building continued on into this period. The remaining castles were middle ranking castles, although Thomas of Lancaster's original plans for Dunstanburgh castle (Nthumb) may have made it a first rank building. This lack of comital castle building can be explained in two ways. The first is suggested by the early date of most of these castles, with seven of the ten built by 1315 and of them five located in Wales. As was seen in chapter three, the comital castles were largely concentrated in Wales, and once the threat from the Welsh was over, the main spur to their building new castles was removed. A second reason for the lack of comital castle building is also suggested by chapter three. The easiest way to gain new castles was by marriage to a great heiress. While a new building could take years to complete and consume large amounts of money both to build and maintain, marriage could bring a group of castles and the lands to maintain them.

Table 5-viii: Castles built by the church

Name	County	Date	Builder	Type
Wolsty	Cumb.	1348	Holmcultram Abbey	Rectangular moated
Piel	Lancs	1327	Furness Abbey	Great Tower
Somerton	Lincs	1281	Bp of Durham	Quadrangular
North Elmham	Norfolk	1387	Bp of Norwich	Prob. strong house

⁷ Platt, 1995, p.109

Thorpe Waterville	Nhants	1301	Bp of Cov & Lich	Two enclosures
Chatton	Nthumb	by 1415	The Vicar	Tower
Coquet Island	Nthumb	by 1415	Tynemouth Priory	Tower
Corbridge	Nthumb	1300-1415	The Vicar	Tower
Elsdon no.2	Nthumb	by 1415	The Rector	Tower
Hexham	Nthumb	by 1415	Abp York	
Ponteland	Nthumb	by 1415	The Vicar	Tower
Stamfordham	Nthumb	by 1415	The Vicar	Tower
Amberley	Sussex	1377	Bp of Chichester	Quadrangular enclosure
Bewley	Westm.	14th C.	Bp of Carlisle	Square courtyard castle
Cawood	Yorks	1374-88	Abp of York	Quadrangular
Sherburn in Elmet	Yorks	1382	Abp of York	Rectangular moat

Taken as a body, the church built more new castles than anyone else in our period, outbuilding even the king, although the majority of the buildings were on a very modest scale. Of course the church was not a monolithic organisation, and the impetus behind these castles came from fifteen different parts of the church. The most important of these, both in rank and in the number of castles built were the archbishops of York, who built three castles. Nationally, the bishops were responsible for another five castles, each built by a different diocese. Lower levels of the church hierarchy were only active as castle builders on the northern border, where both abbeys and local priests were to be found building castles and towers. This helps to account for the northern bias amongst these church owned castles, with twelve of the sixteen located in the northern counties. Once again it was the threat from the Scots that inspired the building of new castles. Some church buildings stretch the definition of the castle. The Bishop's Palace at Wells (Somerset) is a good example of this. Here the palace itself is not fortified at all. However, the site is surrounded by a curtain wall and moat with a fortified gatehouse, on a par with many castles and the site is considered as such.⁸

As the above discussions imply, the majority of new castles in this period were built by lesser lay landowners. The knightly community dominates this group. They represent those families that had the lands and resources required to build and then maintain a castle. This group contains the private individual responsible for the greatest number of new castles. Two years before his disgrace in 1340 Nicholas de la Beche gained a licence to crenellate for Aldworth le Beche (Berks), Watlington (Oxf) and Beaumys (Berks). As will be seen below, multiple licences were not uncommon, but this case is unique in that a castle was built at all three sites. Nicholas survived his disgrace by seven years and appears to have spent his time building. Unfortunately, all that remains of these three buildings is a moat at Beaumys, so we do not know what he built. More typical were builders of a single castle, such as Sir Edmund Bacon, who gained a licence to crenellate for Gresham castle (Norfolk) in 1318, and John de Pulteneye, who gained a licence for Cheveley castle (Cambridge) in 1341.

Only eleven of these men owned castles they had not built themselves. In most of these eleven cases, that castle had been recently gained. John de Cherlton, the builder of Wrockwardine castle (Shropshire), licenced in 1316, had recently gained Powis castle (Montgomery) through his marriage to Hawisa de la Pole, while although Ralph de Lumley, the builder of Lumley castle (Durham) had inherited Kilton castle (Yorkshire) from his brother Robert in 1374, Robert had himself only gained the castle seven months before his death. This was a group moving into the castle community rather than one expanding an existing involvement with castles. Moreover, it was rare

⁸ M.E.Wood, 'The Bishop's Palace, Wells', *Archaeological Journal*, 107 (1950), pp.108-110

for a single family in this group to build more than one castle. The main exception to this was in Northumberland. There, examples abound of families producing two or more castles. Typical of this was the Widdrington family. Widdrington castle (Northumberland) itself was licenced to Sir Gerard de Widdrington in 1341, while his younger brother Roger gained a licence for West Swinbourne castle (Northumberland) in 1346, both of which belonged to John de Widdrington in 1415. However, the greatest of these families was the Ogles. In 1415, Sir Robert Ogle owned six Northumbrian castles – Flotterton, Hepple, Middleton, Newstead, Ogle, and Sewingshields. Ogle had been licenced in 1341 by Robert Ogle, while the remaining five castles first appear in the 1415 survey. All six of these castles appear to have been built by members of the Ogle family, making the family, at least in numerical terms, the greatest private castle builders of this period.

Table 5-ix: Castles built by the Welsh

Castle	Builder	Date
Dolforwyn (Mont.)	Llewelyn ap Griffin	c.1273
Dryslwyn (Carm)	Rhys ap Maredudd	by 1287
Dynevor (Carm)	Rhys ap Maredudd	by 1287
Llandovery (Carm)	Res Wyndot & bro.	by 1282
Newcastle Emlyn	?	by 1288
Dinas Bran (Denb)	Gruffydd ap Madog	by 1282
Caergwrle (Flint)	?	by 1282
Castel-y-Bere (Mr)	?	by 1283
Powis	de la Pole	by 1299

The thirteenth century was the last period to see major castle building by the native Welsh princes. Indeed, it was just such castle building, at Dolforwyn castle (Montgomery) that helped contribute to the start of the Welsh wars of Edward I. However, like many other Welsh castles most of these buildings were soon in English hands. It must also be remembered that many of the smaller, undocumented castles in the Welsh heartland must have been built by the Welsh. How long they stayed in use, or in Welsh hands is unclear but their existence must be remembered.

The best known example of castle building by the Welsh was Llewelyn ap Griffith's castle of Dolforwyn (Montgomery), only four miles from Montgomery castle, and thus a direct challenge to Edward I, who responded by ordering Llewelyn to stop building work at the castle.⁹ Llewelyn's continued work on the castle soon led to war, although the castle itself remained in his hands until 1277.

Powis castle (Montgomery) is unusual in that it remained in the hands of the descendants of its original Welsh builder across the entire period. In 1309 the castle had passed to Hawis de la Pole, sister and heir by English law of Griffith de la Pole.¹⁰ She married John de Cherleton, and the castle was held by their direct descendants across the period, despite an attack on the castle by the heirs under Welsh custom in 1312.

These Welsh castle builders could find themselves under intolerable pressure. Rhys ap Maredudd was particularly badly treated. Despite having been loyal to Edward I since 1277, he was forced to abandon Dynevor castle (Carmarthen) and after a series of demands from Edward finally rebelled in June 1287, regaining Dynevor and

⁹ 23 June 1273, *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.51

¹⁰ *I.P.M. V*, no.147

capturing Carreg Cennon castle (Carmarthen) and Llandovery castle (Carmarthen) before being pressed back. By November 1287, his second castle, Dryslwyn (Carmarthen) was under siege, and although he was able to break out and capture Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen) he was forced on the run, before being captured and finally hanged on 2 June 1292.¹¹ His castle building had not helped him survive English pressure – indeed it may have attracted the attention of Edward I and his case demonstrated the problems that faced a Welsh castle builder.

The 114 castles where we do not know the builder fall into two almost equal groups. In sixty cases we know the names of some owners of the building, but not when the castle was built. This group is concentrated on the northern border, and is dominated by those castles that first appear in the 1415 survey of Northumberland. The second group contains fifty four castles where we do not know the names of any owners. Of those fifty four castles, all but fourteen were either in Wales or on the Scottish border. These are both areas where licences to crenellate were not needed, and demonstrates how useful a source they are.

* * *

In the twenty six cases, an admittedly small percentage, where we know the age of a castle builder a clear pattern emerges. The largest group were in their forties. This was not because they had had to wait to inherit. Gilbert de Clare, builder of Caerphilly castle (Glamorgan), had not started to work on the castle until twenty years after inheriting. Both of the castle builders who were in their teens were members of the comital community. Llangibby castle (Monmouth) was built by the last Gilbert de Clare at some point between 1307 and 1314, when he was between sixteen and twenty, while Henry de Beaumont was eighteen when he built Folkingham castle (Lincolnshire).

Table 5-x: Age of castle builders

Age	No
-19	2
20-29	2
30-39	6
40-49	11
50-59	5

Table 5-xi: Constable service by castle builders

Constable service	Individuals
0	49
1	26
2	11
3	3
4	3
5	1

¹¹ J.E.Morris, *The Welsh Wars of Edward I*, Oxford, 1901, p.204

Table 5-xii: Relationship of castle building to constable service

before first service	15
after first service	24
still serving	10
in gap	3
after last service	7
unclear	4

Just under half of these castle builders served as constables. This represents one third of the overlap between castle ownership and constable service. All ranks amongst castle builders can be found serving as a constable, from Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln, builder of Ruthin castle (Denbigh) and Denbigh castle, who served as constable of Corfe castle (Dorset) and Skipton castle (Yorkshire), in addition to his role as hereditary constable of Chester, to Roland to Vaus, builder of Triermain castle (Cumberland) and constable of Carlisle castle (Cumberland). Amongst this group, castle building was more likely after first service as a constable. The time that lapsed between that first appointment and the date of castle building, or at least of the licence to crenellate, varied from under a year, as between Robert Baynard's appointment as constable of Norwich castle in 1311, and his gaining a licence to crenellate Great Hautboys castle (Norfolk) in 1312, to twenty six years between Nicholas de la Beche's first service as constable of Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) in 1312, and his gaining a licence to crenellate for Aldworth castle (Berkshire), Beaumyss castle (Berkshire) and Watlington castle (Oxfordshire) in 1338. However, two thirds of these men were still serving as constables when they gained their licence to crenellate, possibly using the chance created by their being in royal service to gain the licence.

Thirty four castle builders can be identified between 1330 and 1350. Of these men, seventeen, exactly half, saw some military service in 1338 to 1343 (see above, p.7). Of the seventeen, sixteen saw service in France, while one, William Heron, builder of Ford castle (Northumberland), only served against the Scots. The castles build by these seventeen men were spread across the entire country, from Ilton castle (Devon), licenced by John de Chevreston in 1335, to Crawley castle (Northumberland), licenced by John Heron in 1343, less than twenty miles from the Scottish border. Of particular interest is Gerard Widdrington.¹² Between 1338 and 1340 he was serving in northern France,¹³ while in 1342 he was serving in Brittany.¹⁴ In the intervening year he gained a licence to crenellate for Widdrington castle (Northumberland), taking advantage of a lull in the fighting in France, although when exactly he build the castle is unknown. These men were active members of the military community while they were building their castles, rather than retired soldiers, building with money made from the wars in France.

* * *

What were the motives behind this castle building? It is never going to be possible to give a definitive answer to such a question, but we can make some suggestions that may

¹² For more details on Widdrington's career see Andrew Ayton, 'Edward III and the English Aristocracy at the beginning of the Hundred Years War', in M.Strickland, *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998, pp.173-206

¹³ *Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. John Ferguson, London, 1972, nos.291, 317 & 693; C.76/15 m.5

¹⁴ 13 October [1342], SC.1/39 no.153. This is a letter from the earl of Arundel to the chancellor explaining that as Gerard Widdrington had agreed to serve in both Scotland and Brittany, his brother Roger was serving in his name in Scotland.

have some validity. This new castle building can be split into two groups. The first, and largest, is the group of castles built as their owners' only castle. Here we must examine why a family that had not before built a castle was either able or willing to build. The second group is those castle builders who already owned castles. Here we must examine why they wanted a new castle, and how it related to their existing building.

The most important factor in the building of a new castle was a perceived military threat. This is shown most clearly by the dominance of the northern border as a location for new castle building, and by the end of intense castle building in and around Wales after the Edwardian conquest. Even excluding the towers, the northern border still saw the largest number of new castles built, followed closely by Wales. In contrast, the south coast, where there was an intermittent danger of French raids, the impetus towards castle building was much reduced, and only East Anglia saw less castle building. When one remembers that Kent, facing the French coast, saw eight of the thirteen castles built in the South East, the motivation of the threat seems more obvious. It is the northern bias that reduces the value of the debate on the military value of Bodiam castle (Sussex). Bodiam is far from the main area of castle building in this period, and it is to the northern castles that we must thus look to find how castles had evolved by 1400. The different levels of building in Northumberland and Cumberland also demonstrate the importance of a military threat. While Carlisle castle (Cumberland) was able to effectively resist Scottish attacks, neither Berwick or Roxburgh were able to play that role for Northumberland,¹⁵ and Northumberland saw five times more new castles build than Cumberland, despite the similar size of the two counties.

A second clear contributor to the desire to build castles was political uncertainty. The three main bursts of castle building – 1300 to 1319, the 1330s and early 1340s and finally 1370-89 – all match such periods. The first covers the old age of Edward I and most of the reign of Edward II, a period of uncertainty followed by crisis. The second peak also covers a period of uncertainty. Edward III had yet to make his reputation, and his military endeavours in France had been unspectacular and expensive. The governmental crisis that his financial problems had sparked, and the very public dispute with Archbishop Stratford, would not have reassured men who could remember the chaos of his fathers reign. After the victory at Crécy this flow of new castles dried up, suggesting a new confidence in the abilities of Edward III, although the impact of the Black Death must not be underestimated. The final peak marks the old age and rapid decline of Edward III, the early, crisis-ridden years of Richard II and the change of fortunes in France.

One possible motive for castle building that can be dismissed is fear of civil unrest after the Peasant's Revolt of 1381. An examination of the castles built in the 1380s shows that building work was at its peak in 1380, and slowed across the rest of the decade, with no peak in or immediately after 1381. The best candidate is Cooling castle (Kent), not least on the strength of the unusual inscription carved into the castle:

Knoweth that beth and schul be
That I am mad in help of the
cuntrie

¹⁵ A. Goodman, 'The Defence of Northumberland; a Preliminary Survey', in M. Strickland, *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998, pp.164-5

In knowyng of whyche thyng
Thys is chartre and wytnessyng¹⁶

This message has been taken to be aimed at either rebellious local peasants, or the French. Of these, the latter seems more likely. The locality of Cooling had been raided by the French in 1379,¹⁷ providing a clear military motivation, while the licence to crenellate was issued on 10 February 1381, three months before the start of the revolt.

While most castles acted as estate centres, it is hard to find one built for such a purpose by an existing castle owner. Dunstanburgh castle (Northumberland) would be a candidate, located in an area where there were Lancastrian estates but no Lancastrian castles, and Simpson makes a good case for such a positive interpretation of the castle.¹⁸ However, Thomas of Lancaster's motivation for building the castle is notoriously suspicious,¹⁹ and political considerations rather than estate management were probably dominant.

At least one castle was built to directly replace an older and derelict castle. Castleton castle (Yorkshire) was in ruins by 1336.²⁰ The site was owned by the Thweng family, then the Latimers, before coming into the possession of John Neville, lord Latimer, who built himself a quadrangular castle at Danby (Yorkshire), within sight of the old castle.²¹ Here we have a case where a change of hands, and the dereliction of an older castle both contributed to the building of a newer castle in an up-to-date style.

Some of these castles were built by newly wealthy men who had managed to gain enough lands and income to build and maintain a castle where their predecessors had not. The licence to crenellate and the resulting castle were only part of a series of grants gained by these men. Both Stephen de Pencestre, builder of Allington castle (Kent) in 1281, and Sir Edward Dalyngrugge builder of Bodiam castle (Sussex) had gained a licence to hold a fair and a market and grants of free warren before building the castle. They were gathering around them the symbols of lordship, and the castle was one of the most visible. For some men it is possible to trace the increase in their estates that allowed their castle building. John de Pateshull, builder of Bletsoe castle (Bedfordshire) is one such case. In 1324 he inherited lands in five counties on the death of Walter de Teye,²² and within three years he had gained the licence to crenellate Bletsoe. Here it is worth noting the Bletsoe was part of Pateshull's own lands, already held by him in 1313,²³ and he chose to build his castle there rather than on the lands he had recently inherited.

There was undoubtedly a symbolic element to much castle building. Even buildings of undeniably military intent such as Caernarvon castle could contain such symbolism, with its resemblance to the walls of Constantinople, and a whole series of imperial connections. In those parts of the country unthreatened by any realistic enemy

¹⁶ W.A.S. Robertson, 'Coulyng Castle', *Archaeologia Cantiana*, 9 (1877), p.134

¹⁷ *ibid.*, p.130

¹⁸ W.D. Simpson, 'Dunstanburgh Castle', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 4th series, 16 (1939), pp.31-42;

W.D. Simpson, 'Further notes on Dunstanburgh Castle', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 4th series, 27 (1949), pp.1-28

¹⁹ Bates, pp.169-171

²⁰ King, p.515

²¹ *V.C.H. Yorkshire, North Riding, vol.2*, p.336

²² *I.P.M. VI*, no.533

²³ *I.P.M. V*, no.376

this symbolic element must have formed an important part of the urge to build. Indeed, Coulson has suggested that almost no castles had anything but a symbolic nature.²⁴ However, one must not overplay this element. Even excluding towers, the northern border still saw more building work than any other area, and it is clear that a constant military threat was a more significant factor than any desire for ostentatious display. In those areas where the military threat was not strong, new castles were rare. While the majority of castles would not have been able to resist a determined royal siege, the castles of the northern border were not intended to combat such a force, but rather to deter Scottish raiders.

What then of those castles built in the quiet period of the 1350s and 1360s? The answer is in their location. The private castles datable to this period demonstrate a clear geographical bias towards the northern counties of England, with four of the eight located in Yorkshire or further north. Quite clearly the relative nearness of the Scottish threat was a key element in the building of these castles. In the rest of the country there was a near total lack of private building, suggesting that the peace and confidence of the period, perhaps combined with the opportunities for military adventure offered by the successful campaigns in France, removed the incentives to spend time and money building castles. The gap between 1353 and 1361 is the one of the longest in castle construction during this period.

Table 5-xiii: Castles built 1350-1369

Castle	Date	Builder
Northborough (Nhants)	c.1350	
Flamborough (Yorks)	1351-2	Marmaduke Constable
Greystoke (Cumb)	1353	William lord Greystoke
Hartley (Westmorland)	1353	Thomas de Musgrave
Queenborough (Kent)	1361	The King
Doddington (Cheshire)	1364	
Harewood (Yorks)	1366	William de Aldeburgh

A very few castles can be seen to have been built to provoke a reaction. The best known case was Dolforwyn castle (Montgomery), dealt with above, but a similar case occurred at Morlais castle (Glamorgan), built in 1287-90 by Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester, on land owned by Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford causing a dispute between the two that required Edward I's personal attention.²⁵ Morlais was a sizeable castle, and its building must have been expensive and required much forward planning. Clare had passed through the area, then unoccupied, during the revolt of Rhys ap Mareddud in 1287, and he was no doubt claiming it through right of conquest. A private war soon developed, and eventually Clare was held to be to at fault for the entire episode,²⁶ after which the castle appears to have been abandoned.

Nine counties saw more castle building than their surrounding area. Devon, Kent and Norfolk were isolated in areas of little castle building. Kent and Norfolk saw similar patterns of building, with castles built across most of the period before ending in Cooling castle (Kent) in 1381 and North Elmham castle (Norfolk) in 1387. In contrast, Devon saw late construction, with three of the ten castles built after 1390 in England

²⁴ C. Coulson, 'Structural Symbolism in Medieval Castle Architecture', *Journal of the British Archaeological Association*, 132 (1979), pp.73-90

²⁵ C.W.R., pp.337-349

²⁶ J.E.Morris, *The Welsh Wars of Edward I*, Oxford, 1901, pp.224-237

and Wales. These three castles were all located at river mouths on the south Devon coast, suggesting that the threat of French raids motivated the builders of these castles. Shropshire, Herefordshire and Glamorgan form a loose ring surrounding north Wales, and this is reflected in the early dates of their castles, at its most extreme in Glamorgan, where nine of the eleven castles built are dated to Edward I's reign. Once the threat from the Welsh faded, so did castle building in the surrounding areas. Finally, three midland counties – Northamptonshire, Warwickshire and Oxfordshire – saw an unusually high level of castle building, concentrated before 1349. No obvious reason can be seen for this concentration of new building, and it can only be allocated to individual preference amongst local landowners in those areas.

We can draw some conclusions from this chapter. First is that there were massive regional differences in castle building in this period. This period saw the end of major castle building in Wales, after the great castles of Edward I and his supporters, and the success of Edward's conquest put an end to any major castle building in Wales across the rest of this period. In contrast, the failures of Edward I and Edward II in Scotland created a dangerous border area in the north of England, and that danger created an situation in which even minor landowners built themselves towers and minor castles. The pattern of building work here was thus different from that in Wales. Edward I had started to build great castles in Scotland on a par with those of Wales, but that was not the reaction on the northern border. Thus the size of the castles being build decreased during this period. However, it is not possible to say that the quality of the castle had also decreased. Although the greatest castles were concentrated in the first thirty years of this period, places such as Bodiam (Sussex) or Bolton (Northumberland) demonstrate that a high level of skill was still present across the period, and whatever their military potential, their quality as buildings cannot be denied.

Section ii - Licences to crenellate

The licence to crenellate provides us with one of the best sources for both castle building and castle ownership in this period, often providing the only documented owner for many lesser castles. The vast majority of licences issued by the king were recorded on the Patent Rolls, with only four recorded on the Charter Rolls.²⁷ In addition, at least two original licences to crenellate have survived. Two copies of the licence for Bolton castle (Yorkshire) survive amongst the Scrope manuscripts,²⁸ while original letters patent for a licence for Edgefield (Norfolk) are preserved in the Public Record Office.²⁹ In both cases, the licence was enrolled on the Patent Rolls. Unlike most areas covered by this work, licences to crenellate have been studied in some detail. Coulson's article in *Nottingham Medieval Studies* is the most recent, and the best, work on this subject, and is both a discussion of the role of the licence and a guide to previous writing.³⁰

In addition to those licences that resulted in castles, a sizeable number did not, and these apparently unused licences can provide a further insight into the desire for

²⁷ Bampton (Devon), *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341*, p.353; Ogle (Northumberland), *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417*, p.4; Aston (Bucks), *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341*, p.353 and Boghton Malherbe (Kent), *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417*, p.1

²⁸ Northallerton Record Office ZBO 1/642 and ZBO 1/644

²⁹ E.156/28/6

³⁰ C. Coulson, 'Freedom to Crenellate by Licence: An Historiographical Revision', *Nottingham Medieval Studies*, 38 (1994), pp.86-137

fortification and the value placed upon it. Here we will divide the licences into two groups – active and inactive. The active licences are those that resulted in the building of a new castle or were issued for an already existing castle, while the inactive licences are those for sites where no castle resulted. This does not imply that no building occurred at these sites, only that whatever was produced is not considered a castle. The inactive licences fall into several groups. Many did not result in any building work of any nature. Others can be linked to un-fortified buildings, while still others were gained for church buildings. Finally, a small group were gained for buildings within towns.

While the vast majority of these licences to crenellate were granted directly by the king, this was not always the case. The right to grant licences was one of the powers granted away by the king in the palatinate areas of the country. In effect this was limited to the bishop of Durham across the period, and the dukes of Lancaster when they held those powers. Although the same was true for the earls of Chester, that title was held either by the King or his heir during this period and thus remained attached to the crown. Although few licences were gained from these sources in this period, the last two licences gained, for Witton-le-Wear (Durham),³¹ and Ludworth (Durham),³² were both gained from the bishop of Durham.

Table 5-xiv: Licences to crenellate by reign

	Total	Per Year	Used	Unused	% Used
Edward I	38	1.1	22	16	57.9
Edward II	57	2.9	30	27	52.6
Edward III to 1349	101	4.4	51	50	50.5
Edward III from 1350	17	0.6	13	4	76.5
Richard II	41	1.8	27	14	65.9
Henry IV	7	0.5	7	0	100.0
Henry V	1	0.1	1	0	100.0
Total	262	1.7	151	111	57.6

The most dramatic change in the rate at which licences to crenellate were issued came at the end of the 1340s. Until that point the number of licences issued had been slowly increasing, reaching a rate of over four per year, a rate maintained until 1348. The following year, none were issued, and the rate of issue did not begin to recover until the 1370s. The most obvious cause of this dramatic fall in licencing (matching a fall in actual building) was the Black Death. No other explanation fits this date. Success in France had not stopped the licence seekers of 1347 or 1348, and the renewed campaigns of the 1350s likewise failed to rekindle interest. No such obvious cause can explain the lack of royal licences under Henry IV and Henry V. Of the eight licences issued during their reigns, the last two were issued by the bishop of Durham – Henry V issued no licences to crenellate. Here we may be seeing the first signs of the death of interest in castles, or a sign of the insecurity of the Lancastrian monarchs. The lack of unlicensed building after 1399 suggests that this decline does not indicate that licences to crenellate were no longer required. A different situation appears to have prevailed in Northumberland. Of the twenty three licences issued in Northumberland, only one was granted after 1346. The effective end of licences to crenellate in Northumberland coincides with the ravaging of the border by the Scots before their defeat at Neville Cross, and that destruction may have motivated this change.³³

³¹ W. Hutchinson, *The History of the County Palatine of Durham*, vol. 3, Durham, 1823, pp.304-6

³² W. Hutchinson, *The History of the County Palatine of Durham*, vol. 1, Durham, 1823, p.408

³³ Bates, p.11

Of the 246 separate licences granted, ten were for two sites, and eight for three. Of these eighteen multiple licences, six produced no building work, while another nine only produced one castle. All together, these multiple licences account for twenty eight licenced sites where no work was carried out, nearly one quarter of all such cases. Although such multiple licences can be found up until 1399, such licences were concentrated in the reign of Edward III, who granted ten between 1329 and 1343, during the peak period of licence granting.

Thirteen castles received more than one licence. In one case, that of Hever castle (Kent), there was both a change of family and a gap of over one hundred years, between the first licence, granted to Stephen de Pencester in 1271, and the second, granted to John de Cobham in 1383. In contrast, at two castles – Blenkinsopp (Northumberland) and Flamborough (Yorkshire) – the second licence was issued within months of the first. The only difference between the licences was that in both cases, the second licence was issued under the privy seal while the first licence for Blenkinsopp was issued by the keeper, and the first for Flamborough by the king, although what this signifies, if anything, is unclear. At Penrith castle (Cumberland), the second licence of 1399 expanded on the original licence of 1397 and included permission to fortify a 'mantlet'. Finally, at Macclesfield castle (Cheshire), the second licence may have been intended as security after the fall of Richard II. John de Macclesfield, clerk, had gained the original licence in August 1398, and as Cheshire was a stronghold of Richard, Macclesfield may have felt that a second licence was prudent. In the remaining eight cases, there are no obvious reasons for the second licence.

Table 5-xv: Licences to crenellate by region

Region	Inactive	Active	% Active	Castles Built
Northern Border	2	46	95.8.	125
The North	16	23	59.0	27
Midlands	27	28	50.9	31
South East	27	15	35.7	15
South West	19	15	44.1	18
East Anglia	8	4	33.3	9
Marches	10	15	60.0	16

Very similar numbers of licences were issued across most of England. However, it should be remembered that all but two of the twenty five licences granted in Northumberland came before 1346, artificially lowering the number of licences in the northern border. The greatest differences came with the number of licences acted upon, which was at a peak in the northern border region, and then was dramatically lower the further south one goes, until it reached a low point in East Anglia and the south east. The nature of a licence to crenellate thus varied across the country, from being a serious military grant in the north, almost to being a form of planning permission in London.

Fifteen licences were granted to fortify buildings within towns. These licences did not result in any recognised castles, but they were not all intended entirely as status symbols. A small group of these licences were granted to bishops, either to crenellate the bishop's palace or to enclose the cathedral close, and here at least some work may have occurred. However, most of these licences were for town houses, both for bishops and for laymen. Of the laymen, only two were castle owners. The first was to John de Cherleton, who gained a licence to crenellate his house in Shrewsbury in 1325, after

having been pardoned and restored for his part in the rebellion of 1321-1322. The second was to John de Pultney, who in 1341 gained a licence to crenellate Cheveley (Cambridge), Penshurst (Kent) and his house in London. He built a moated castle at Cheveley.

Table 5-xvi: Location of urban licences

Town	No of Licences
York	1
Lincoln	1
Shrewsbury	1
London	10
Exeter	2

The ten licences issued in London do not indicate a willingness on the part of the king to have fortifications near London. All ten were for clearly urban dwelling, with most of the locations being indicated by street names. Whatever work resulted from these licences is hard to say, with frequent rebuilding in the city obscuring any work but licences such as that issued to John de Wengrave to crenellate a 'chamber in Bradestrere' can not have been intended to produce castles.³⁴

Three licences were issued in the form of pardons for crenellation. The first of these is the most interesting. It was granted to John de Sutton of Holderness in 1352, who had been accused before the justices of unlicensed crenellation. In his petition for a pardon, he claimed that he had simply built some strong tenements, and the accusation was malicious, an argument somewhat weakened by his then gaining permission to convert the tenements into a castle. He was fined 20s. and granted a licence to build a castle. The low level of the fine is particularly interesting, suggesting as it does that there was no financial disincentive to gaining a licence. This case also demonstrates that unlicensed crenellation could attract legal attention. The remaining two pardons both occur in the early 1380s. In neither case is there any doubt that crenellation had occurred, although the scale differed between the two cases. The first was that of John Rous, who in December 1381 was pardoned for crenellating the gate of his manor house at Ragley (Warwickshire) and given permission to crenellate the entire manor. The second was to Sir Thomas Hungerford in 1383, who had crenellated the entire manor house at Farleigh Hungerford (Somerset) and was pardoned for a fine of 1 mark. These fortifications could have been built as a panicked reaction to the peasants revolt, and once again the fine was too small to suggest any financial reason for not gaining a licence.

There is very little evidence to suggest that licences were sought for modifications to castles already in existence at the start of this period. However, there are at least three cases where a site that had probably fallen out of use was licenced for effective re-crenellation. The first was at Whitwick castle (Leicestershire), initially mentioned in 1149-53 and 1204-5,³⁵ before a licence was granted to Henry Beaumont, an ally of Edward II in 1321.³⁶ The second such case was Bampton castle (Devon), taken by King Stephen in 1136,³⁷ before being licenced to Richard Cogan in 1336.³⁸ It

³⁴ 22 May 1314, *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.118

³⁵ F.M.Stenton, *The First Century of English Feudalism*, Oxford, 1932, p.251; *Rotuli Litterarum Patentium in Turro Londinensi*, vol.1, part 1, London, 1835, p.48

³⁶ 12 March 1321, *C.P.R. 1318-1323*, p.571

³⁷ *Gesta Stephani*, K.R.Potter & R.H.C.Davies, Oxford, 1976, pp.29-30

is unclear if any work was carried out as a result of this licence, and the remains are of an earthwork castle. At the third case it is clear some building work was carried out. Bishop's Stortford castle (Hertfordshire), belonging to the bishops of London, was first mentioned during the reign of William I, before being dismantled in 1211.³⁹ Although the castle was to be repaired in 1213-14, it was licenced in 1346, after which it again appears in the record. It would seem clear that this was a reoccupation of an abandoned site. Likewise, there was almost certainly an existing castle at Broughton castle (Oxfordshire) when Thomas Wykeham gained a licence to crenellate in 1406. The original castle had been built around 1300 and this licence may indicate that it had fallen into decay or that it had not been a true castle.

There is very little difference between the group of men who received active licences and the wider pool of men who built castles. Thus the discussion of castle builders above is equally relevant here. The only significant difference is that the Northumbrian castles after 1346 were not licenced and their builders are thus not relevant for this section. However, that lack of licences is reflected in our lack of knowledge of builder's identity for most of those castles and so they do not feature strongly in the above discussion. Here we will concentrate on those people and organisations that received inactive licences.

The inactive licences were granted to a very mixed group of people. Of the ninety five individuals and bodies granted inactive licences, the rank of fifty two is known. Amongst them the largest groups were parliamentary peers (twelve), bishops (eleven) and knights (seven), but there were also men such as John Wyard, who gained a licence to crenellate Staunton Harecourt (Berkshire) in 1327, his closest association with castles. The only members of the comital community present were Ralph, first earl of Stafford, who gained a licence to crenellate Madlee and Stafford (both Staffordshire) in 1348 and Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, who gained a licence to crenellate for Wingfield castle (Suffolk), Sternefeld (Suffolk) and Huntyngfeld (Suffolk) in 1385. Both of them were newly created members of the comital community. In each cases, one of the sites licenced became a castle.

Twenty seven of the individuals in this group were members of the castle community. Of these, twelve were castle owners, of whom only three owned castles they had not themselves built. The most important of these three was Ralph, earl of Stafford, discussed above. Second was John Cherleton of Powis, discussed above (see p.50), who gained a licence to crenellate a house in Shrewsbury in 1325. Third was Fulk le Strange of Blackmere, who gained a licence to crenellate for Whitchurch (Shropshire) in 1322, one year before his death. At his death he owned Corfham castle (Shropshire), having gained the castle through his marriage to Eleanor Giffard. The remaining nine were men like John Rous of Ragley, who having gained a licence to crenellate for Ragley castle (Warwickshire) in 1381, then gained another for Stanley Poundelarge (Gloucestershire) in 1391, this time without result.

The inactive licences contain the only examples in this period of licences to crenellate being granted to women. The first was issued to Matilda, widow of William de Ferrers in 1337 for Bere Ferrars (Devon), regarded as no more than the site of a

³⁸ 17 March 1336, *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341*, p.353

³⁹ 'Chronicles of the Reign of Edward I and Edward II, vol. 1, *Annales Londonienses and Annales Paulini*', ed. William Stubbs, *Rolls Series*, 76 (1882), p.15

possible castle by King.⁴⁰ A second licence for the same site was gained three years later in 1340, by John de Ferrers, presumably William and Matilda's heir. It is possible that William had requested the licence but had died before it could be issued. However, that can not be true for the second such licence, issued to Maud, widow of John Marmion in 1348 for West Tanfeld (Yorkshire). John Marmion had died in 1335, and it is clear here that Maud had herself requested the licence.

Table 5-xvii: Licences granted to the church

	Inactive	Active
Kings' Clerks	5	0
Bishops	14	7
Abbeys	6	4
Others	2	0
Total	27	11

Table 5-xviii: Date of licences granted to the church

Decade	Inactive	Active	Total
1280's	2		2
1290's	3	1	4
1300's	3	2	5
1310's	4		4
1320's	3	1	4
1330's	8	1	9
1340's		2	2
1350's		1	1
1360's			
1370's	2		2
1380's	1	2	3
1390's		1	1

Churchmen were active seekers of licences to crenellate, representing just over one in ten of the licences granted. However, only eleven of the granted licences resulted in a known castle, much lower than the overall ratio. The licences granted to the church were spread across the period in much the same way as the overall picture. Even the concentration of nine licences granted in 1336, 1337 and 1338, matches the national picture. The only significant difference is that church licences fall off dramatically after 1340, while nationally that fall off does not occur for another decade.

Of the eleven active church licences, seven were granted to bishops. Only two of these seven were granted to a bishop close to the Scottish border, both of which were granted to the bishop of Carlisle for Rose castle (Cumberland). The remaining five licences were granted to the bishop of Coventry and Lichfield (two licences), the bishop of Norwich, the bishop of Chichester and the bishop of London. Twice as many licences granted to bishops did not produce castles. These too were scattered across the country, including two for houses in London. Most of these licences must have been sought for prestige rather than through any military concern.

Three licences granted to abbeys produced known castles. As would be expected, all three were northern abbeys. Tynemouth castle (Northumberland) is the

⁴⁰ King, p.121

most impressive of three, and the priory stands within the castle walls,⁴¹ but neither Piel (Lancashire), built by Furness Abbey, or Wolsty (Cumberland), built by Holmcultram Abbey were impressive buildings. Four licences were granted to fortify the abbey site itself. Although it is not possible to be sure what work was carried out, the impressive gatehouse standing at Evesham suggests that some work was carried out. Three of these four licences were issued between 1336 and 1338, the high point of church licences and thus fit into the overall trend. What does not fit is that none of these abbeys were on the northern border, suggesting that serious fortification was not the aim of these licences.

Table 5-xix: Licences granted to crenellate abbeys

Evesham Abbey (Worcester)	1336
Buklond Abbey (Devon)	1337
Battle Abbey (Sussex)	1338
St. Weburghs Abbey (Cheshire)	1377

One interesting licence was that granted to the Knights Templar in 1306 for Temple Bruere (Lincolnshire).⁴² This was fifteen years after the fall of Acre, and only six years before the king of France began his attack that led to their fall. This was a time at which the Templars were said to be turning away from the Holy Land and attempts to re-conquer it, and towards their European lands. Prior to this, the Templars owned no castles in England and Wales, and this licence could be an example of their change of focus. However, no work appears to have been carried out at Temple Bruere, although this could be accounted for by the rapid fall of the order.

Very few unlicensed castles can be found in England.⁴³ Only in Northumberland, where the need for a licence appears to have disappeared after 1346, are unlicensed buildings common. Away from the northern border such examples are few and far between. Only thirteen such cases occur south of Yorkshire and Lancashire. As would perhaps be expected, we can only be sure of the builders of four of these castles. Of those four, two are for buildings of uncertain nature. Powderham castle (Devon), built by the earls of Devon, may never have been a fortification,⁴⁴ while the Bishop's Palace at Wells (Somerset), while consistent with the definition of the castle used by this and most other modern studies, may not have been so considered at the time. A third, Gidleigh (Devon) was a small tower, similar to South Kyme (Lincolnshire) and Lea (Shropshire), suggesting that such places may have been considered too insignificant to need a licence. Indeed, of all of these places, only Penyard castle (Hereford) may have been a strongly fortified castle, and its building date is unclear.

Table 5-xx: Unlicensed castles

Castle	Date	Type	Builder
Helston (Cornwall)	temp Edward I		
Gidleigh (Devon)	1315-1324	Small tower;	Sir William le Priouz

⁴¹ Fry, p.187

⁴² 10 Sept 1306, *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.462

⁴³ In the period to 1326, those licences that were not enrolled are calendared in the *Calendar of Chancery Warrants, 1244-1326*. During that period, only one such licence exists, issued to Robert de Clifford in 1309 for Brougham castle and Pendragon castle (both Westmorland), both already in existence. Four unlicensed castles were build during this period, and no warrants are recorded for them.

⁴⁴ King, p.119

Powderham (Devon)	c.1390	Long block	earl of Devon
Penyard (Heref)	by 1338	Big stone castle	
Scotney (Kent)	late 14 th cty	Two wards	Roger Ashburnham
Kyme, South (Lincs)	14 th cty	Tower	
Woodcroft (Nhants)	c.1280	Roughly quadrangular	
Lea (Shrops)	prob. 14 th cty	Tower	
Bishop's Palace, Wells (Somerset)	mid 14 th cty	curtain wall and moat	Bishop of Wells
Mountfield (Sussex)	post-1300	Moated with stone defences	
Kingsbury (Warwickshire)	prob. 14 th cty	curtain wall with one tower	

Section iii - Castles that went out of use

Relatively few castles can be shown to have gone out of use during this period.⁴⁵ Just over fifty castles were abandoned and not reused, while another thirteen suffered from temporary abandonment or destruction. In this section we will examine who owned these castles when they were abandoned, why they were abandoned and in some cases how they were referred to after their abandonment.

Not all references to a castle as ruinous or abandoned can be taken at face value. Exeter castle (Devon), described as 'ruinous' in 1274, was one of the castles held by the Black Prince, and appears in the records as late as 1413, when a gatekeeper was appointed. Likewise, Somerton castle (Lincolnshire), apparently decaying after 1360,⁴⁶ was granted to George Dunbar, Scottish earl of March, in 1401, in compensation for the loss of his estates in Scotland.⁴⁷ Such examples should make us wary of overemphasising the state of decay of many castles. In contrast, some castles lingered in the records long after their destruction. The best example of this is Huntingdon castle (Huntingdonshire), demolished and abandoned in 1174.⁴⁸ The castle then reappeared in the records in 1375, when justices of gaol delivery were appointed.⁴⁹ From then until the end of the period, the castle was held by the Hastings earls of Pembroke, and appears in four separate entries on the Fine Rolls. There is no archaeological evidence to suggest that a new castle was built on the site, and these references may be linked to the survival of a gaol building on the site of the castle. A similar explanation is likely for Bedford castle, dismantled in 1224. The owners of the site can be traced throughout the period, and in 1398 there was even a constable appointed. However, in the inquisition post mortem of John Mowbray in 1368 it was stated that there was a court held on the site of the castle every three weeks,⁵⁰ and it may have been this court that explained the continued interest in the site of a long demolished castle.

Just over half of these castles drifted out of use over a period of years. This could only happen at castles that were no longer in regular use as a residence and were thus not maintained properly, before being finally abandoned. This was the fate of Bredwardine castle (Hereford), abandoned by the Baskerville family in favour of Eardisley castle (Hereford) by the 1370s, or of Llangibby castle (Monmouth), abandoned by the Mortimers by 1400. This was also the fate of several royal castles

⁴⁵ See appendix eleven for a list of castles going out of use

⁴⁶ *I.Misc. VI*, no.15

⁴⁷ *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.529

⁴⁸ 'Great Roll of the Pipe for the Twentieth Year of the Reign of King Henry the Second, 1173-1174', *Pipe Roll Society*, 21 (1896), p.50 & 63

⁴⁹ 2 February 1375 *C.P.R. 1374-1377*, p.74; 28 February 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377*, p.288

⁵⁰ *I.P.M. XII*, no.397

such as Guildford (Surrey), allowed to fall largely into ruin, although here the gaol remained in use after the castle had decayed.

Only one castle went out of use after suffering a fire. In 1282, soon after Glyn castle (Denbigh) was gained by John de Warenne, the castle was burnt down by his new Welsh tenants, and he did not repair it. In contrast, Caergwrle castle (Flint), Kenfig castle (Glamorgan) and Narberth castle (Pembroke) were all repaired after suffering damage in fires. Accidental damage was clearly not enough to end the active life of a castle. Likewise warfare did not result in the long term destruction of many castles. The Welsh wars of Edward I saw the destruction of several castles, but those destroyed in warfare were almost always repaired. Likewise, the Scots destroyed several castles in England, as well as demolishing many within Scotland. But, as with Rose castle (Cumberland), attacked in 1337 while it was being built, these were soon rebuilt.⁵¹ The civil wars of Edward II's reign only saw one castle destroyed – Brimpsfield (Gloucester) – and that probably only because it was in Edward's line of march in 1322. Finally, Llansilin castle (Denbigh), the seat of Owen Glendower, was destroyed in 1403.

A small group of castles were simply dismantled. However, most of these demolitions were as a result of warfare and have been dealt with above. Moreover, an order to demolish a castle was not always carried through. The order to demolish High Head castle (Cumberland) issued in 1331 was clearly ignored and the castle remained in use. Even when a building was dismantled it did not always remain so, as apparently occurred at Piel (Lancashire) dismantled in 1403 but soon back in use.⁵² The first castle in this period to be permanently dismantled was the Welsh princely castle of Dolbardarn (Caernarvon), demolished in 1284, probably due to its inland location, not favoured by Edward I. The second clear case was that of Morlais castle (Glamorgan), dismantled in 1290 by Gilbert de Clare, soon after he had built it as part of a conflict (see above, p.56). Finally, Colbridge castle (Kent) may have been demolished c.1363,⁵³ but there is not enough information on the castle to be certain what happened.

Four castles went out of use after having been given to the church. The first of these was Hastings castle (Sussex), given to the clergy of the church within the castle by Edward III in 1331.⁵⁴ Eight years later, the castle was taken in a French raid, making it the only castle on the south coast even to be attacked by the French, let alone actually to fall to them. Next was Deddington castle (Oxfordshire), granted to the canons of Windsor castle in 1364,⁵⁵ a group most unlikely to need a castle, and the building had been in decay since at least 1277. By 1364 the castle was almost certainly uninhabitable. In contrast to these two decayed castles, Mettingham castle (Suffolk) was only forty years old when it was granted to the chantry of John de Norwich, the grandson of the castle's builder. Even here, the lands and income connected to the castle were the key to the grant, intended to fund the chantry. Finally, Leybourne castle (Kent) was granted to the Cistercians in 1397. Prior to this, the castle had been held by Simon de Burley, Richard II's executed favourite and tutor, and it is possible that this grant, in the year that Richard took his revenge for the events that had led to that

⁵¹ *The Chronicle of Lanercost, 1272-1346*, trans. H.Maxwell, Glasgow, 1913, p.307

⁵¹ *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.71

⁵² 'Coucher Book of Furness Abbey, part 1', ed. J.C.Atkinson, *Chetham Society*, New Series, 9 (1886), p.215

⁵³ King, p.29

⁵⁴ *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.71

⁵⁵ King, p.385

execution, was intended to commemorate his friend. In none of these cases is there any suggestion that the new church owners made any effort to maintain the military potential of these buildings, or even that they used their new castle as a residence. Other than at Hastings, it was the income from the lands attached to the castle that was the motivation behind these grants.

There is no evidence to suggest that age was an important factor in the abandonment of castles. There was an even spread of castles built from immediately after the conquest until 1300. Only castles newly built after that date were unlikely to be abandoned.

Table 5-xxi: Castles going out of use, by region

Region	Castles
Northern Border	8
North	7
Midlands	6
South East	9
South West	7
East Anglia	4
Marches	6
Wales	22
Total	69

By far the greatest number of castles went out of use in Wales. Once again this reflects the decreased threat from the Welsh, and the decrease in the importance of castles that went with that. Wales contained many more castles than most of England, and there were thus many castles that became surplus to requirement once the military danger was perceived to have been removed. Away from Wales, abandonments were well spread, and only Kent, with five, saw any concentration. Kent also saw a high level of castle building, and the number of castles in Kent increased across this period.

An attempt to examine the owners of these castles is problematic. In many cases we do not have a clear date for the abandonment of a castle, nor should we assume that there always was a clear terminal date. It thus follows that we can not be sure who owned many castle when they went out of use. In some cases we can not even be sure which family owned a castle. One such case was Castleton castle (Yorkshire), ruined by 1336.⁵⁶ In the preceding years it had been owned by the Thwengs and then the Latimers, and it is impossible to be sure which family owned the castle when it was abandoned.⁵⁷

Ten royal castles are included in this group. They can be divided into two clear sub-groups. The largest contained the seven royal castles that were apparently allowed to decay gently across this period. Not all of these castles disappear from the records as they decayed. A typical example was Mere castle (Wiltshire), abandoned by 1398. Despite that, the castle and it's lands were still granted to Prince Henry, who held it in 1400. The second group contains the three castles destroyed as a result of the Welsh wars. Here the records reflect the destruction, and neither Dolbardarn castle (Caernarvon), destroyed by the English in 1284 nor Castel-y-Bere (Merioneth), probably destroyed by a Welsh attack in 1294 appear again in the records. Criccieth

⁵⁶ King, p.515

⁵⁷ *V.C.H. Yorkshire, North Riding, vol. 2, p.336*

castle (Caernarvon), destroyed by Glendower in 1404 also disappears from the records, although a gap of under twenty years was not uncommon and is not conclusive.

Nineteen of these castles were owned by members of the comital community when they went out of use. The Mortimer earls of March were particularly prominent here, abandoning four castles before their forfeiture and another four after their restoration. These were all older castles in Wales and reflect the increased security of the area. The same was true for the Beauchamp earls of Warwick, who let Aberedw castle and Colwyn castle (both Radnor) fall into ruin by 1397.

Although the majority of castle owners who let castles go out of use owned other castles, there was a small group that did not. This includes the Chaundos family, whose castle at Snodhill (Hereford) was reported to be in ruins in 1353,⁵⁸ and Nicholas Criel, whose only castle, Eynesford (Kent), was violently destroyed in 1312.⁵⁹ However, these are exceptional cases. The majority of these decaying castles were part of larger estates and their loss would not have been as traumatic as that of Eynesford would have been for Criel.

Two main conclusions can be drawn from this section. The first is that the location of these abandoned castles once again demonstrates the reduced military threat from the Welsh. Wales saw more than twice as many abandonments as any other region. Although some of these were castles destroyed in warfare or abandoned after a move to a new site, most simply drifted out of use. That is the second conclusion to be drawn from this section. While it is the dramatic end to a castle's life that draws the attention, whether demolished or burnt down, it was gradual abandonment that was typical for this period.

⁵⁸ 24 Sept 1353, *I.P.M. X*, no.131

⁵⁹ *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.478

Chapter Six - The Constable

Section i – Royal constables

The royal constables are the best documented and most numerous people in this study. It has proved possible to compile near complete lists of constables for many royal castles. Where there is confusion, it reflects contemporary confusion rather than documentary problems. Moreover, the individuals appointed as constables are rarely obscure enough to cause problems of identity, although a small group can not be traced beyond their appointment. A potentially more serious problem is that some names only occur when they were ordered to deliver a castle to a newly appointed constable, and it is not always clear what post these individuals held.

The mechanics of appointments

Table 6-i: Source for constable appointments by decade

Decade	Total ¹	Patent Rolls	Fine Rolls	Close Rolls
1270s	144	15	65	
1280s	62	13	15	
1290s	63	21	15	
1300s	100	17	45	
1310s	291	34	177	10
1320s	390	34	242	4
1330s	224	28	137	1
1340s	134	14	89	1
1350s	84	7	54	
1360s	74	15	44	
1370s	153	30	101	3
1380s	143	50	53	1
1390s	176	86	53	1
1400s	92	39	14	
1410s ²	50	18	13	
Total	2180	421	1117	21

We will begin by examining the mechanics of the appointments – where they were recorded, on what terms they were issued and what terminology was used to describe these posts. The majority of appointments were recorded in either the Patent or Fine Rolls (see table 6-i). The use of the Fine Rolls reached a peak during the reign of Edward II, but appointments can be found there across our entire period, while the Patent Rolls recorded a steady number of appointments across our period, with a peak in the 1390s. Three periods saw a much lower number of recorded appointments. The first two periods – the 1280s and 1290s and the 1350s and 1360s – were periods of political stability in England. In contrast, the period after 1399 saw great turmoil. The decline in the numbers of appointments at this date can be partly explained by the fall in the number of county castles, the source of many appointments. The reign of Edward II saw by far the highest number of new appointments (see table 6-ii). The most important factor behind this was the large number of forfeitures that occurred during this period. 1322 saw twice as many recorded appointments as any other year in our entire period, many to the newly forfeited Mortimer and Lancaster estates. There was then a quiet

¹ The total figures include those constables for whom no appointment source is known, and who are thus only known from later orders addressed to them.

² Includes 1420-1422

period until 1326 and 1327, when once again a political crisis triggered an increase in the number of appointments recorded.

Table 6- ii: Number of constable appointments, 1320-1329

Year	No. of Appointments
1320	18
1321	51
1322	95
1323	27
1324	36
1325	17
1326	54
1327	52
1328	29
1329	11

Even during the 1320s, only thirty nine appointments were made per year, ten more than in any other decade, but less than the total number of royal castles. Only in 1322 did the total number of appointments exceed the number of core royal castles and many of those appointments were at the recently forfeited castles. Even at a period of such crisis, many constables were unaffected, including the constables of Dover castle (Kent) and Windsor castle (Berkshire), both of whom served throughout the year.

The number of references for each constable varies greatly (see table 6-iii). For many, especially the sheriff-constables, the only references to them as constables occurred at their appointment and removal from the post, and any other references to them were solely as sheriff. In contrast, some constables appear time after time. Orders were issued to the constables of Dover castle and the Tower of London on an almost weekly basis, and they are thus much better known to us. However, even for the best documented castles there are some gaps. At Dover castle, where we have some knowledge for every year of this period, there are over one hundred and fifty months unaccounted for, rising to over eight hundred months at Canterbury castle, despite our having some information for all but thirty years. Here, part of the problem is that for some constables we have either only an end date, or only a start date. When the next appointment occurs on schedule in the following year this is not a problem and service can be assumed to fill the gap, but when there is a longer gulf between appointments, that assumption would become increasingly unsafe.

Table 6-iii: Level of reference for constables

Castle	Appointments	Individuals	Years ³	Months ⁴
Bamborough	30	27	114	1510
Canterbury	101	78	104	968
Dover	38	31	150	1648
Norwich	81	63	98	1074
Scarborough	25	23	109	1214
Shrewsbury	29	43	84	891
Tower	34	30	134	1582
Winchester	47	45	102	1211
Windsor	20	20	135	1582
York	85	58	102	1079

³ The number of years in our period in which we have at least one reference to a constable at this castle.

⁴ From a total of 1,800 months in our period

The basic form of appointment was a grant during pleasure. This was the standard form of appointment to county castles, where it was in effect a one year appointment. The method of appointment at county castles is well established. At a set date each year, the king in council appointed the new sheriff-constables.⁵ This occurred in November for much of Edward I's reign and October for Edward III's, making it easy to see when the normal pattern was changed. Grants during pleasure were not limited to county castles and occur even at the greatest castles. Only after 1350 did the grant during pleasure start to disappear at castles such as Windsor or Dover, as will be seen below. This form of appointment was the most flexible from the king's viewpoint, allowing the easy replacement of constables.

Grants for life became increasing common during this period. At Dover castle (Kent), only one such grant was made before 1350, to Bartholomew de Burgherssh, who was replaced two years later, while after 1350, twelve of the eighteen appointments were for life. The same pattern can be seen at Windsor castle (Berkshire), with two appointments for life before 1350, and seven from thirteen afterwards, and similar patterns are to be seen at all of the independent royal castles. These grants for life were in no way ownership grants, but were either explicit appointments as constable or grants of custody. As was seen in chapter three, grants of ownership for life were much rarer, and the level of ownership was explicit in the grant. Finally, fourteen fixed term appointments were made. These appointments were scattered across the period and the country, and the only common factor is that none of these appointments can be proved to have reached their full term. Ten were definitely ended early, in most cases as a result of a new appointment, although the twenty year appointment of William le Scrope as constable of Dawley castle (Shropshire), made in 1398, was dramatically cut short by his death.

Hereditary constables do not feature in this period. The only posts to be so held were at Lincoln castle and Chester castle, both held by the earls of Lincoln, before passing to the earls and dukes of Lancaster. Even here, the principle was confused. At Lincoln castle, the castle became in effect the property of its holders, and appeared in their hands until Henry IV seized the throne. In contrast, Chester castle was under the control of the justice of Chester and after Henry de Lacy the hereditary post disappeared. At Berwick castle (Northumberland), the Percys became established as constables. However, the exact status of their claim to the castle, while sometimes confused, was never that of hereditary constables. Despite being in charge of the castle from 1339 until 1402, the castle did not appear in the inquisition either of Henry Percy (d.1352) or of Henry Percy (d.1368). From 1385 references to the Percys at Berwick alternate between considering them owners or constables of the castle. It was the dominant role of the Percy family in the defence of the east march that led to their control of Berwick castle rather than any hereditary claim.

We will now examine the terminology used to describe the men in charge of castles. The most common term used was 'constabularius'.⁶ A second, rarer, term was 'custos' translated variously as custodian, keeper or warden.⁷ The two terms were often used interchangeably, as can be seen in the six references to John de Wysham,

⁵ *PRO Lists & Indexes, vol. 9: List of Sheriffs for England and Wales*, London, 1898, p. iii

⁶ Thus Adam de Wells, constable of Rockingham castle (Northampton) in 1299 is referred to as "constabar' Castri" on the original fine roll. *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.409; C.60/106 m.17

⁷ Thus Reynold de Grey, custodian of St. Briavels castle (Gloucestershire) in 1291 is referred to as "custodiam castre". *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.286; C.60/106 m.2

constable of Knaresborough castle (Yorkshire) in 1318-1319, who was referred to as constable four times and keeper twice. However, in some cases a keeper can be proven to have been the sub-constable. This was the case at Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) in 1377, where John Griffyth was described as constable, and Hugh Tyrell as his keeper of the castle. The same hierarchy can be demonstrated at the Tower of London during the tenure of Anthony Bek, where Giles de Audenard was variously described as keeper,⁸ sub-constable,⁹ constable¹⁰ and keeper of the works.¹¹ This would suggest that a keeper or custodian was more likely to be expected to be present at their castle than a constable. However, we must be wary of establishing any hierarchy based entirely on vocabulary. In 1290, Robert Tibotot was re-appointed as justice of Wales.¹² The appointment included custody of six castles in Carmarthen, Cardigan and west Wales.¹³ Three years later, the same terminology was used when William de Caumvill was appointed as Tibotot's deputy after the deaths of Walter de Pederton and Geoffrey Clement.¹⁴ Here Tibotot was clearly the senior man, but the same vocabulary was used for both Caumvill and Tibotot in relation to these six castles.

A short-lived post associated with castles was that of superior custodian (see table 6-iv).¹⁵ This post appeared between 1312 and 1321 at four castles – Bamborough (Northumbria), Scarborough (Yorkshire), St. Briavels (Gloucester) and Carlisle (Cumberland) – and was clearly separate from the post of constable. The most direct evidence for the separation of the two posts is that when the bishop of Carlisle was granted superior custody of Carlisle in 1314, the appointment specifically states that Andrew de Harclay was to remain as constable. This post was different from others above the constable, such as the Justiciar of Wales, in that it was related to a single castle rather than to a linked group. The only case where that was not so was the appointment of Gilbert de Wygeton as superior custodian of Queen Margaret's castle soon after her death. Queen Margaret held sixteen castles at the time of her death, and this appointment can be seen as an attempt to organise a large estate as it returned to the king's control.

The nine appointments of superior custodians were spread across the middle of Edward II's reign, peaking in the crisis year of 1322, after which they disappear, perhaps reflecting Edward's increased confidence after the defeat and apparent destruction of his enemies. Although there is no evidence as to when these appointments ended, the executions of Andrew de Harclay and then later both Despencers do provide a final termination date.

It is clear that an appointment of superior custody did not indicate a lack of trust in the constable. Only four of the constables affected did not themselves serve as a superior custodian. Of those four, three – Robert Sapy at St. Briavels castle (Gloucester), Gilbert Talbot at Gloucester castle and Richard de Lymesey at Carlisle

⁸ 20 June 1276, *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.152

⁹ 22 January 1279, *ibid.* p.298

¹⁰ 1 Sept 1278, *ibid.* p.277

¹¹ 26 June 1278, *ibid.* p.273

¹² 13 July 1290, *C.W.R.* p.327

¹³ Carmarthen, Carreg Cennon, Dryslwyn and Newcastle Emlyn in Carmarthen, Aberystwyth and Cardigan in Cardigan.

¹⁴ 1 Oct 1293, *C.W.R.* p.354

¹⁵ For the Latin terminology see the grant of superior custody of Carlisle castle (Cumberland) to the bishop of Carlisle; *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.103, calendared as "De superiore custod' Castri de Carleol" in *Calendarium Rotularum Patentium in Turri Londinensi*, London, 1802

castle (Cumberland) were appointed within a day of their superior custodian, while Anthony de Lucy served as constable of Carlisle three further times, including for five years from 1323, before dying in post while still in post in 1343.

At Scarborough castle (Yorkshire) the picture is somewhat confused by the status of Henry Percy. In March 1308 he was apparently appointed constable. However, the sitting constable, John Sampson, was still referred to as constable two months later, when Henry Percy merely had the right to dwell in the castle. When Percy was granted superior custody in 1311, Sampson was still constable. However, when Robert de Felton was appointed constable in 1312 it was Percy he apparently replaced, having already done so as superior custodian two weeks earlier. This is the only case where the two posts appear to have been in any way confused, with Percy's status as a resident of the castle the probable cause of the confusion.

Table 6-iv: Occurrences of superior custody

Carlisle Castle (Cumberland)

Superior Custody

John Halton Bishop of Carlisle from 6 April 1314

Andrew de Harclay from 8 April 1319

Constables

Andrew de Harclay from March 1313 to 20 November 1314

Anthony de Lucy from 20 July 1318 to 8 April 1319

Richard de Lymesey from 8 April 1319

Scarborough Castle (Yorkshire)

Superior Custody

Henry Percy from 1 October 1311 to 20 February 1312

Robert de Felton from 20 February 1312

Constables

Henry Percy from 16 March 1308 to 6 March 1312

Robert de Felton from 6 March 1312

St. Briavels Castle (Gloucestershire)

Superior Custody

Hugh Despenser from 2 November 1322

Constable

Robert Sapy from 1 November 1322 to 16 February 1325

Gloucester Castle

Superior Custody

Hugh le Despenser from 2 November 1322

Constable

Gilbert Talbot from 1 November 1322 to 6 October 1326

Castles ex of Queen Margaret (R.I.P.) (Sixteen castles)

Superior Custody

Gilbert de Wygeton from 24 April 1318

The short lived appearance of the post of superior custodian demonstrates, as do so many other features, that innovation at castles was a sign of weakness in the position of the king. The majority of such changes occurred during the reigns of Edward II and Richard II. In this case, that concentration was even more clear, with all examples of this post occurring during eleven years in the reign of Edward II. The constables involved must have doubted whether they had the king's confidence when another man was appointed to supervise them.

Table 6-v: Periods of rapid changes of constable

Castle	Date	No. of changes
Carlisle (Cumberland)	1311-12	4
Corfe (Dorset)	1280-1	3
Nottingham	1312	4
Scarborough (Yorkshire)	1312	3

While most appointments went smoothly, on four occasions there was a series of rapid appointments to the same post (see table 6-v). Not all of these four cases were caused by a crisis. The first, at Corfe castle (Dorset) in 1280-1, appears to be a change of mind. Richard de Bosci served as constable from February 1280 until 1299, but on 4 March 1280 he was first replaced, by John de Cormailles, before being re-appointed on the same day. The remaining three cases all took place during the reign of Edward II. At Carlisle castle (Cumberland) the post was alternated between John de Castre and Andrew de Harclay four times in under a year. Both men went on to serve for longer spells at Carlisle and no obvious reason for the rapid changes can be seen. In contrast, the cause of the changes in the remaining two cases is clear. At Nottingham castle and Scarborough castle (Yorkshire), the period of rapid change was triggered by the appointment of Piers Gaveston as constable and the aftermath of his subsequent death.

On forty eight occasions, joint constables were appointed to a single castle.¹⁶ This was a rare occurrence, representing less than one in thirty five of the total of over 1,700 appointments, and needs to be examined in detail. These joint appointments were concentrated in the reigns of Edward II and Richard II (see table 6-vi). Within those reigns, there was a further concentration in periods of great crisis. Seven were made in 1321-22 and three in 1326, while under Richard II six joint appointments were made in 1399. Like many deviations from normal appointments, these joint appointments were a panic measure caused by great upheaval. The incidences of joint constabships were scattered across England and Wales. The only concentration in both time and place was in Yorkshire during the reign of Edward II, where there were five such appointments at four castles, three of which had been forfeited by Thomas of Lancaster.

Table 6-vi: Joint constable appointments per reign

Reign	Number
Edward I	2
Edward II	19
Edward III	9
Richard II	17
Henry IV & V	4

There are only six examples where three or more people were jointly appointed as constables, and they all occurred at times of crisis. The first two such appointments, at Llanstephan castle (Carmarthen) and Bristol Castle (Gloucestershire), were made in late October 1326 by Isabella and Mortimer, most notably at Bristol, where a group of three men replaced the younger Despenser. The third appointment was at Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen) immediately after the execution of Simon de Burley brought it back into royal hands. The remaining three appointments were part of Richard II's attempts to resist Henry Bolingbroke in 1399, and all involved William le Scrope, John Bussy, Henry Grene and William Bagot, Richard's hated close allies, who were together

¹⁶ See appendix ten for a complete list.

appointed at Wallingford castle (Berkshire), Rochester castle (Kent) and Leeds castle (Kent). Such group appointments were clearly not desirable under normal circumstances.

Three of these appointments were made at castles forfeited by Thomas of Lancaster. Edward II was at his most secure, and was able to reward his allies. However, the six men appointed to these Lancastrian castles were relatively humble figures. None of them was a parliamentary peer. Only one, Roger Mauduyt, owned a castle, Eshot (Northumberland), licensed in 1310. For two this joint service was their only involvement with castles. Of the six, John de Lilleburn is the most interesting and his appointment after the fall of Earl Thomas was somewhat unexpected. He was clearly a Lancastrian at least as early as 1313 when he was pardoned for any part he may have played in the death of Piers Gaveston.¹⁷ Four years later he led the Lancastrian forces that seized Knaresborough castle (Yorkshire) and held it from 5 October 1317 until 4 March 1318. He was also suspected of some involvement with Gilbert de Middleton, and had been accused of threatening the townsmen of Berwick in 1314.¹⁸ Given this background, it seems odd to find him appointed constable of Dunstanburgh castle (Northumberland) in 1322, and he must have deserted Lancaster before his defeat was complete. He served there from at least September 1322 until 6 July 1323, jointly until January 1323 and then solo. He remained in royal service under all consequent regimes. He was appointed to organise the defences of Northumberland in 1325 for Edward II,¹⁹ was serving with the King on the Weardale campaign of 1327,²⁰ was referred to as having helped the King in the 'late rebellion' in 1329 during Isabella and Mortimer's rule,²¹ and after Edward III's seizure of control was once again involved in the defence of Northumberland.²² He also served as sheriff of Northumberland and constable of Newcastle upon Tyne four times between 1329 and 1339. His career spanned every change of government and crisis from 1312 onwards and despite a disreputable reputation he seems to have avoided the consequences of his actions.

An account has survived from Lilleburn and Mauduyt's time together at Dunstanburgh castle.²³ It casts an interesting light on the operation of such joint constablerships. Mauduyt's account covers the period 15 September 1322 to 14 May 1323, while Lilleburn's starts one month later, on 13 October, and also ends on 14 May.²⁴ Mauduyt's account is further divided into five shorter periods, and Lilleburn's into three, during each of which the number of troops fluctuated. Each man accounted for different numbers of soldiers, although their respective retinues were of a similar size. Mauduyt's averaging at fifteen men at arms and seventy one hobelars, compared to Lilleburn's twenty men at arms and seventy six hobelars. It is possible that some of the changes were due to men moving between the two commanders. On 13 January 1323, Mauduyt lost nine men at arms and seventeen hobelars, while Lilleburn gained thirteen men at arms and thirty two hobelars. Lilleburn had been made the sole constable on 2

¹⁷ 16 Oct 1313, *C.C.R. 1313-1317*, p.25

¹⁸ J.R. Maddicott, *Thomas of Lancaster*, Oxford, 1970, p.161

¹⁹ 25 Dec 1325, *C.P.R. 1321-24*, p.216

²⁰ 10 July 1327, *C.P.R. 1327-30*, p.136

²¹ 28 March 1329, *C.P.R. 1327-30*, p.475

²² 20 March 1333, *C.P.R. 1330-34*, p.416

²³ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.56v for Mauduyt and fo.62v for Lilleburn.

²⁴ See appendix fourteen for the detailed numbers of troops involved

January, and this reduction in the size of Mauduyt's troop for the last four months of his account may reflect his new, more junior, role in the running of the castle.

Table 6-vii: Documented duration of joint constabships

Duration	Number
2 days	1
6 months	1
1 year	3
2 years	1
2 ½ years	1
3 years	1
6 years	1

For nine joint appointments (see table 6-vii) we have a duration unaffected by the executions that ended many of Edward II's 1326 and Richard II's 1399 appointments. The durations of these joint appointments was similar to the overall figures, with a predominance of one and two year durations. However, few of these appointments were to county castles, and this indicates that these appointments lasted for less time than would otherwise be expected at the castles in question.

Father and son served together twice, while brothers can be found serving together once. At Rochester castle (Kent), the first case of joint service, in 1334, may have been intended as an act of kindness. Henry de Cobham had been constable of Rochester since 1303, until in 1334, when aged seventy four, he was joined in post by his son John, who then went on to become the next constable in his own right. This joint appointment may have been intended tactfully to ease John into his father's place without causing offence to an elderly and loyal royal servant. Portchester castle (Hampshire) saw both brothers and father and son serve together. First came the brothers. Roger and John Waldon served together from 1397 until their replacement in 1399. Roger Waldon had been constable since 1395 and this appointment can be explained neither through dissatisfaction with the sitting constable, or as part of the 1399 crisis. However, Roger was described as a king's clerk, and his brother, who was a king's esquire, may have been associated with him to aid in the defence of the castle. In November 1399, Henry IV replaced the Waldons with Thomas Camoys and his son Richard. This is the only case where one joint appointment directly follows another without one individual continuing from the first to second appointment. Thomas Camoys was a far more senior figure than either of the Waldens, and had been one of Bolingbroke's earliest supporters.²⁵ He was already an established figure in 1399, having been summoned to Parliament since 1383,²⁶ and went on to play a part in Henry V's French wars, commanding one wing of the army at Agincourt.²⁷

Three occasions saw husband and wife appointed together. The first was the appointment of Richard Lovel and his wife Muriel as constables of Corfe castle (Dorset) in 1315. This was the second of five appointments for Lovel, who had served as constable of Roxburgh castle (Scotland) in 1314,²⁸ before appointments at Gloucester castle and Bristol castle. The inclusion of Muriel here is inexplicable. In the second

²⁵ Jacob, p.7

²⁶ *G.E.C. II*, p.507

²⁷ Jacob, p.155

²⁸ 7 February 1314, *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.83

case, it was the husband who was the addition. Alice de Lacy and her husband Ebulo le Strange were appointed joint constables of Builth castle (Brecknock) in February 1331, a grant that was expanded to ownership in 1334. In both cases, the grant was made for Alice's lifetime, and were clearly intended to honour her. The mystery here is why Builth castle was chosen, it having no connection to either Alice's father or to Thomas of Lancaster, her first husband. The third case was clearly intended to endow a royal ally. Custody of Corfe castle (Dorset) was granted to Thomas Holland, earl of Kent (d.1397) and his wife Alesia in survivorship in 1391, a grant that was honoured by Henry IV in 1401, when the castle was restored to Alesia. Here the grant of joint custody was an alternative to a grant of outright ownership.

Table 6- viii: Rank of joint constables

Rank	to 1350	after 1350	total
earl	0	6	6
king's knight	0	3	3
knight	3	3	6
king's esquire	0	8	8
esquire	0	4	4
bishop	0	1	1
king's clerk	1	1	2
clerk	0	1	1
unknown	38	4	42
Totals	42	31	73

Only after 1350 do we have enough information regarding the rank of these men to make any valid conclusions (see table 6-viii). There are three significant conclusions to be drawn here. First, the comital community was unusually heavily involved here, with an involvement four times higher than amongst all constables. Secondly, esquires played a heavy role, representing one third of involved individuals after 1350. Finally, the king's men were equally heavily involved, representing one third of the group. These last two groups overlap heavily, with the eight king's esquires representing the largest individual group of one rank.

A small number of castles were almost invariably dealt with as a clearly defined stable group. The most consistent group were the three castles granted to the justiciar of Chester: Chester, Flint and Rhuddlan (Flint). These three castles were linked together up to and including the appointment of William de Beauchamp and Hugh de Berewyk in 1341, eight years after they had been granted to Edward, the Black Prince, but still two years before he was considered to have come of age. After 1341 the three posts appear to split, never to come together again, although Flint castle and Chester castle were temporarily reunited under Henry Percy, 'Hotspur' in 1399. Although also part of the earldom of Chester, Beeston castle (Cheshire) was only added to this group once, in 1312, when it was granted to Robert de Holland. Even here, it was not part of the main grant, made in December 1311, but an addition. There was a similar pattern at Shrewsbury and Bridgnorth castles (Shropshire). From the start of the period, these two posts were linked to that of sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire. However, that link was broken in 1329, when John de Cheilmerssh was appointed constable of Bridgnorth castle. After that the two castles remained separate, and within eleven years neither castle remained with the sheriff. At Bridgnorth castle, Leo de Perton remained constable for twenty nine years from 1341 to 1370, while at Shrewsbury castle similar attempts were made to appoint a constable for life, hindered only by the death of John de Hethey within nine months of his appointment in 1341. His replacement, John de

Windsor, remained in post from his appointment in 1342 until his own death in 1365. There would appear to have been a deliberate decision made to remove these two castles from the control of the sheriff.

The various posts used to control Wales also carried groups of castles with them. Most of these posts were eventually subsumed within the principality of Wales, in existence for much of this period, but before its creation the custody of the king's castles in Wales was normally granted to the justiciars of Wales. Thus, when Robert Tibotot was appointed justice of Wales in 1290, he was also granted the keeping of the king's castles in Carmarthen, Cardigan and West Wales, a group that included six castles just in Carmarthen and Cardigan. Unlike the above two groups, these groupings were never explicitly defined and the level of control seems to have been more that of an overseer, with the castles in other hands.

Very few constable appointments came without some other duties attached (see table 6-ix). At the county castles, it was the post of constable that was secondary to that of sheriff. At other castles the balance is not so clear, as at Dover castle (Kent), where the constable was also warden of the Cinque Ports, an equally important post. In contrast, at many of the remaining castles the connected posts were of lesser significance, and it would appear that the constable was being used as a convenient local official. The most obvious example of this was the use of the constables of Nottingham castle to repair the bridges over the River Trent. Rather rarer was to find a constable being appointed to other posts within the castle. Where this did occur, such as in 1388, when Richard Mauardyn was appointed constable and porter of Dynevor castle (Carmarthen), it seems unlikely that Mauardyn performed the lesser post, and the aim of the grant was probably to increase its value to Mauardyn.

Table 6-ix: Posts linked to castles²⁹

Castle	Linked Post
Bristol (Gloucestershire)	town and barton of Bristol ³⁰
Carisbrooke (Hampshire)	Isle of Wight ³¹
Chepstow (Monmouthshire)	town of Chepstow ³²
Chester	Justice of Chester ³³
Colchester (Essex)	Tending hundred ³⁴
Corfe (Dorset)	Purbeck Chase ³⁵
Dover (Kent)	Warden of the Cinque Ports ³⁶
Flint	Justice of Chester ³⁷
High Peak (Derbyshire)	Honor of High Peak ³⁸
Nottingham	Bridges over the Trent. ³⁹
Rochester (Kent)	City of Rochester ⁴⁰
Rhuddlan (Flint)	Justice of Chester ⁴¹

²⁹ The below references merely represent a single sample for each post

³⁰ 12 July 1275, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.50

³¹ 18 April 1312, *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.130

³² 21 August 1307, *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.3

³³ 14 November 1281, *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.464

³⁴ 29 November 1274, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.36

³⁵ 8 May 1321, *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.55

³⁶ 19 February 1315, *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.231

³⁷ 14 November 1281, *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.464

³⁸ 12 March 1283, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.182

³⁹ 18 February 1363, *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.314

⁴⁰ 17 October 1274, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.31

⁴¹ 30 June 1290, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.280

Sandwich (Kent)	Town & Port of Sandwich ⁴²
Wallingford (Berkshire)	Town & Honour ⁴³

Many of these tied posts were income producing. This altered the nature of the post, making an appointment as constable a potential financial reward. However, in most cases the constable was expected to account for the income from his castle and its lands. This allowed the king to use a castle as a source of funds for someone other than the constable. Thus in 1273 the constable of Marlborough castle (Wiltshire) was ordered to pay £50 per year from the issues of the castle to Queen Eleanor, the King's mother,⁴⁴ while in 1413 Humphrey, duke of Gloucester was granted 500 marks per year from the king's Welsh castles.⁴⁵ On occasion, the constable benefited from such a grant. This was the case for William fitz Waryn, who had been granted custody of Montgomery castle for life, at a rent of 100 marks per year. In 1335 this grant was made rent free,⁴⁶ in effect a grant of 100 marks per year to fitz Waryn. Used in this way, appointment to a castle could be a valuable source of patronage for the king.

The level and terms of wages received by the constable varied from castle to castle (see table 6-x). At Dover, the £300 allocated to the constable was intended to pay for the constable and a list of specific staff, although even after their wages were paid, the constable can not have been left with much less than £200 per year.⁴⁷ At Conway castle (Caernarvon) in 1378, the constable was allocated 100 marks, 60 for himself and 40 for his sub constable.⁴⁸ In 1382, this detail was hidden in a simple allocation of 100 marks,⁴⁹ to pay the wages of the constable and it is possible that other wage settlements hide details such as this. However, some constables wages were too low for such a split to be possible. The constable of Beeston castle (Cheshire) was paid 3d. per day in 1299, less than many gatekeepers, and while Beeston was a relatively minor castle, the same can not be said for Leeds castle (Kent), whose constables were no better paid in 1376 and 1382.

Table 6-x: Wages paid to constables

Castle	Year	Wages	£/year
Berkhamstead (Herts)	1381	6d/day ⁵⁰	9
Beeston (Derbyshire)	1299	100s/year ⁵¹	5
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	1337	4 ½ d/day ⁵²	6.8
Buckenham, New (Norfolk)	1392	2s 14d/week ⁵³	8.2
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	1375	£20/year ⁵⁴	20
Bristol (Gloucestershire)	1289-1296	40 marks/year ⁵⁵	26.4
Bristol (Gloucestershire)	1311	£210/year ⁵⁶	210

⁴² 30 October 1305, *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.500

⁴³ 17 June 1308, *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.24

⁴⁴ 16 December 1273, *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.10

⁴⁵ *C.P.R. 1413-1416*, p.146

⁴⁶ *C.P.R. 1334-1338*, p.84

⁴⁷ *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.512

⁴⁸ *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.530

⁴⁹ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.166

⁵⁰ *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.450

⁵¹ *C.C.R. 1296-1302*, p.247

⁵² *C.C.R. 1337-1339*, p.172

⁵³ *C.C.R. 1389-1392*, p.467

⁵⁴ *C.C.R. 1374-1377*, p.160

⁵⁵ 'Accounts of the Constables of Bristol Castle', ed. Margaret Sharp, *Bristol Record Society*, 34 (1983), pp.26-46

⁵⁶ *C.C.R. 1307-1313*, p.320

Castle	Year	Wages	£/year
Carlisle (Cumberland)	1336	10m/year ⁵⁷	6.6
Cefnlllys (Radnor)	1383	2d/day ⁵⁸	3
Clifford (Hereford)	1382	5m/year ⁵⁹	3.33
Conway (Caernarvon)	1378	60m/year ⁶⁰	40
Conway – deputy (Caernarvon)	1378	40m/year ⁶¹	27
Conway (Caernarvon)	1382	100m/year ⁶²	67
Dinas (Brecknock)	1337	4 ½ d/day ⁶³	6.8
Dover (Kent)	1357	£300/year ⁶⁴	300 ⁶⁵
Gloucester	1299	£25/year ⁶⁶	25
Harlech (Merioneth)	1293	£40/year ⁶⁷	40
Knaresborough (Yrks)	1315	800m/year ⁶⁸	540
Launceston (Devon)	1316	20m/year ⁶⁹	13.3
	1331	20m/year ⁷⁰	13.3
Leeds (Kent)	1376	100s/year ⁷¹	5
	1382	100s/year ⁷²	5
Narberth (Pembroke)	1292	£100/year ⁷³	100
Northampton	1329	12d/day ⁷⁴	18.25
Oakham (Rutland)	1376	3d/day ⁷⁵	4.5
Portchester (Hampshire)	1337	12d/day ⁷⁶	18
Queenborough (Kent)	1384	£10/year ⁷⁷	10
Scarborough (Yrks)	1329	40m/year ⁷⁸	27
Shrewsbury (Shrops)	1378	7.5d/day ⁷⁹	11.4
Tintagel (Cornwall)	1380	10m/year ⁸⁰	6.6
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1382	£40/year ⁸¹	40
Wallingford – deputy (Berkshire)	1382	£10/year ⁸²	10
Wigmore (Hereford)	1382	10d/day ⁸³	15.2

Careers at castles

At the core of this study are the individual constables. Having established the framework within which they worked, we will now move on to examine their careers at

⁵⁷ *C.C.R. 1333-1337*, p.600

⁵⁸ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.321

⁵⁹ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.269

⁶⁰ *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.146

⁶¹ *ibid.*

⁶² *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.166

⁶³ *C.C.R. 1337-1339*, p.172

⁶⁴ *C.C.R. 1350-1354*, p.512

⁶⁵ Includes the cost of the castle's staff

⁶⁶ *C.C.R. 1296-1302*, p.247

⁶⁷ *C.W.R.*, p.353

⁶⁸ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.160

⁶⁹ *ibid.*

⁷⁰ *C.C.R. 1330-1333*, p.224

⁷¹ *C.C.R. 1374-1377*, p.396

⁷² *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.55

⁷³ *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.28

⁷⁴ E.101/18/15 m.6

⁷⁵ *C.C.R. 1374-1377*, p.411

⁷⁶ *C.C.R. 1337-1339*, p.184

⁷⁷ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.485

⁷⁸ *C.C.R. 1327-1330*, p.484

⁷⁹ *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.160

⁸⁰ *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.283

⁸¹ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.73

⁸² *ibid.*

⁸³ *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.144

castles. This section has five main divisions. First we will establish the identity of these constables. Second we will discuss how long their service lasted and at how many castle they served. Third we will examine which castles they served at. Fourth, we will analyse the functions of the constable, and finally we will study their other connections to castles, both as constables of castles outside England and Wales, and as castle owners.

A key element of this study is the examination of the rank of constables. There are two main problems with this. The most serious is that during the first half of this period, the rank of those individuals below the parliamentary peerage is rarely recorded. Fortunately, that changes after roughly 1375 and by the end of the period the rank of most constables is clear. This study will thus subdivide our period at 1375 for the purposes of discussions of rank. A second problem that must be addressed is that rank was not static. Many knights first appear as esquires, while membership of the comital community could be very fluid. For the purposes of this study, individuals will be grouped at the highest rank they achieved during their lifetime, even if, like Andrew de Harclay, earl of Carlisle, that rank was short-lived. Although this may cause some distortion, only a very small group of individuals, perhaps numbering under twenty, will thus be considered above their normal rank, and this group is almost entirely composed of royal favourites. Overlapping with rank were other, often equally important, marks of position and power, such as being summoned to Parliament, or membership of the royal household. These elements of status will also be considered, and as these groups had limited membership, it is possible to see how common service as a constable was within these status groups.

Table 6-xi: Levels of involvement as constables

Category	% serving	average service ⁸⁴
Parliamentary Peers ⁸⁵	24.4%	1.9
Comital Community	43.9%	3.7
Household Knights of Edward III post 1360 ⁸⁶	52.0%	1.7
Chamber Knights of Richard II	64.0%	2.3
King's Knights of Richard II	28.9%	1.1
Chamber Knights of Henry IV	63.0%	1.8
King's Knights of Henry IV	19.9%	1.6

Table 6-xii: Level of constable service in the comital community

No. of Posts	No. of Individuals	Of total constables
0	68	
1	12	1102
2	12	190
3	8	52
4	4	22
5	2	10
6	3	11
7	1	3
8	1	2
12	1	2
14	1	1

⁸⁴ Average number of castles served at by those members of each group who served as constables. This compares to the overall average of 1.4 castles served at amongst all constables.

⁸⁵ Based on *G.E.C.*

⁸⁶ This and the following four groups are based on C. Given Wilson, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity*, New Haven & London, 1986, pp.280-290

Only forty five members of the comital community served as constables, representing less than half of the entire group (see table 6-xii and appendix twenty one). What these figures show is that members of the comital community played a very small role as constables, representing only forty five of the 1,396 individual constables and 145 of the 1,930 appointments. Regardless of when and where they served, the comital community did not play a important role as constables.

Of the forty five, only thirteen served as a constable before gaining their title. Furthermore, of the thirteen only Aubrey de Vere and John de Warenne represent established comital families, and even there only Warenne expected to succeed to the family title. De Vere was merely the uncle of Robert de Vere, who was only thirty when he died in exile, and would have been expected to have produced children of his own. Had Robert not died young, Aubrey de Vere would have at best established a cadet branch of the family, and so royal service was an attractive option. The eleven remaining members of the group represent newly elevated families. Even here, five of the eleven ceased to serve as constables after their ennoblement, suggesting that constable service was then beneath them.

Service by the comital community was most common in the crisis ridden reign of Richard II, which saw the beginning of over one third of all comital constable careers. This was in part due to Richard's creation of new earls and dukes, with men such as William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, accounting for many of the comital constables of his reign. In contrast, the more stable reigns of Edward I and Edward III saw very little comital service, and that of Edward I's reign was concentrated towards the end of his reign, with all four careers continuing into his son's reign.

The distribution of these comital careers almost exactly matched the distribution of royal castles. Over half of all comital appointments occurred in either Wales or the south east, where 45% of the royal castles were located. Even at a castle by castle level there were very few concentrations, with only five castles – Wallingford(Berkshire), Corfe (Dorset), Carlisle (Cumberland), Carmarthen and Dover (Kent) – seeing more than three comital constables. None of these castles come as a surprise. All but Carlisle castle (Cumberland) were independent royal castles, while Carlisle castle was the key to the defence of Cumberland, something reflected in its comital constables, including Andrew Harclay, earl of Carlisle and Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland, key figures in the defence of the north.

As with all clearly defined groups, the involvement of the parliamentary peerage as constables can be examined from two angles.⁸⁷ The first is to examine what proportion of the parliamentary peers served as constables, and what proportion of overall constable service that represents. The second is to examine the presence of parliamentary peers at individual castles, to see where and when they actually served. The first of these is the easiest. As can be seen in table 6-xiii, the parliamentary peers did not serve as constables in any significant numbers, with less than one in four of them serving at all. Furthermore, the 117 parliamentary peers who did serve represent only 8% of all individual constables. However, those parliamentary peers who did serve, served slightly more often than average, meaning that their service represents 11% of all appointments. Thus, while there is not a large overlap between the

⁸⁷ For the purposes of this discussion only the non-comital parliamentary peers will be considered

parliamentary peers and the king's constables, that overlap does represent one in ten of all appointments.

Table 6-xiii: Constable service of parliamentary peers

Posts	Individuals	% overall ⁸⁸	% constable ⁸⁹
0	363	75.6%	-
1	65	13.5%	55.6%
2	29	6.0%	24.8%
3	9	1.9%	7.7%
4	7	1.5%	6.0%
5	2	0.5%	1.7%
6	3	0.6%	2.6%
8	1	0.2%	0.9%
13	1	0.2%	0.9%
Totals	480		

The constable service of the parliamentary peers was spread over 100 different castles, covering all types of royal castles from temporarily forfeited castles through to Dover, Windsor and the Tower of London. Geographically, there was a clear pattern of service amongst the parliamentary peerage. Their service was concentrated in Wales (72 appointments), the Marches (42 appointments) and the South East (42 appointments). There was very little service by peers on the northern border. Only two peers served as constable of Bamborough castle (Northumberland), and neither Henry Percy, constable in 1311, or Stephen le Scrope of Masham, constable in 1397, served for more than a year, at a castle where the average length of service was nearly six years. The same was true at Berwick, with two parliamentary peers. Five castles – Carlisle (Cumberland), Chester (Cheshire), Dover (Kent), the Tower of London and York – saw ten or more parliamentary peers serving as constables. These were all important castles and this would suggest that parliamentary peers were seen as responsible people fit to fill such posts, although only Carlisle castle had an important military role across our period.

Table 6-xiv: Appointments of parliamentary peers by reign

Reign	Appointments	Per Year
Edward I	38	1.09
Edward II	137	6.85
Edward III	54	1.06
Richard II	13	0.56
Henry IV	12	0.86
Henry V	1	0.10
Totals	255	1.70

Three fifths of constable service by the parliamentary peers occurred during the reign of Edward II (see table 6-xiv). Within the reign itself there were four clear peaks, in 1308, 1311-12, 1317-18 and 1321-2. Each of these peaks will be examined in turn. The first peak, in 1308, was concentrated in March, immediately after the coronation of

⁸⁸ Percentage of all non-comital parliamentary peers

⁸⁹ Percentage of those non-comital parliamentary peers serving as constables

Edward II and before the first crisis of the reign. Of the individuals involved, all but one had been summoned to Parliament since at least 1299, while although John de Cromwell, the exception, was first summoned in 1308,⁹⁰ he continued to be summoned until his death in 1335 and was serving as constable of the Tower of London at the time of his death, suggesting that he was neither a controversial figure, or a creature of Edward II. This initial peak would appear to have been intended to put experienced and respectable men into key posts. In contrast, the appointments of 1311 and 1312 suggest a different picture. A key element of Edward II's opposition to the Ordainers over the winter of 1311-12 was to gain control of the great seal and chancery.⁹¹ From Christmas 1311, which Edward celebrated with Piers Gaveston at Windsor castle, to 20 January 1312 when the officers of chancery joined Edward at York, he took control of the mechanisms of government. Of the twenty four appointments of parliamentary peers as constables in 1311 and 1312, twelve were concentrated between December 1311 and March 1312. Clearly these people were being appointed as part of Edward's attempt to resist the Ordainers. During the 1317-1318 peak there was a fairly even distribution of appointments of parliamentary peers. Here it is the identity of the men being appointed that is of most interest. They include Roger Damory, and more ominously, the first appointments of the younger Despenser. The final peak, in 1321 and 1322, is interesting on both accounts. Eight of the twenty six appointments were made between November 1321 and March 1322, during Edward II's victorious campaign against the baronial rebels, although they were made to castles scattered from Suffolk to Yorkshire. Another seven, all in Wales, were made in July 1322. An interesting mix of individuals were appointed. Early in 1321 we find several individuals who were soon to join in the rebellion, including Roger Mortimer of Chirk and Bartholomew Badlesmere, appointed at Caernarvon castle and Tonbridge castles (Kent) respectively. However, their appointments were dwarfed by the nine posts granted to the younger Hugh Despenser, including six appointments made on a single day, granting him custody of five forfeited castles in Brecknock and one in Hereford.⁹² This is an example of the means used by Edward II to reward his allies. Although most of the castles were restored to their original owners, Despenser was eventually granted the ownership of one – Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock) – in 1324. These four peaks demonstrate a change in the nature of Edward II's rule. In 1308 his appointments were above reproach. Even as late at 1321 some posts were granted to men outside his immediate circle. However, after his victories in 1322 that changes, and for the remaining years of his reign a small group of Edward's allies appear as constables.

Only after 1375 can we make any comment on the involvement of knights as constables (see table 6-xv). This increase in the documentation of rank is sometimes considered to be a symptom of a decline in the number of knights. After 1375, four in ten constables were knights, so there is scope for such a decline to have occurred. This ratio was lower at county castles, falling to a low of one in four at Canterbury castle (Kent), but higher at independent royal castles such as Bamborough castle (Northumberland), where nearly 65% of constables after 1375 were knights. This pattern would fit with the idea of the knights as a military elite of declining numbers, used at the most sensitive posts, such as those facing the Scottish border.⁹³

⁹⁰ *G.E.C. III*, p.553

⁹¹ Edward had regained possession of the great seal by 28 December 1311; *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.411

⁹² 10 July 1322, *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.143

⁹³ Coss suggests that the number of knights had declined from 1,250 in 1324 to a mere 200 by 1430; P.Coss, *The Knight in Medieval England, 1000-1400*, Stroud, 1993, pp.84 & 134

Table 6-xv: Level of known knights

Castle	Pre 1375		Post 1375		Totals	
	Knights	of	Knights	of	Knights	of
Bamborough	1	19	7	11	8	30
Canterbury	2	49	7	31	9	80
Dover	5	17	5	11	10	28
Norwich	6	64	7	17	13	81
Scarborough	2	22	1	4	3	26
Shrewsbury	2	23	0	5	2	28
Tower of London	3	26	4	8	7	34
Winchester	2	33	7	12	9	45
Windsor	2	13	5	7	7	20
York	5	49	19	36	24	85
	30	315	62	142	92	457

As with the knights, information about esquires does not appear in any detail until the last third of this period (see table 6-xvi). Even then, they are not common as constables, and even when they do appear at a castle, rarely account for more than one or two appointments. However, not all of these appointments were themselves insignificant or short term. Nicholas Gerard, constable of Shrewsbury castle (Shropshire) for life from 1407, until his replacement in 1413, was not untypical, and longer spans can be found. The type of castle does not appear to affect the appearance of esquires as constables and they are equally likely to be found serving at either county and independent castles.

Table 6-xvi: Esquires as constable after 1375

Castles	Esquires	Of
Bamborough	1	11
Canterbury	0	31
Dover	0	11
Norwich	4	17
Scarborough	0	4
Shrewsbury	3	5
Tower of London	0	8
Winchester	2	12
Windsor	1	7
York	0	36

Table 6-xvii: Chamber knights and king's knights as constables

NO. OF POSTS:	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	10+
EDWARD III										
Household in 1334-5 ⁹⁴	19	5	4	1	1	1				1
percentage	59%	16%	12%	3%	3%	3%				3%
Household from 1360 ⁹⁵	12	4	9							
percentage	48%	16%	36%							
RICHARD II										
Chamber Knights	18	15	12	1	1	1			1	1
percentage	36%	30%	24%	2%	2%	2%			2%	2%
King's Knights	101	28	5	5	1	1	1			
percentage	71%	20%	3.5%	3.5%	0.7%	0.7%	0.7%			
HENRY IV										
Chamber Knights	9	9	94	1					1	
percentage	37%	37%	17%	4%					4%	

⁹⁴ BL Additional Manuscripts Nero C VIII, fo.255-6

⁹⁵ C. Given-Wilson, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity*, New Haven & London, 1986

King's Knights	117	20	7	1	1
percentage	80%	14%	5%	0.7%	0.7%

Summary

Category	% served	No. who served	average service ⁹⁶
Household of Edward III 1334-1335	40.0%	13	3.1
Household of Edward III after 1360	52.0%	13	1.7
Chamber Knights of Richard II	64.0%	32	2.3
King's Knights of Richard II	28.9%	41	1.1
Chamber Knights of Henry IV	63.0%	15	1.8
King's Knights of Henry IV	19.9%	29	1.6

The household knights were an obvious group that would be expected to appear as constables (see table 6-xvii). There was a clear distinction between the inner circle of chamber knights and the wider group of king's knights. Amongst the chamber knights, both of Richard II and Henry IV, over half served as constables. This is a very high level of involvement compared to any other group and shows that it was to these men that both Richard and Henry looked. In contrast, the wider circle of King's knights were relatively under-involved. However, the percentage involved does not tell the full story. We should also consider the average number of posts served by those that did. This adds another level to the picture. Once again there was a clear difference between the careers of chamber knights and king's knights, at least during Richard II's reign. The chamber knights served, on average, at twice as many castles as the king's knights. This reflects Richard's reliance on a small group of individuals.

Table 6-xviii: Bishops as constables

Castle	Bishops	Dates
Tower of London	Anthony Bek, Bp. of Durham	1275-85
Carlisle (Cumberland)	Bp. of Carlisle	1297-9
Carlisle	Bp. of Carlisle	1314 (Superior)
Carlisle	Bp. of Carlisle	1339-
Carlisle	Bp. of Carlisle	1343-1344-
Rochester (Kent)	Bp. of London	1300-
Tower of London	Bp. of Exeter	1323
Tintagel (Cornwall)	Bp. of Exeter	1326-
Leeds (Kent)	Abp. of Canterbury	1337-40 (For Queen)
Sherborne (Dorset)	Abp. of Canterbury	1278-
Queenborough (Kent)	Abp. of Canterbury	1409-1413
Hertford	Bp. Ely	1330-
Narberth (Pembroke)	Bp. St. Davids	1331-9-

The senior churchmen of England and Wales did not play a important role as constables (see table 6-xviii). Only thirteen bishops served as constables, and of those, one, Anthony Bek, left his post soon after becoming bishop of Durham. Of these thirteen, most served at castles within or close to their own diocese. The three exceptions to that were Anthony Bek and Walter Stapleton, bishop of Exeter, at the

⁹⁶ Excluding those who did not serve

Tower of London, and the archbishop of Canterbury at Sherbourne (Dorset). Two of these are easily explained. Bek was a royal clerk and thus close to the king and a natural choice as constable of the Tower, while Walter Stapleton was Treasurer at the time of his appointment at the Tower. The remaining ten appointments were made within or close to the relevant diocese. Only at Carlisle castle were bishops appointed with any frequency, and even there none was appointed after 1344. Although the bishops remained a key element in the government of England, they were not involved at this level.

While Englishmen were dominant amongst the constables, other nationalities were also present. Amongst them, the Welsh were most prominent. Even there, only twenty clear examples of such service have been found, of whom only two served at more than one castle, while only two – Morgan Goch at Corfe castle (Dorset), and Sir Rhys ap Griffith at Wigmore castle (Hereford) – served outside Wales. The careers of these Welshmen were spread thinly across the entire period. Only between 1322 and 1326 was there any concentration, when after his defeat of the Marchers Edward II appointed six Welshmen as constables. The most significant of these men was Sir Rhys ap Griffith. He served as constable of twelve castles over a period of twenty one years, starting at Dryslwyn castle (Carmarthen) in 1321 and finishing at Carmarthen in 1342, only serving outside Wales during a brief spell as constable of Wigmore castle (Hereford) in 1326. Rhys was an active supporter of Edward II, and had held a military command in Wales in 1321. His career was disrupted during the dominance of Isabella and Mortimer, but recovered under Edward III and was in the service of the Black Prince at his death. Continental European constables were even rarer than Welshmen. Only Harlech castle (Merioneth), held by Master James of St. George (1290-1293) and Sir Walter Mauny (1332-1343), saw two overseas constables, while the majority of castles saw none.

There were only sixteen occasions where a woman served as a constable (see table 6-xix). Even within that small group, five were wives serving jointly with their husbands, while Isabella de Mortimer may have held Oswestry castle in wardship, and Elizabeth countess of Huntingdon probably owned Manobier castle. This leaves a core of nine occasions where there was a single female constable. Within this group, we can discern a variety of motivations for the grant. Two were the widow of the previous constable, and their service followed directly on from the death of their husband. This de-facto service as constable may have been much more common than the records reflect, but we have no way of telling. As with so many other unusual forms of service, there was a concentration of appointments of female constables in the reign of Edward II. Four of these appointments were made during his reign, while another, that of Isabel de Vescy at Bamborough castle (Northumberland), became an issue during the reign, despite its having been made by Edward I in 1305. Three appointments came in the last two years of the reign, of whom two were appointed in their own right. Neither Aline Burnell at Conway castle (Caernarvon) nor Isabel de Hastings at Marlborough castle (Wiltshire) were related to previous constables. The only other woman to serve entirely in her own right was Constance de Bearn at Tickhill castle (Yorkshire), during Edward I's reign. In one case the grant of custody was rapidly turned into ownership. Joan, prince of Wales, was granted custody of Aberystwyth castle (Cardigan) on 9 March 1384, but by June she was owner of the castle and appointing her own constable.

Table 6-xix: Female constables

Castle	Constable	Date	Notes
--------	-----------	------	-------

Castle	Constable	Date	Notes
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	Joan mother of Richard II	1384	soon became owner
Bamborough (Northumb.)	Isabel de Vescy	1305-1311 1312	in own right
Builth (Brecknock)	Alice de Lacy	1331-1334	jointly with husband
Castel-y-Bere (Merioneth)	Joan de Turbervill	-1292	widow of previous
Conway (Caernarvon)	Aline Burnell	1326	in own right
Corfe (Dorset)	wife of Richard Lovel	1315-1318	jointly with husband
	Alesia wife of Thomas de Holand earl of Kent	1391-1397	jointly with husband
	Alesia	-1400	widow of Thomas
Gloucester	Alice de Beauchamp	1303-	widow of previous
Leeds (Kent)	Joan de Mohun	1399-	Granted by the Queen
Manobier (Pembroke)	Elizabeth, countess of Huntingdon	1402	possibly owner
Marlborough (Wilts)	Isabel de Hastings	1326	in own right
Oswestry (Shropshire)	Isabella de Mortimer	1279	possibly wardship
Scarborough (Yrks)	Eleanor de Percy	1325-1328	widow of a previous constable, appointed after an 18 month gap
Tickhill (Yrks)	Constance de Bearn	1279-1283	in own right

There is one case where a constable served against his will. On 16 April 1391 Robert Echyngham was the constable of Guildford (Surrey), a castle that was going out of use across the fourteenth century. If this is so then by 1391 the castle must have been in very poor condition, although it was still the county gaol,⁹⁷ and this is the first mention of it since 1367, when Andrew de Sakevyll, sheriff of Surrey and Sussex was appointed constable. Echyngham too was attached to the castle as part of his role as sheriff of Surrey and Sussex, and it was this post that he had tried to avoid, even to the extent of gaining a grant of immunity from local service that had clearly proved ineffective. In 1391 he was being pardoned for the escape of prisoners held in Guildford castle and his unwillingness to serve was the reason given for his pardon.

It is clear that many constables did not serve in person for either part or all of their period in post. Many can be proved to have been on campaign with the king, or otherwise abroad, and many orders were directed to the constable, or whoever supplied their place,⁹⁸ while those men who were serving simultaneously at more than one castle could never be present at more than one at a time. A clear example of an absentee constable was Richard le Vache, constable of the Tower of London from 26 January 1361, and of Windsor castle (Berkshire) from 22 May 1360, both of which posts he held until his death in 1366. With two such important posts held simultaneously, he must have been absent from at least one at all times, and we find a Thomas de la Vache serving as his sub-constable of the Tower in 1365. Beyond this built in absenteeism, we also find Richard getting letters of protection for one year in 1363,⁹⁹ leaving both posts untended. At the higher levels of society one wonders if those members of the comital community officially serving as constables were ever present at their castles outside times of crisis. However, we should not overemphasise this absenteeism. Many entries on the rolls show that constables were expected to be personally engaged in the duties associated with their post. Thus John Darcy was replaced as constable of the Tower of London in 1352 because he was unable to attend to the keeping of the castle,¹⁰⁰ while

⁹⁷ Fry, p.249

⁹⁸ for an example see *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.305

⁹⁹ 20 November 1363, *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.425

¹⁰⁰ *C.P.R. 1350-1354*, p.241

fifteen years earlier William Trussel and Gocelin de Gataleye were supplying the place of William de Clinton at Dover castle because he was too ill to carry out his duties.¹⁰¹

Table 6-xx: Constable service

Posts	Individuals	%	Castles	%
1	1096	78.1	1096	55.2
2	194	13.8	388	19.6
3	56	4.0	168	8.5
4	24	1.7	96	4.8
5	12	0.9	60	3.0
6	7	0.5	42	2.1
7	2	0.1	14	0.7
8	3	0.2	24	1.2
9	2	0.1	18	0.9
10	3	0.2	30	1.5
11	1	0.1	11	0.6
12	2	0.1	24	1.2
13	1	0.1	13	0.7
Total	1403	100.0	1984	100.0

The vast majority of individuals only ever served as constable of a single castle during their career (see table 6-xx), while only 113 individuals served as the constable of three or more castles. It should be remembered that these figures represent the number of castles served at as opposed to the number of periods of service. This does not affect many individuals, but for some of those men who served repeatedly at the same castle it does distort the figures slightly and they will be examined below. The number of different castles served at has been chosen as the main statistic of constable service as it reflects better the range of service in an individual career. It should also be remembered that the 78% of individuals who only served at a single castle only represent 55% of constable appointments. At any one time, close to half of all constables serving were men who either had, or were going to gain, more experience. As will be seen below, many of the more experienced constables also served for longer periods at their castles than the single servers, increasing the level of experience represented by constables at any one time.

Table 6-xxi: Relative level of experience of constables

Castle	Number of castles served at						avg. service
	1	2	3	4	5	6 or more	
Bamborough	30.8%	50.0%	7.7%	0%	3.8%	7.7%	2.54
Canterbury	96.0%	2.7%	0%	1.3%	0%	1.3%	1.18
Dover	26.7%	33.3%	16.7%	10.0%	3.3%	10.0%	2.83
Norwich	93.7%	4.8%	1.6%	0%	0%	0%	1.08
Tower	28.0%	48.0%	0%	0%	16.0%	8.0%	2.88
Scarborough	70.8%	8.3%	8.3%	8.3%	0%	14.2%	1.71
Shrewsbury	37.9%	34.5%	13.8%	6.9%	0%	6.9%	2.17
Winchester	75.5%	17.8%	0%	6.7%	0%	0%	1.36
Windsor	52.4%	28.6%	4.8%	9.5%	4.8%	0%	1.86

¹⁰¹ C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.295

York	92.9%	7.1%	0%	0%	0%	0%	1.07
National	78%	14%	4%	1.7%	0.9%	1.4%	1.4

The patterns of service differed markedly between the two main types of royal castles (see table 6-xxi). At the county castles, most constables did not serve as constable of any other castle. For example, at Norwich castle only six percent of the constables served elsewhere. In contrast, at the independent crown castles a greater level of experience was normal and men whose service was limited to one castle were in a minority. In effect there were two separate groups of individuals serving as constables. The first were the sheriffs, for whom constable service was merely another part of their duties at sheriff. In contrast to them was a larger group of men who served at the independent crown castles. This group was more likely to serve at several castles, most of which were independent castles. There was very little overlap between these two groups. Of the fifty four men who served at four or more castles, only seven started their career at county castles.

An examination of constable experience by reign reveals a clear pattern (see table 6-xxii). The reigns of Edward II and Richard II saw an increase in the level of experience of constables and a decrease in the length of service. This suggests that higher levels of experience as constables could reflect weakness on the part of the King, reflected in the use of a smaller group of individuals, who were moved more often. It is already well established that both Edward II and Richard II relied personally on a small group of favourites, and this would suggest that the same was true for constable appointments. In contrast, the experience of constables was lowest during the reigns of Edward I and Edward III, even at a castle such as Dover (Kent).

Table 6-xxii: Average number of constable posts held by reign of initial appointment

Castle	Edward I	Edward II	Edward III	Richard II	Henry IV	Henry V
Bamborough	1.6	2.2	1.7	6.3	2.8	1.0
Canterbury	2.1	1.2	1.1	1	1	
Dover	2.5	4.2	2.3	3.7	-	1.5
Norwich	1	1.1	1.1	1	1	-
Scarborough	1	2.2	1.7	1.5	-	-
Shrewsbury	2.5	2.7	2	1	1	-
Tower of London	3	2.4	2.6	4.8	2	1.5
Winchester	1.7	2	1.2	1.1	1	1
Windsor	1.3	1.6	2.0	2.0	3.5	1.5
York	3.2	1.4	1.1	1.2	1	1

Table 6-xxiii: Average length of service by reign of appointment (in months)

Castle	Edward I	Edward II	Edward III	Richard II	Henry IV	Henry V
Bamborough	110	20	100	117	64	13
Canterbury	16	11	13	10	12	-
Dover	56	33	59	45	48	217
Norwich	22	13	15	15	64	-
Scarborough	96	17	95	116	-	-
Shrewsbury	24	14	39	-	48	-
Tower of London	100	40	51	45	75	36
Winchester	32	46	19	34	73	-
Windsor	144	45	116	125	46	4
York	36	11	17	11	12	12

Table 6-xxiv: Number of repeat appointments by castle

Castle	1 spell	2 spells	3 spells	4 spells	5 or more
Bamborough	25 (88.0%)	3 (12.0%)	0	0	0
Canterbury	64 (81.0%)	11 (13.9%)	2 (16.7%)	1 (1.3%)	1 (1.3%)
Dover	28 (87.5%)	3 (9.4%)	1 (3.1%)	0	0
Norwich	53 (81.5%)	9 (13.8%)	2 (3.1%)	1 (1.5%)	0
Scarborough	20 (87.0%)	3 (13.0%)	0	0	0
Shrewsbury	20 (66.7%)	5 (16.7%)	4 (13.3%)	1 (3.3%)	0
Tower of London	26 (86.7%)	4 (13.3%)	0	0	0
Winchester	45 (95.8%)	2 (4.2%)	0	0	0
Windsor	20 (100%)	0	0	0	0
York	36 (64.3%)	12 (21.4%)	8 (13.3%)	0	0

Repeat service at a single castle was most common at the county castles (see table 6-xxiv), where it served to overcome the one year limit on shireval service by rotating the post amongst a small group of men.¹⁰² This can be seen at its most extreme at York castle, where between October 1351 and September 1359 the post alternated between Peter de Nuttle, who held it three times, and Miles de Stapelton of Hathelseye who held it twice. Similar examples can be found at most county castles. This contrasts with the independent royal castles where such repeat appointments were rare. Here the king was normally free to appoint whoever he wanted as constable and such a workaround was not required.

Table 6-xxv: Average duration of constable service

Castle	Average Duration (Months)	Constables included ¹⁰³
Bamborough	69	22 of 29
Canterbury	11.8	82 of 101
Devizes (Wiltshire)	133	4 of 12
Dover (Kent)	69	31 of 37
Northampton	18	58 of 77
Norwich	16	61 of 81
Scarborough	55	22 of 25
Shrewsbury	30	30 of 43
Tower of London	57	28 of 34
Winchester	30	40 of 47
Windsor	106	18 of 20
York	15	73 of 87

The average duration of appointments varied dramatically between the county castles and the independent castles (see table 6-xxv). As would be expected, the average duration of service at county castles was under two years, reaching a low of 11.8 months at Canterbury (Kent). In contrast, the lowest average at the independent castles was the fifty five months at Scarborough castle (Yorkshire), rising to nine years at Windsor castle (Berkshire). Once again there is a clear division between the two main groups of royal castles. ✓

Fourteen men remained in the same post for over fifteen years (see table 6-xxvi). Many of these men, such as Stephen de Penchester, who was constable of Dover castle (Kent) for all but nine years of the reign of Edward I, must have become closely

¹⁰² This annual rotation can be seen in practice at most county castles, although there were always some breaks. For a good example see Norwich castle (Norfolk), where thirty five constables served for a year or less.

¹⁰³ Only includes those constables for whom there is a spread of dates and those constables serving at county castles where there appointments were on an annual basis.

associated with their castles. Political stability appears to have been essential for such long service. Ten of these appointments were made by either Edward I or Edward III. However, once in place some men could weather any storm. The best example of this was Henry de Cobham, who was appointed constable of Rochester castle (Kent) in 1303, and remained in post until at least 1334, surviving across every political crisis of the intervening thirty years. Likewise Robert Chalmeley served as constable of Winchester castle (Hampshire) from 1387 until his death in 1404, once again remaining in post across a period of crisis. These long careers were scattered across ten independent royal castles, none of which saw more than two. The high numbers of constables that died in post at these castles suggests that the low number of such long careers was accidental rather than deliberate. A higher than normal number of these men were members of the king's household, ranging from John de Skydemore, king's yeoman, up to Ralph de Sandwich, the steward.

Table 6-xxvi: Long service at a single castle

Name	Rank	Castle	Date	Years	Died
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester	Duke	Dover (Kent)	1415-1447	32	1447
Stephan de Penchester	Kn.	Dover (Kent)	1267-1298	32	1298
Thomas de Foxle	?	Windsor (Berkshire)	1330-1360	30	1360
Henry de Cobham	P.P.	Rochester (Kent)	1303-1334	28	?
Geoffrey de Picheford	?	Windsor (Berkshire)	1272-1298	27	1298
John de Skydemore	K's yeo.	Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	1300-1326	26	?
Richard Tempest	Kn.	Scarborough (Yrks.)	1350-1376	26	1376
Ralph de Neville	Kn.	Bamborough (Nthumb.)	1335-1367	22	1367
Stephan Romylowe	K's yeo	Nottingham	1347-1368	21	?
John de Cormailles	?	Corfe (Dorset)	1280-1299 ?	19	?
Ralph de Sandwich	Steward	Tower of London	1289-1308	19	?
John de Scures	?	Winchester (Hampshire)	1321-1338	17	?
Robert Chalmeley	K's esq.	Winchester (Hampshire)	1387-1404?	17	1404
Alan de Buxhull	Chamber Knight	Tower of London	1366-1381	15	c.1382

Having examined the duration of service at individual castles, we will now examine the overall length of constable careers. Those men serving at four or more castles will be dealt with in more detail below. Here we will restrict ourselves to the careers of those men who served at three or fewer castles. Those who served at a single castle were almost all sheriff-constables, and their careers at castles rarely lasted for more than one year. However, as has been seen above, some of these men served repeatedly at the same castle, and their involvement could last decades. The careers of those men who served at two or three castles were normally concentrated in a single decade, for example Sir Ralph Basset of Drayton, who was constable of Stafford castle from 1 November 1317, Northampton castle from 25 April 1321, and finally of Dover castle (Kent) from 15 December 1325. His career was representative of the vast majority of those involving two or three castles. There were some exceptions, such as Andrew de Sakevill, constable of Old Sarum castle (Wiltshire) from 25 April 1345, and Guildford castle (Surrey) from 25 September 1367, a gap of twenty years, but such a long gap between appointments was very rare.

Table 6-xxvii: Proportion of appointments ended by death

Castle	total appointments	no. ended by death	percentage
Bamborough	30	3	10.0%
Canterbury	101	8	7.9%
Dover	37	11	29.7%

Norwich	81	4	4.9%
Scarborough	27	2	7.4%
Shrewsbury	43	5	11.6%
Tower of London	34	10	29.4%
Winchester	47	5	4.2%
Windsor	20	7	35.0%
York	79	2	2.5%

In many cases, the sitting constable was removed by death (see table 6-xxvii). This was most common at independent castles such as Dover or Windsor, where many appointments were made for life, and as many as one in three constables died in place. However, even at the county castles anything up to five percent of appointments were ended by the premature death of the sheriff-constable. There were two reactions to this, both of which can be seen at York castle. The first approach was to appoint the next constable early, and let him serve for an extended period. This happened after the death of Peter de Middleton in 1335. He was replaced by Thomas de Rokeby, who served for sixteen months. The second response was to appoint a stopgap sheriff-constable. This happened after the death of John Moryn in April 1340, only two months after his appointment. After his death his predecessor, Ralph de Hastings, was re-appointed and served for ten months, before an annual pattern was resumed.

Not all appointments were initiated by the crown. On rare occasions, the sitting constable was responsible. Thus the appointment of John de Edyndon as constable of Portchester castle (Hampshire) in 1361 is known to us through a confirmation issued by Edward III of a transfer made by Richard, earl of Arundel, the previous constable, while the appointment of Thomas Holland, earl of Kent and Alesia his wife as joint constables of Corfe castle (Dorset) in 1391 was requested by Morgan Gogh, the sitting constable. Such cases appear to have been very rare, but it is possible that more such requests and appointments were made, but have been recorded as straightforward grants.

Castles played a part in some of the great upheavals of the period. The Marcher rebellion of 1321 and Edward II's reaction to it saw the largest number of sieges of any campaign in this period, while the fall of Edward II and of Richard II allow us to see the attitude of the King towards his castles in a time of crisis. The most obvious element of the 1321-2 crisis was that from January to March 1322 Edward II made fifty two appointments, both at the forfeited castles and at existing royal castles. This is by far the most concentrated burst of constable appointments in this period. In contrast, the 1326-7 crisis saw three separate peaks of appointments. The first came in October 1326, when Queen Isabella was pursuing Edward II. Two months later, after her successful seizure of power, thirteen appointments were made by Prince Edward and Queen Isabella. Finally, in February 1327, twenty five appointments were made, this time including many of the county castles, as Isabella and Mortimer tightened their grip on the country. The fall of Richard II provides the most clear cut case. His reaction to the invasion of Henry Bolingbroke was to appoint a small group of individuals as joint constable of several castles. William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, Henry Grene, William Bagot and John Bussy were appointed jointly as constable of Leeds castle (Kent), Rochester castle (Kent) and Wallingford castle (Berkshire) in July 1399, in an attempt to place the defence against Bolingbroke in trusted hands. In each of these cases, the royal castles were important both to the king and to his enemies, and the passage of seventy years had not reduced that importance.

As was seen in chapter two, the royal castles can be split into several particular groups. Of those groups, the county castles and the independent royal castles are of interest here. At county castles, the post of sheriff was more important than that of constable, and it is the requirements of that post that affect the pattern of constable service at those castles. Most sheriff-constables served for one year spells, and only ever served at that one castle, although they often served there more than once. In contrast, the constables of independent castles served for much longer periods of time, and often served at several castles. It is amongst this group that we should look to see what motivated appointments as constables. To contrast these two groups, one need only look at the number of constables who served across this period. At Canterbury Castle, linked to the sheriff of Kent, there were one hundred and two constables across the period. In contrast, Windsor Castle only saw twenty three and Dover Castle only thirty eight. This must have made a difference at the castles themselves. The constable as an ever changing man, with his own local lands and residences, as was the case for the county castles must have had a very different impact on a castle than the constable as a long term resident, possibly from elsewhere in the county.

Forfeited castles formed a distinctive group within the royal castles. As was seen in chapter two, very few of these castles remained in royal hands for more than a few years before being returned to private ownership. Here we will examine the constables appointed to these castles while they were held by the king. The largest group of forfeitures occurred in 1322 after Edward II's victory over the Marcher lords and Thomas of Lancaster. The majority of these castles remained in the king's hands until 1327, allowing us to examine these castles over a significant period. Edward's reaction to this sudden influx of castles was to commit custody of the forfeited lands county by county to a group of fifteen men. These were minor figures such as Alan de Cubbelayk in Lincolnshire or Robert de Stok in Warwickshire, Oxfordshire, Bedfordshire and Buckinghamshire,¹⁰⁴ for whom this was their only service as constables. Such minor figures continued to dominate as constable of the forfeited castles until the end of the reign. More important individuals, such as the younger Despenser, only appear when they gained ownership of a forfeited castle. After his hard won victory in 1322, Edward was unwilling to commit these castles to any potential enemy. The contrast in 1399 could not be more striking. Custody of the Lancastrian lands was shared between the dukes of Exeter, Surrey and Aumale, and the earls of Wiltshire and Salisbury. Richard was more willing to trust his closest allies with the custody of such great lands. This trust was not misplaced, and all of these men except Aumale were dead by the end of 1400.

The three most important royal castles – Dover (Kent), Windsor (Berkshire) and the Tower of London – appear in the records far more often than any other castles. These three castles had roles above and beyond those normal for any other castle. Dover controlled the shortest route to the continent, and had a major role in naval warfare through its link to the Cinque ports. Windsor castle was already a major royal residence, and became the base of the Order of the Garter and the symbolic home of the monarchy. The busiest of the three must have been the Tower of London. Within its walls could be found an important armoury, a mint and even the royal menagerie. Compared to most other castles, the Tower of London was a hive of activity, even when the royal household was not present. All three of these castles had more permanent staff than at any other royal castle, and the role of constable at these castles must have been very

¹⁰⁴ *ibid.*

different in nature from that of most independent crown castles. Only the busiest county castle can have compared.

Only four men served at more than one of these three castles (see table 6-xxviii). In all four cases, there was some overlap between the two appointments, although only Richard le Vache had a long period of overlap. For Burgherssh and Beauchamp the brief overlap was caused by their deaths soon after receiving the second appointment. Indeed, of these four men, only Simon Burley was not definitely still in both posts at his death. Vache was eminently suitable to hold these posts. He had a distinguished military career and in 1346 was granted 20*l.* per year for his good service with the King,¹⁰⁵ expanded to 100*l.* per year in 1356 for carrying the King's banner on campaign.¹⁰⁶ However, a similar case could be argued for Burley, and yet his career became the subject of great controversy before ending in his execution.

Table 6-xxviii: Overlap of constables at the royal core

Bartholomew de Burgherssh (d.1355)
Dover 1326-1330 & 1343-1355
Tower of London 1355
John de Beauchamp (d.1360)
Tower of London 1352-1355 & 1360
Dover 1360
Richard le Vache (d.1366)
Windsor 1360-1366
Tower of London 1361-1366
Simon Burley (d.1388)
Windsor 1377-1386
Dover 1385-1388

Table 6- xxix: Level of constable experience of constables Dover, Windsor & Tower

Castles	National	Dover	Windsor	Tower
1	80%	25%	55%	34%
2	12%	32%	25%	31%
3	3%	13%	5%	9%
4	2%	16%	10%	9%
5	1%	6%	5%	12%
6 or more	-	6%	-	6%
Average	1.39	2.22	1.85	2.55

The constables of these core castles were significantly more experienced than those who served at most independent royal castles (see table 6-xxix). However, even within this group there was some variation. The constables of Windsor were noticeably less experienced than those of Dover or the Tower of London, which were almost unique in that over half of their constables served at more than one castle. Even Windsor can not claim that level of experience. Indeed, as the table below shows (table 6-xxx), at Dover and the Tower over half of all constables had previous experience, while for many of their constables their appointment to these castles was the last of their constable career. Moreover, the majority of their experience had been at independent rather than county castles. This level of experience can not have been accidental. Clearly there was a consistent policy of appointing experienced men to fill these two important posts that was absent at all other royal castles, even Windsor.

¹⁰⁵ *C.P.R. 1345-1348*, p.157

¹⁰⁶ *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.360

Table 6-xxx: Position of Dover, the Tower and Windsor within constable careers

Castle	Only post	first post	middle of career	last post
Dover	8	6	5	10
Tower of London	8	3	6	13
Windsor	10	2	3	4

As would be expected, the constables of these core castles were frequently members of the royal household. During the reigns of Richard II and Henry IV, over half of the non-comital constables at these castles were already at least king's knights when appointed. Although the household did not play a major role as constables, they were significant at the most important castles. Even at these three castles, the comital community does not feature strongly. This limited service was concentrated in the reigns of Richard II and Henry IV, increasing its significance during those reigns. The complete lack of comital constables at Windsor castle (Berkshire) can probably be explained by its increasing role as the symbolic home of the monarch. The constable of Windsor was thus more likely to have personal contact with the king, and members of the comital community were not suitable for such a post. Of the nine members of the comital community involved with the 'core group', seven were members of the wider royal family. Although John Beaufort was illegitimate and Thomas Holland a half brother of Richard II, the connection was still present. This would suggest an attempt by both Richard II and Henry IV to ensure control of the Tower of London and Dover. Despite this, we must remember that these periods of comital service were in a minority. Only at the end of the period did this change, with the appointment of Humphrey, duke of Gloucester as constable of Dover castle, a post he held from 1415 until his death in 1447.

* * *

Within the mass of constables there was a small group of fifty five individuals who served as constable of four or more castles.¹⁰⁷ Between them, they 324 appointments, representing 16% of all appointments, in the hands of 4% of all constables. This small group of people was clearly significant, as the group most trusted with castles.

Table 6-xxxi: Men serving at ten or more castles

Name	Total	Dates
Hugh Despenser, yng	14	1317-26
Rhys ap Griffith	14	1321-42
Bevis de Knovill	13	1274-1301
William le Scrope	15	1389-99
Edward duke of York	12	1390-1415

Only five men served as constable of ten or more castles (see table 6-xxxi). For Rhys ap Griffith and Bevis de Knovill this high figure was due to the part they played in the government of Wales in periods during which there was no prince of Wales, while the younger Despenser and William le Scrope achieved their power as royal favourites. Edward, duke of York also served in Wales, but the key to his career was that he was appointed to key posts both by Richard II, who gave him custody of Leicester, Pontefract (Yorkshire), Bolingbroke (Lincolnshire), Higham Ferrars (Nthants) and Lincoln in March 1399, and by the Lancastrian kings, for whom he was serving as constable of the Tower at his death in 1415.

¹⁰⁷ see appendix thirteen for a list of these men

Table 6-xxxii: Appointments by region

Region	No. of appointments
Wales	119
March	47
South West	17
South East	60
Midlands	24
East Anglia	6
The North	18
Northern Border	27

Table 6-xxxiii: Number of regions served in

Regions	Individuals
1	6
2	17
3	20
4	8
5	2
6	1

Table 6-xxxiv: Regional concentrations

	Percentage of appointments						Total
	50-59%	60-69%	70-79%	80-89%	90%-99%	100%	
Wales	7	4	2	4	1	1	19
Marches	3	2	0	0	0	0	5
South West	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
South East	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Midlands	4	2	1	1	0	1	9
East Anglia	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
North	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
Borders	1	0	0	0	0	2	3
Totals	15	8	3	5	1	5	

Well over half of these constable careers at four or more castles were spread across two or three regions (see tables 6-xxxii, 6-xxxiii & 6-xxxiv). Although more concentrated careers did occur, only three were focused within a single county. Conversely, none of these careers were spread across all eight regions. William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, with service in six regions, John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter with five, and Edward duke of York, also with six come closest, but even they had geographical gaps in their constable careers. As would be expected, the bulk of service by men in this group was in Wales and the South East, the regions that contained nearly half of the king's castles. However, not one of these careers was concentrated in the South East. Service in that region could be seen as detached duty from careers centred elsewhere.

Table 6-xxxv: Age when first appointed

Age	Number
Unknown	35
19 and under	2
20-24	2
25-29	3
30-34	6
35-39	4
40-44	0
45-49	2

Table 6-xxxvi: gap after last service

years	Number
unknown	17
0 (died in post)	15
1	3
2	3
3	3
4	2
5	4
8	2
9	1
13	1
16	2
18	1
27	1

We have more information about the age of this group of constables than for the overall group (see table 6-xxxv). Even so, we still only know the birth date of twenty of the fifty five, although we have the dates of death for all but seven. However, we do have enough information to make some tentative conclusions. Exactly half of the careers for which we have information started when the individual in question was in their thirties. This suggests that some maturity was expected before such a career could start. At the other end of their careers, we have more information. The most obvious feature here is the high proportion of these people who were still working at their death (see table 6-xxxvi). However, two observations must be made. Some of these men – such as William le Scrope or the younger Despenser – were executed and their careers were thus artificially truncated. Secondly, in the five cases where we know the age at which the individual died, all but one was between thirty nine and forty six. This would suggest that rather than working into old age, these careers ended through external interruption and where we do not know the date of death, it is because the individual had retired some years previously.

Table 6-xxxvii: Duration of constable careers at four or more castles

Years	Individuals	Percentage
1-5	10	18.2%
6-10	15	27.3%
11-15	9	16.4%
16-20	4	7.3%
21-25	8	14.5%
26-30	7	12.7%
31-35	1	1.8%
36-40	0	0
41-45	1	1.8%

A surprisingly large number of these careers spanned a short period (see table 6-xxxvii). Nearly half lasted for ten years or less while only two lasted over thirty years. This implies that most of these careers were caused by a short term rise to favour rather than a long, steady career in royal service, and this does fit many of the men within this group, including as it does men such as William Bagot, whose four castle career lasted a mere three years, from his first mention at the end of a period of service at Caernarvon castle in 1396 to his execution in 1399, as well as more famous favourites such as the younger Despenser, whose career as a constable only lasted nine years. Length of career

was not related to the number of castles served at. The longest career, that of William de Felton (forty four years), only included service at five castles, from a first appearance at Beaumaris castle (Anglesey) in 1300, to a final appointment as sheriff of Northumberland and constable of Newcastle castle (Northumberland) in 1344, with service in every decade between. In contrast, the career that included appointments to the largest number of castles, that of William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, only lasted ten years, despite the number of castles at which he served. A final note on the duration of these careers is that almost exactly half of them spanned more than one reign. When one remembers that this period contains one reign of over thirty years, longer than all but two of these careers, and another of over fifty years, it becomes clear that other than for those unfortunate enough to fall with their monarch, the end of a reign was not enough to end a career.

Ten of these men were members of the comital community, representing one fifth of these experienced constables, a far higher ratio than for all constables. However, rather than representing service by members of established comital families, seven of these men were newly ennobled. Two – Edmund Woodstock, earl of Kent (1301-1330) and Edmund Langley, duke of York (1341-1402) – were members of the royal family, but they were outnumbered by the royal favourites, from Piers Gaveston through to William le Scrope. Even William de Montague could be considered a favourite, after his part in Edward III's seizure of power. Royal favour rather than any family prominence was the key to membership of this group. Sixteen non-comital parliamentary peers feature in this group. However, all but one served before 1355. Although there was a general fall off in the number of parliamentary peers serving as constables from the reign of Edward III, it was not sufficiently marked to explain this near complete absence of parliamentary peers amongst the experienced constables. What this would suggest is that from Edward III onward, successive kings deliberately chose not to use parliamentary peers as constables.

Eight of these men were household knights under either Richard II or Henry IV. This group once again included John de Holland, earl of Kent, duke of Exeter, who featured above, as well as other royal favourites such as William Bagot, Simon Burley and John Bussy. While these eight men represent a relatively high proportion of these repeatedly serving constables, they represent a tiny proportion of the king's knights. This would suggest that there was no deliberate attempt to make use of the royal household, but that those men favoured enough to be appointed constable of a large number of castles were also made members of the household.

A telling feature of this group is that it included the most notorious favourites of both Edward II and Richard II. Piers Gaveston and both Despencers feature from Edward II's reign, while Roger de Mortimer, first earl of March was appointed constable of five castles during his time in power. Simon de Burley, Robert de Vere and William le Scrope all appear from Richard II's reign. This prominence has two probable causes. First, these posts were an easy source of patronage. Many carried some source of income and as such were desirable posts. Second, the favourites were the men most trusted by the king, and it should thus not surprise us to find them appointed to potentially key posts.

Henry, earl of Lancaster, features in this list as a result of the slow restoration of his family estates. He was appointed constable of Lancaster castle, Tutbury castle (Staffordshire) and Pickering castle (Yorkshire) in December 1326, before being

restored as earl of Lancaster in 1327. Clearly the appointments as constable were intended as a preliminary to his full restoration.

Castle ownership was much more common amongst this group than for most constables (see table 6-xxxviii & 6-xxxix). Very nearly half of the men in this group were castle owners, compared to only just over 10% of all constables. In addition, men in this group owned more castles than the overall figure for constables. Amongst all castle owners constable, 53% only owned one castle. Within this group, 67% owned two or more castles. Four percent of the total number of constables represent 15% of the overlap between constables and castle owners.

Table 6-xxxviii: Castle ownership

Castles	Individuals	% of group
0	31	56.6
1	8	14.5
2	3	5.5
3	3	5.5
4	2	3.6
6	1	1.8
7	2	3.6
8	1	1.8
11	1	1.8
17	1	1.8
18	2	3.6

Table 6- xxxix: Comparison to all constables

	No. of castles owned			
	0	1-5	5-10	11+
Group	56.6	29.1	7.2	7.2
Overall	89.2	9.2	0.9	0.7

Some of these men were important members of the crown's administration. Indeed, for some, such as Rhys ap Griffith, his service as a constable was part of that larger role, in his case as Justiciar of Wales. This was also the case for Oliver de Ingham, Robert Holland and William de Beauchamp, who gained their service at castles as part of their service as justiciar of Chester. Other members of this group served in the king's household. Ralph de Sandwich, who served at nine different castles between 1275 and 1308, was also the king's Steward, while later William le Scrope served as under-Chamberlain. These were trusted men and we should not be surprised to see them serving in different ways.

Table 6-xi: Constable service of the de la Beche family

Castle	Family Member	Date	Months
Carisbrooke (Hamps.) with Isle of Wight	John	1312	1
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	John	-1322	< 2
Nottingham, castle only	John	1311-12	4
Winchester (Hamps.)	John	1314	6
Winchester (Hamps.) with Hampshire	John	1315-1317	17
Carisbrooke (Hamps.) with Isle of Wight	Nicholas	1312	6
Montgomery	Nicholas	1321-2-	< 2
Odiham (Hamps.) for Queen Isabella	Nicholas	1330	< 7
Pleshey (Essex)	Nicholas	1321-2	5
Tonbridge (Kent) jointly	Nicholas	1321	2 days
Tower of London	Nicholas	1335-40-	56
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	William	1322-	< 2

Sandal (Yorks.), lost by Thomas of Lancaster	William	1322	5 days
Old Sarum (Wilts) with Wiltshire	Philip	1315-8	37
Old Sarum (Wilts) with Wiltshire	Philip	1320-1	20
Old Sarum (Wilts) with Wiltshire	Philip	1327-1329	22
Oxford with Oxon. & Berks.	Philip	1330	11

One family stands out from this group of experienced constables. Four members of the de la Beche family served as royal constables at twelve different castles between 1312 and 1340 (see table 6-xi). This includes the famous spell of Nicholas de la Beche as constable of the Tower of London, ended by Edward III's return in 1340. This is the only occasion when several members of the same family were heavily involved as constables at the same time. John, Nicholas and Philip, three brothers, all experienced a gap in their careers after 1321, and Philip suffered forfeiture for his part in the events of 1321.¹⁰⁸ In contrast, Nicholas appears to have been a firm supporter of Edward II, and played a part in his victories of 1322.¹⁰⁹ Nicholas also went on to supervise the early education of the Black Prince,¹¹⁰ and remained in royal service until 1340, when he was disgraced after Edward III returned from the continent to find Nicholas absent from his post as constable of the Tower of London. Before this, Nicholas had gained a licence to crenellate his manors of Aldworth la Beche (Berkshire), Beaumyss (Berkshire) and Watlington (Oxfordshire), all of which gained castles, and it is possible that Nicholas retired to his manors and spent the years before his death in 1345 building his castles.¹¹¹

* * *

Now we have established who were serving as constables, we must attempt to discover what functions they performed.¹¹² Many of the constable's tasks were unremarkable. They were responsible for maintaining their castles, although reports on the status of royal castles suggest that they did not succeed in that. They often had to deal with prisoners held in the castle, such as the Welsh hostages resulting from Edward I's conquests or the French prisoners captured during the Hundred Years War. Their account rolls show them acting as accountants for the estates tied to their posts, often dealing with relatively minor purchases. Finally, they were a convenient local officer for the king, and many orders to constables have little relevance to their castle.

A series of commissions were appointed to investigate either the condition of castles, or problems relating to castles (see tables 6-xli, 6-xlii & 6-xliii). These commissions rarely contained more than one previous constable of the castle in question, which is hardly surprising when it is the failures of previous constables either physically to maintain their castle, or to preserve good relations with the local town, that was being investigated. A similar number of commissioners then went on to serve as constable, with their experience on these commissions perhaps a key factor in their appointment.

Table 6-xli: Constable service of commissions to repair Carlisle, 1343-1344

Name	1343 ¹¹³	1344 ¹¹⁴
------	---------------------	---------------------

¹⁰⁸ *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.40

¹⁰⁹ *ibid.*, pp.46 & 82

¹¹⁰ *V.C.H. Berkshire*, vol. 4, pp.3-5

¹¹¹ 1 March 1345, *I.P.M. VIII*, no.574

¹¹² See also N.J.G. Pounds, *The Medieval Castle in England and Wales, A social and political history*, Cambridge, 1990, pp.87-90

¹¹³ 26 June 1343, *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.93

Peter Tilliol	-1330	-1330
Clement de Skelton	None	-
Robert de Tybay	None	-
Hugh de Louthre	-	1351-4
John Orreton	-	None

Table 6-xlii: Survey into repairs at York, 1362¹¹⁵

Name	Service at York
Henry de Ingelby	None
Roger de Chestrefeld	None
John de Langeton, Mayor of York	None

Table 6-xliii: 1344 survey into disturbances in Carlisle¹¹⁶

Name	Service at Carlisle
Thomas de Lucy	1345-50
Peter de Tilliol	-1330
Hugh de Louthre	1351-1354
John de Haveryngton	none
Clement de Skelton	none

A few constables used their castles as a base for troublemaking. Two such cases were being investigated in 1327. In the first, Thomas Deyn, described as 'late' constable of Carmarthen castle, had kidnapped Anabella, wife of John le Clerc of Carmarthen, and held her for nine days in Carmarthen castle, before moving her further into Wales.¹¹⁷ Here the castle itself was part of the criminal plot. Whatever the truth of the accessions, Deyn did not serve as a constable again. In contrast, William de Aune, who in the same year was accused of committing a robbery while constable of Tickhill castle (Yorkshire), was not affected by his misdemeanours,¹¹⁸ going on to serve as constable of Caerphilly castle (Glamorgan) in 1329 and 1330 and Abergavenny castle (Monmouth) in 1331. These were isolated cases, perhaps attributable to the generally unsettled times, and the vast majority of constables in this period appear to have acted within the law.

Apart from any other jobs performed by constables, the heart of their job was to command a military fortification that could, and sometime did, come under attack, even in a period such as this that did not see much warfare in most of England. Even after Edward I's conquest of Wales, there was still some danger from the Welsh, most especially during the lengthy revolt of Owen Glendower, which saw many royal castles besieged, while the near constant state of warfare on the Scottish border led to a great many attacks on castles. The brief invasions of 1326 and 1399 saw some limited action at the kingdom's castles. Finally, there were several attacks on royal castles during the various crises of the reign of Edward II. Of the forty eight attacks on royal castles in this period, we can safely identify the defending constable in fifteen cases. These fifteen men were unusually experienced constables, ten of whom served at more than one castle. However, there is no suggestion that their careers were boosted by their success in the siege. For four of the ten, the siege occurred during their first posting, but for the remaining six, their careers were already well in progress before the siege. The success or failure of the defence also seems to have had little impact. The temporary successes

¹¹⁴ 27 April 1343, *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.291

¹¹⁵ 22 February 1372, *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.166

¹¹⁶ 23 May 1344, *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.293

¹¹⁷ *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.73

¹¹⁸ *ibid.* p.84

of the Scots at Berwick in 1378 and 1384 had very little impact on the career of Henry Percy, just as the loss of Carreg Cennon castle (Carmarthen) to the Welsh in 1282 had no effect on the career of Robert de Tibotot, who continued in royal service. The exception to this was Rhys ap Gruffydd, who was constable of Dryslwyn castle (Carmarthen) in 1403 when he surrendered it to Owen Glendower, going on to be one of Glendower's principal captains.¹¹⁹ As a final irony, one of the successful royal constables was Robert de Bruce, who was constable of Carlisle castle (Cumberland) when a Scottish attack was beaten off in 1296.

* * *

Many of these individuals had connections to castles other than as constables of the castles of England and Wales. The most interesting areas for such potential overlap were as constable of the king's castles in Scotland and France, and as castle owners in their own right. The French possessions of the crown changed massively during this period. Here we will consider Calais castle and the surrounding fortresses, after its capture in 1347. Calais was treated as part of England, with English settlers replacing the French population. The castle and the town were normally in the charge of the same individual, although on a few occasions a separate captain of the town and constable of the castle appeared, while each of the surrounding castles had its own captain.¹²⁰ Over three quarters of the captains of Calais had some experience as constables in England and Wales. This was a very experienced group of men. Until 1390, Calais was entrusted to a series of knights, such as Sir Robert Herle, captain of Calais in 1350-1352,¹²¹ who went on to be constable of Dover castle from 1361 until his death in 1364, and Sir Nicholas Tamworth, captain of Calais in 1370 and 1371,¹²² at which time he was also constable of Marlborough castle (Wiltshire). After 1390, the status of the captains of Calais increased. A series of members of the comital community held the post, starting with Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland,¹²³ constable of Newcastle upon Tyne castle (Northumberland), Carlisle castle (Cumberland) and Berwick castle (Northumberland, and including Thomas Mowbray, duke of Norfolk, captain from 1391 to 1397,¹²⁴ in whose custody the duke of Gloucester died in 1397, in which year Mowbray was appointed constable of Lewes castle (Sussex). The captains of the associated castles were not as experienced as constables. A full list can be compiled for 1371-1372 (see table 6-xliv). Only two of the seven had any experience as a constable in England and Wales, in both cases occurring after their service at Calais.

Table 6-xliv: Captains of castles in the march of Calais, 1371-1372

Name	Castle	Constable Service
John de Harleston	Guines ¹²⁵	None
William de Gunthorp	Marck ¹²⁶	None
William de Hoo, kn.	Oye ¹²⁷	None
Richard Stury, kn.	Hammes ¹²⁸	Bamborough (Northumberland), 1376-1377

¹¹⁹ R.R.Davies, *The Revolt of Owain Glyn Dŵr*, Oxford, 1995, p.312

¹²⁰ S.J.Burley, *The Provisioning of Calais, 1347-1365*, unpublished M.A. thesis, Leeds, 1951

¹²¹ *C.P.R. 1348-1350*, p.590; *C.P.R. 1350-1354*, p.326

¹²² *C.P.R. 1367-1370*, p.469; *C.P.R. 1370-1374*, p.151

¹²³ *C.P.R. 1388-1392*, p.335

¹²⁴ *C.P.R. 1388-1392*, p.460; *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.272

¹²⁵ John Rylands Library of Manchester, Latin MS 240, fo.3r

¹²⁶ *ibid.*, fo.3v

¹²⁷ *ibid.*, fo.3v

Godfrey de Roos, kn.	Audruicq ¹²⁹	Aberystwyth (Cardigan), 1384-
Robert de Assheton, kn.	Sangatte ¹³⁰	None
		Dover castle (Kent), 1381-1383
		Portchester castle (Hampshire), 1376-1381
Henry Hallynges	Poille ¹³¹	None

The kings of England occupied almost all of the important castles of lowland Scotland for at least part of this period. The majority were held for a twenty year period, from the outbreak of the Scottish wars until they were regained by Robert de Bruce during Edward II's reign, and for a shorter period after their surrender by Edward Balliol to Edward III, although Roxburgh castle was still in English hands at the end of the period, despite being temporarily lost between 1342 and 1346. What immediately stands out when examining the constables of these castles is that the vast majority of their constables also had experience as constable of an English or Welsh castle, although not always before their Scottish service. At a castle such as Roxburgh, a series of constables with such overlap occur, from Robert de Mauley, who after leaving Roxburgh castle in 1310,¹³² went on to serve at Bolsover castle, Peak castle and Harestan castle (all Derbyshire) over the next twenty years, through to Robert de Umfraville, who was constable of Roxburgh in 1415,¹³³ after spells as constable of Newcastle upon Tyne castle and Langley castle (Northumberland). Fifteen of the twenty three known constables of Roxburgh had constable experience in England or Wales. A similar picture emerges at Edinburgh castle, where four of the six English appointed constables also served in England or Wales. Only at Stirling castle was this not the case, where only Sir Thomas Rokeby had served in England.

There does not appear to have been a link between castle ownership and service as a constable (see table 6-xlv). Only 193 of the 1,733 individual constables owned castles, representing just 10% of constables, or 25% of castle owners during this period. Within this group, the distribution of castle ownership was similar to that of all castle owners, showing that at any level of castle ownership, only one in four individuals served as a constable. Rather than there being a link between castle ownership and constable service, these ratios would suggest that castle ownership was almost a bar to service as a constable. Unsurprisingly, the greatest number of castle owning constables appear at Dover castle (Kent) and the Tower of London. However, Windsor castle (Berkshire), saw a very low level of castle ownership, not much higher than at many county castles. This could suggest that the constables of Windsor were carefully selected not to detract from the royal family's presence at Windsor in any way.

Table 6-xlv: Castle ownership of constables

	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10+	%
Bamborough	20	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	16.7
Canterbury	76	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.3
Dover	17	5	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	2	43.3
Norwich	62	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.6
Scarborough	19	2	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	20.8
Tower of London	20	4	2	2	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	33.3
Winchester	45	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

¹²⁸ *ibid.*, fo.3v

¹²⁹ *ibid.*, fo.3v

¹³⁰ *ibid.*, fo.4r

¹³¹ *ibid.*, fo.4r

¹³² 12 Feb 1310, *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.209

¹³³ 12 July 1415, *C.P.R. 1413-1416*, p.216

Windsor	19	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	9.5
York	53	7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	11.7

One can say with total accuracy that all castles owned by the constable of Norwich castle were in Norfolk, although even that castle, Great Hautboys, built on the Norfolk coast almost due east of Norwich, was not licensed until September 1312, seven months after its builder, Robert Baynard of Hautboys, had finished as constable of Norwich and sheriff of Norfolk. Perhaps it was his time as sheriff that triggered Baynard's interest in castle building. A similar local bias can be found at most county castles. The same is not true for many of the independent castles. At Scarborough castle (Yorkshire) the castle owning constables included John de Vescy, owner of Alnwick castle (Northumberland), Piers Gaveston, whose castles were focused in the south west and John de Mowbray, whose castles were located in Wales. Only Henry Percy had Yorkshire castles. The same national distribution was true at other independent castles.

Table 6-xlvi: Major overlap between constable service and castle ownership

Name	Owned	Constable	Service Dates
Hugh Despenser, yng	19	15	1317-1326
Piers Gaveston	7	6	1308-1312
John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter	9	8	1389-1398
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March	18	7	1310-1330
Edward, duke of York	10	11	1390-1415

Only five men both owned and served at five or more castles (see table 6-xlvi). This is an interesting group. All but the younger Despenser were members of the comital community, while he would have been expected to inherit his father's title at the very least. The members of this group were closely tied to the politics of their time. Despenser and Gaveston were favourites of Edward II as was Holland for Richard II, while much of Mortimer's service as constable came during his time in power. Other than Mortimer, only Edward of York had a career spread across more than one reign – three in his case. All five of these men came from different families, showing that there was no great tradition of constable service in any of the comital families during this period. Finally, all of these men bar Holland died in post, while he only survived one year into the rule of Henry IV. Indeed, only Edward of York was not executed, dying instead at Agincourt. Overlap between constable service and castle ownership was clearly bad for ones health!

Careers away from castles

For most of these individuals, service as a constable was only a part, often a small part, of a career in royal service. A typical figure was Sir Richard Lovel. He served as constable of Corfe castle (Dorset) from 1315 to 1318, Gloucester castle from 1320 to 1321, and Bristol castle (Gloucestershire) from 1321 to 1322. He also served as constable of Roxburgh.¹³⁴ He was present with Edward II at Bannockburn, and took part in Edward's campaign against his enemies in 1321-2.¹³⁵ He had a close connection with Roxburgh, as owner of the manor of Old Roxburgh, granted to the King to help maintain the castle in 1314,¹³⁶ while he was constable. He served on widely spread

¹³⁴ 7 February 1314, *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.83

¹³⁵ *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.69

¹³⁶ 7 February 1314, *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.83

commissions of oyer and terminer, including a inquiry into malpractice by the mayor of Bristol,¹³⁷ and one into an assault at Scarborough.¹³⁸ His service as a constable, although more important than for most, was still only a small part of his career in royal service.

An examination of the careers in county administration of these constables shows once again the clear split between county castles and independent castles.¹³⁹ Over 75% of the sheriff-constables in all four counties in our study received appointments in local administration. Typical of these men was Roger Cheyni, sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire, and constable of Shrewsbury castle (Shropshire) and Bridgnorth castle (Shropshire) in 1314 and 1315. This was only the start of his career in Shropshire. Between 1316, when he was appointed as a tax collector,¹⁴⁰ and 1335, when he was appointed as an arrayer,¹⁴¹ he received six appointments in Shropshire. Other careers were more compact. That of John Gobard, sheriff-constable of York in 1388, was concentrated between 1386, when he was a commissioner of peace,¹⁴² and member of Parliament,¹⁴³ and 1390, when he was again sent to Parliament.¹⁴⁴ In contrast, at the independent royal castles far fewer constables received other appointments in the county. Portchester castle (Hampshire) and Dover castle (Kent) saw the highest level of service, with 50% of constables serving locally, while a meaningful low was reached at Odiham castle (Hampshire), where only three of nineteen known constables received other appointments in the county. Admittedly, one of the three – Bernard Brocas, constable of Odiham from 1377 to 1386 – received twenty four separate appointments in Hampshire between 1367 and 1396,¹⁴⁵ but he was very much an exception away from the county castles. While the sheriff-constables were key members of local administration, the constables of independent castles were often not part of the county community.

It is not possible to reconstruct the military careers of all of these men across the entire period of a century and a half. This study will therefore focus on a shorter period of campaigning, as was discussed above (p.7).¹⁴⁶ In all, over 3,000 named individuals served in at least one of the three theatres of war between 1338 and 1343.¹⁴⁷ Of this total, 198 served as constable of castles in England and Wales. This is a quite extraordinary total. Over one eighth of all constables known between 1272 and 1422 can be found serving under arms during this six year period. This group was a representative cross-section of the constables. It included sheriff-constables, such as Simon Basset, constable of Gloucester and sheriff of Gloucestershire in 1346-7, who served in Northern France in 1338,¹⁴⁸ and again in 1340,¹⁴⁹ and experienced constables

¹³⁷ *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.380

¹³⁸ *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.591

¹³⁹ Using the information provided by the M.A.R.S. database, for which see above, p.7. This study uses a sample of the full database, covering Shropshire, Yorkshire, Hampshire and Kent.

¹⁴⁰ *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.530

¹⁴¹ *Rotuli Scotiae*, vol. 1, ed. D.Macpherson et al., Record Commission, 1814, p.210

¹⁴² *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.81

¹⁴³ J.S Roskell, L Clerk, and C Rawcliffe, *The History of Parliament: The House of Commons 1386-1421*, vol. 1, Far Thrupp, 1993, p.728

¹⁴⁴ *ibid.*

¹⁴⁵ Commission of array in 1367, *C.P.R. 1364-1367*, p.430; Commission of peace in 1396, *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.728

¹⁴⁶ See Appendix Twenty Four for tables relating to this discussion.

¹⁴⁷ Brittany and Northern France, Gascony, and Scotland and the Borders

¹⁴⁸ *Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. John Ferguson, London, 1972, no.385

¹⁴⁹ C.76/15 m.21

of independent royal castles, such as Hugh Tyrel, constable of Radnor castle, Dinas castle (Brecknock) and Blaen Llyfni castle (Brecknock), who served in Northern France in 1338,¹⁵⁰ 1339,¹⁵¹ and 1340.¹⁵² Very few serving constables can be found on campaign. The clearest example is Thomas Wake of Bliseworth, constable of Northampton and sheriff of Northamptonshire between 1335 and 1341. During this period he was present on campaigns in Northern France in 1338,¹⁵³ 1339,¹⁵⁴ and 1340.¹⁵⁵ He was clearly absent from his castle and county for at least half of his period in office. Not only were these 198 men serving at a representative spread of castles, they also had a representative spread of experience as constables.¹⁵⁶ As with the overall figures, 80% of this group only served at a single castle, while the proportion of more experienced constables was similar to the overall figures, peaking with William Beauchamp and Oliver Ingham, who both served at six castles.¹⁵⁷ Within the larger armies of this period, the proportion of past or present constables serving rose from seven percent in 1338 to eleven percent in 1343. However, they only represent six percent of the 3,000 men known to have campaigned in this period. In effect the constables were more likely as a group to serve repeatedly on campaign. This includes experienced constables such as Maurice de Berkeley, who campaigned in Northern France in 1338-40 and 1342-3,¹⁵⁸ and constables of single castles, such as John Dalton, constable of Odiham castle (Hampshire) in 1324, who served in Northern France from 1338-42.¹⁵⁹

* * *

The most important conclusion to be drawn from this chapter is that there were two separate groups of men serving as constables. The first group contains the sheriff-constables. Just over 550 men fall into this group. Very few sheriff-constables served at any castle other than their county castle, although they might serve there several times. This group was composed largely of knights and esquires, and its members played a large part in county administration even when not sheriff. The second group contains the constables of the independent royal castles. They were more likely to serve at multiple castles, but less likely to perform other roles in county administration. Here can be found the parliamentary peers, members of the household and the comital community. This group contained over 900 men. Only seventy individuals served at both kinds of castles. Different pools of manpower were being drawn upon to fill these two groups.

Section ii – Sub-constables

Beneath the constables was a group of men who may have done much of the actual work at castles.¹⁶⁰ The sub-constable appears at many castles, either by name or in an

¹⁵⁰ *Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. John Ferguson, London, 1972, no.702

¹⁵¹ C.76/15 m.9

¹⁵² C.76/15 m.8

¹⁵³ *Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. John Ferguson, London, 1972, no.596

¹⁵⁴ C.76/14 m.14

¹⁵⁵ C.76/15 m.8

¹⁵⁶ See above table 6-xxxv or appendix twelve for overall figures

¹⁵⁷ See appendix thirteen

¹⁵⁸ *Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. John Ferguson, London, 1972, nos.572 & 436; *Norwell*, p.334; E.101/388/5 m.15; E.101/389/8 m.11; C.76/15 m.21

¹⁵⁹ *Norwell*, pp.343-4; E.101/398/8 m.16

¹⁶⁰ see appendix fifteen

order sent to the constable 'or whoever supplies his place',¹⁶¹ and must have existed at many castles for much of this period. The sub-constables present some problems of their own. Many of these individuals are far less well documented than their constable. In some cases, such as that of James de Dorchester, sub-constable of Windsor castle (Berkshire) in 1351, the reference as sub-constable is the only reference that can be found to this man. In other cases, the sub-constable's name was so common that it is impossible to identify individuals. John Cook, sub-constable of Portchester castle (Hampshire) in 1390 falls into this category. John Cooks can be found everywhere from Berwick to the Isle of Wight during the 1390s, and our John Cook is impossible to distinguish. Secondly, even at the best documented castles we have no more than a scattering of references to sub-constables for the entire period. At many castles, we only know the identity of one sub-constable. Even at Dover, we only have information covering thirty years while at the Tower of London that falls to thirteen years.

Unlike the constable, the sub-constables were not appointed by the king, but were instead appointed or provided by the sitting constable. The most explicit example of this comes in 1354. On the same day that he was appointed constable of Corfe castle (Dorset), Roger de Mortimer, earl of March appointed John de Elmerugg as his deputy, and had the appointment recorded on the Patent Rolls, where it is explicitly stated that Mortimer had appointed Elmerugg.¹⁶² This method of appointment has several effects. First, it reduces the amount of information we have regarding these people. Their names have only come to us through chance references, although their existence can be sensed in the many orders sent to the sitting constable 'or whoever supplies their place'. One such chance reference that provides some insight into the nature of appointment to these posts comes in 1371. Alan de Buxhull, constable of the Tower of London, was overseas. His sub-constable, Robert Ruthyn, had died, and instead of appointing a new sub-constable, the king appointed Walter de Chippenham to act as temporary constable until the return of Buxhull.¹⁶³ This demonstrates the use of sub-constables to cover for the sitting constable, while the unwillingness of the king to appoint a sub-constable shows that this post was in the hands of the constable. However, at least one case can be found of the king nominating a sub-constable. One of the terms under which Edward de St. John served as constable of Conway in 1378 was that there was to be a permanent lieutenant, nominated by the king, resident in the castle, and paid 40 marks per year, only 20 marks less than St. John himself. This is a unique occurrence and no similar references have been found across this period.

This semi-official nature of the post is also reflected in the wide variety of terms used to describe the sub-constable. The most common phrase was 'locum tenens',¹⁶⁴ followed by 'subconstabularius',¹⁶⁵ although other phrases can be found. The use of these phrases was evenly spread across the period. Moreover, they were often used interchangeably to describe the same man. Thus Thomas de Reynes, sub-constable of Dover castle (Kent), was described as lieutenant of Dover castle on 10 July 1374 and deputy on 26 July, only sixteen days later.¹⁶⁶ These varied phrases clearly can not be used to reflect different roles on the part of individual sub-constables.

¹⁶¹ for example see *C.C.R. 1346-1349*, p.16

¹⁶² 3 November 1354, *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.134

¹⁶³ 14 September 1371, *C.C.R. 1369-1374*, p.250

¹⁶⁴ E.101/36/6 m.1

¹⁶⁵ E.101/19/26 m.1

¹⁶⁶ *C.P.R. 1370-1374*, pp.460 & 492

The role of the sub-constable is hard to pin down. As a privately appointed deputy, the exact duties of each sub-constable would have varied from appointment to appointment. However, during the many times that the constable was absent, the sub-constable would have performed that role, and this is reflected in the many orders directed to a constable or whoever supplied his place.¹⁶⁷ In addition, the sub-constables for the most senior constables, must have performed day to day duties at all times. Thus during the four years that Prince Henry was constable of Dover castle (Kent), we know of three sub-constables. There were cases where the sub-constable was mistakenly referred to as constable. Such confusion occurred at the Tower of London during the ten year tenure of Anthony Bek, bishop of Durham (1275-1285). During this time, Bek was in Edward I's inner circle and was absent from London much of the time.¹⁶⁸ Two of his sub-constables - first Giles de Audenard in 1276 and 1277 and then Ranulph de Dacre in 1283 - were referred to as constable.¹⁶⁹ Here it is clear that the sub-constable was acting as constable. When Nicholas de la Beche replaced John de Cromwell as constable of the Tower of London, in 1335, it was actually their respective sub-constables, Robert le Brut and William de Herlisonn, who performed the hand over of goods contained in the castle.¹⁷⁰ Likewise, when John de Grey of Ruthin replaced Sir Philip de Weston as constable of Corfe castle (Dorset), in 1346, it was their sub-constables, Ralph de Baglee and Thomas de Bridport, who oversaw the changeover.¹⁷¹ Here the actual administration of the castle was being carried out by the sub-constables. The *Scalacronica* contains one of the few chronicle references to sub-constables. Thomas de Gray, the father of the chronicler, and constable of Norham castle (Northumberland), was forced to make a sortie from the castle to rescue part of his garrison, and handed control of the castle to his sadly unnamed vice-constable,

‘I’ll hand over to you this castle, albeit I have it in charge to hold in the King’s cause, unless I actually drink of the same cup that my people over there have to drink’.¹⁷²

This extract tells us both that the constable and his deputy were present at the same time, and that the vice-constable was clearly trusted enough to be left in charge of a key border fortress while the constable was otherwise engaged, if only temporarily.

Table 6-xlvii: Rank of royal sub-constables

Rank	Numbers
Knights	8
Esquires	5
Serjeants	2
Unknown	67

Lack of information limits the conclusions that can be made about the rank of the sub-constables (see table 6-xlvii). The suggestion from the information we have that the majority of sub-constables were knights does not seem likely to be valid, and the

¹⁶⁷ for an example see 26 March 1346, *C.C.R. 1346-1349*, p.16

¹⁶⁸ In 1277 Bek helped negotiate a treaty with Llywelyn ap Gruffuyd at Conway, while in 1282 he was in Aragon negotiating for a marriage between Eleanor, daughter of Edward I and Alphonse, son and heir of Peter of Aragon; M.Prestwich, *Edward I*, London, 1988, pp.180 & 321

¹⁶⁹ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, pp.270 & 370; *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.70

¹⁷⁰ E.101/19/28

¹⁷¹ E.101/36/6 m.1

¹⁷² H. Maxwell, ed., *The Scalacronica of Sir Thomas Grey*, Glasgow, 1907, p.63

obscure nature of many of the sub-constables would suggest that the majority of those of unknown rank were below knightly level.

Table 6-xlvi: Known duration of sub-constable service

Individual	Castle	First	Last	Known Duration
Andrew de Guildford	Dover	5 Dec 1360	18 Oct 1361	n.a. ¹⁷³
Thomas de Reynes	Tower of London	18 March 1373	24 Sept 1375	30 months
Roger de Wylasham	Dover	20 June 1378	28 Sept 1379	15 months
Hugh Fastolf	Dover	15 April 1385	26 Feb 1386	10 months
Roger Wigmore	Dover	30 May 1386	27 Nov 1387	18 months
Robert de Burney	Dover	24 July 1400	16 June 1404	47 months

As would be expected from the limited nature of our information we can say very little about the duration of sub-constable service (see table 6-xlvi). We have relevant evidence for a mere six of these men, amongst whom sub-constables of Dover castle (Kent) predominate. Even there, our information is limited to the just over forty year period between 1360 and 1404. The usefulness of this information is further limited by the absence of start and end dates. Thus these figures represent minimum durations only and we must remember that all of these periods of service could have been considerably longer than our dates show. Despite this, we can say that these were not short term appointments, averaging at just under two years.

As would be expected from the personal nature of the post, there are only two cases of an individual serving as sub-constable for two different constables. Robert de Hertley served as sub-constable of Windsor castle (Berkshire) for both Helming Leget in 1374 and Simon de Burley in 1381, while Andrew de Guildford served as subconstable of Dover castle (Kent) for both John de Beauchamp in 1360 and Robert de Herle in 1361, with a short spell as constable in between. These appear to have been consecutive periods of service, with no known sub-constables intervening, and would suggest that in these cases at least the sub-constable was running the castle.

In contrast, there is much evidence to suggest that individual constables were served by more than one sub-constable. For each of five constables of Dover castle (Kent) we know of two sub-constables, while for a sixth, the future Henry V, we have three names, although two – Robert and Thomas Oxbridge in 1409 – served together. While our information for most castles is too limited to provide similar examples, it seems likely that the same pattern would be found at most of the independent royal castles. Amongst those sub-constables we know, none are known to have served at more than one castle. This may well be due more to our lack of information than anything else and can probably be explained by the concentration of information at a small group of castles.

Many sub-constables performed other service in the locality of their castle. In the four counties for which information is available, only for Dover castle (Kent) do we have a good list of sub-constables. We will therefore concentrate on those men. Of the twenty one known sub-constables, eight (38%) can be found serving in local administration. This is lower than the 50% amongst the constables of Dover, but is higher than the 35.2% average for independent castles. However, for six of the eight, their county service was limited to the period during which they were sub-constable.

¹⁷³ In the intervening period, Guldford had served as constable of the castle during the gap between John Beauchamp and Robert Herle

Only Henry de Cobham, sub-constable in 1323 and Andrew de Guildford, sub-constable in 1360, had local careers beyond that period. Of these two, Cobham had already served as constable of the castle, while Guildford also had two short spells as constable. For the remaining six men, service as sub-constable had either raised their profile enough for them to be appointed to local posts or temporarily moved them from the area of the county in which they normally served.

There were at least three examples of a sub-constable being promoted to become constable of the same castle. The first was that of Peter de la Mare, who was promoted from sub-constable to constable of Bristol castle (Gloucester) in 1277, where he remained until his death in 1291. This was clearly intended as a permanent appointment rather than as a stopgap. In contrast, the second case does appear to have been a temporary appointment. William Gunneys first appeared in connection with Montgomery castle in 1334, when he was sub-constable to William fitz Waryn. He next appeared in 1339, when he was promoted to constable and replaced fitz Waryn. However, by 1341 fitz Waryn was back in post, where he remained for another fourteen years. This would appear to have been a short term appointment intended to cover a long absence on the part of fitz Waryn. A third such case occurred at Dover in 1360-61. On the death of John de Beauchamp of Warwick in 1360, his deputy, Andrew de Guildford, was appointed constable. His appointment was explicitly temporary, made 'until the king makes other arrangements'.¹⁷⁴ His time in charge was indeed short, and he was replaced within two months by Robert de Herle, although Guildford was still in place as sub-constable eight months later.

Twelve sub-constables also served as constable of other castles in their own right. One such man was Roger Wigmore, sub-constable of Dover castle (Kent) in 1386-1387 for Simon de Burley. His career was split between two areas of the county. As well as sub-constable of Dover, he served as controller of the customs of Sandwich, also in 1387.¹⁷⁵ However, the bulk of his service was in south Wales. He first appeared in 1383 when he was granted the wardship first of Montgomery castle, and then of Dolforwyn castle (Montgomery). He last appears in this study as constable of Carmarthen castle, first from 1390 to c.1395, and again in 1399. His career demonstrated the personal nature of sub-constable appointments. His only mentions in connection with Kent come during his time as sub-constable of Dover castle. It was Simon de Burley who provided the link between the two areas. Burley also served as constable of Carmarthen castle, from 1375 to 1385, and owned two castles in the county – Newcastle Emlyn and Llanstephan. Having followed Burley to Kent, Wigmore returned home after the death of his patron.

Like Wigmore, four other sub-constables can be found serving as constables in a different area of the country. Slightly more common was service as a constable in the same area. Typical of this was William Frodesham, who followed his service as sub-constable of Caernarvon castle with a spell as constable of Criccieth castle (Caernarvon) in 1391, or Robert de Morton, who had served as constable of Peak castle (Derbyshire) in 1371 before his spell as sub-constable of Nottingham castle in 1373. This would suggest different attitudes on the part of the constables concerned, with some bringing in someone they already knew and trusted, while others preferred to employ a local man to act for them.

¹⁷⁴ 5 December 1360, *C.P.R. 1358-1361*, p.509

¹⁷⁵ 10 January 1387, *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.170; 9 June 1388, *ibid.* p.234

The military careers of our sub-constables are not easy to recreate. Of the twenty one known sub-constables serving between 1330 and 1350, six can be proved to have taken part in the campaigns of 1338 to 1343. None of these six were serving in the retinue of their constable, although three were present on the same campaign. Of the six, four campaigned in northern France in 1340, and two in Brittany in 1342. None of the six campaigned more than once during these six years. However, we know that one, William Thwayt, sub-constable of Corfe castle (Dorset) in 1344, had a distinguished military career. He gave evidence before the court of chivalry in 1385, during the Lovel-Morley case.¹⁷⁶ From his testimony, we know that he had been present at the battles of Halidon Hill in 1333, Sluys in 1340 and Crécy in 1346, as well as at the siege of Calais. His service at Corfe was thus during a break in his military career. In the unlikely event of an attack on Corfe castle during 1344, Thwayt would not have been found wanting.

Section iii – Constables for the queen

Queen Margaret, Queen Isabella and Queen Philippa all appointed constables in their own right.¹⁷⁷ For each of these three queens, half of the constables known at their castles can be said to have been appointed by the queen. For Queen Margaret and Queen Isabella, the divide was temporal, and those constables appointed after the death of their respective husbands were appointed by the queen. In contrast, seven of the eleven constables known at the castles of Queen Philippa appear to have been appointed by her, all during the lifetime of Edward III. This is not just a linguistic distinction. Roger de Beauchamp's appointment as constable of Devizes castle (Wiltshire) was confirmed on the Patent Rolls in 1340 in a way that makes it clear that Queen Philippa had made the appointment herself.¹⁷⁸

The queen's constables were unusually experienced as royal constables. Of the twenty one known, twelve also served for the king at other castles. This level of experience was the same under Queen Margaret, Queen Isabella and Queen Philippa and is also matched by the rank of this group. Of the nine men in this group whose rank was known, five are known to be knights, a far higher proportion than amongst royal constables, although that could reflect a higher level of recording of rank for the queen's constables rather than a higher proportion of knights. These constables also include two senior churchmen, both of whom served for Queen Isabella. The first was the bishop of Ely, who was appointed as constable of Hertford castle in 1330. Hertford was one of the castles Queen Isabella retained until her death and this appointment may have been a stopgap until her new estates were settled. The second appointment was at Leeds castle (Kent) where the archbishop of Canterbury was constable from 1337 to 1340. Towards the end of her life, Queen Isabella used Leeds castle when she visited Canterbury on pilgrimage, and this appointment, made by Queen Isabella herself, may have been part of a general turning towards the church on her part.

Section iv – Constables for the heir to the throne

¹⁷⁶ Andrew Ayton, 'William de Thwayt, esquire, deputy constable of Corfe castle in the 1340s', *Somerset and Dorset Notes and Queries*, 32, (1989), p.732

¹⁷⁷ see appendix sixteen

¹⁷⁸ *C.P.R. 1340-1343*, p.115, confirming his appointment the previous day by Queen Philippa.

The constables that served the Black Prince are the best documented group of constables not directly appointed by the King.¹⁷⁹ The Black Prince's Register, confirmations of his appointments issued by Prince Richard's council in 1377 and chance references in royal records provide us with the names of twenty nine of his constables. Six of these twenty nine served the Black Prince at more than one of his castles. Each of these six served in a relatively small area. Typical of this was John de Skirbeck, who the Black Prince appointed as constable of Launceston castle (Cornwall) and Tintagel castle (Cornwall). Sixteen of the twenty nine were also appointed as royal constables. However, nine of those sixteen were men whose only royal service was to continue in place at the same castle they had served the Black Prince. The remaining overlap consists equally of men who were constables for both the Black Prince and Edward III at the same time, and men whose royal service began under Richard II but at castles that had not been held by the Black Prince. The nine men who were confirmed in their places by Richard II give us a insight into the length of service at the Black Prince's castles. The longest serving was Henry de Berkhamsted, who had been constable of Berkhamsted castle (Hertfordshire) for thirty years, followed by Richard de la Bere, constable of Newcastle Emlyn castle (Carmarthen) for nineteen years. This would suggest a desire for stability at his castles on the part of the prince. The rank of fourteen of these men is known, of whom none were knights. The Black Prince was able to attract men of similar rank to those who served his father.

Section v - Constables of privately owned castles

The final, and least fully documented, group of men in this chapter are the private constables.¹⁸⁰ Most of our knowledge of these men comes from chance references in royal documents. Only for the earls and dukes of Lancaster do we have more information, with John of Gaunt's registers providing the best picture of these private officials for a single landowner, especially when combined with confirmations in post issued by Richard II and Henry IV in 1399 and the aftermath of Henry's seizure of the throne. Moreover, the size of the Lancastrian estates and their continuity for over a century allows us to make some observations regarding their constables. Beyond the Lancastrians, the church owned castles are perhaps best documented, with some information from bishop's registers and more appearing in the royal records during voidances. For other castles and castle owners we have very little information. Thus we will not be able to draw conclusions about individual estates, but will have to focus instead on the known private constables as a group. We must be careful to remember that John of Gaunt's estates were exceptional and that the conclusions we can draw there do not necessarily apply to these less well documented estates.

If the identity of these men is shadowy, the duties expected of them are even more so. One piece of evidence is an indenture enrolled by David de Offynton, steward of the Irish castles of Gilbert de Clare earl of Gloucester, in which he agreed to guard, maintain and defend those castles.¹⁸¹ At royal castles these duties would have fallen to the constable, and this example should remind us that the role of the private constable could vary from estate to estate. Indeed, it is possible that many private castles did not have separate constables and instead were controlled by other estates officials, as was clearly the case with Offynton.

¹⁷⁹ see appendix five

¹⁸⁰ see appendix seventeen

¹⁸¹ 11 January 1282, *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.229

Given the nature of our information, we can only make limited observations on the length of service of these private constables. Certainly, some of them stayed in post for very long periods. At Hertford castle Robert de Louth served for at least twenty five years, first appearing as constable for Queen Isabella in 1358, and still in place under John of Gaunt in 1383. Indeed, John of Gaunt's estates provide most evidence for duration of private constable service. Amongst his constables the outstanding feature is a group of men who served for ten to twenty years. Louth at Hertford can be joined by John Deyncourt at Kenilworth castle (Warwickshire) from 1380 to 1391, and Oliver de Barton at Lincoln castle from 1375 to 1393.

Table 6-xlix: Rank of Private Constables

Rank	Number
Unknown	34
Yeoman	1
Esquire	6
Knights	2
Parliamentary Peers	1
Earls	1

Of the known private constables, only seven served as constable of royal castles. Of these, one was William le Scrope, whose service as a private constable will be dealt with below. Of the six remaining, two continued in place at the same castle after the death of the owner, while the other four all served in the same area. This would suggest that the overlap between private and royal constables was not significant. The private constables formed yet another group within the castle community. These private constables were of lower rank than was the case for royal constables (see table 6-xlix). The only exception to this was William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, who appeared as constable of Richmond castle (Yorkshire) for Edward, future duke of York in 1398. From this, it would seem that the private constables, even for the greatest of the comital community, came from their own lower ranked retainers and were not significant figures in their own right, unlike many royal constables.

Chapter Seven - Wardships

Many castles spent long periods of time in wardship.¹ In the ninety years between the restoration of the Mortimers in 1331 and the end of our period, their estates were in wardship for fifty one years, a greater length of time than they were held by an adult Mortimer. While the Mortimers were an extreme case, this illustrates the potential scale of wardship. With all the potential for profit that this implied for the guardian, it is clear why wardship was so often controversial. Like all forms of royal patronage, grants of wardship could play an important part in the success of a monarch. Some of the castles in wardship had an importance beyond their immediate value. Wardships in Wales and the Marches early in the period, on the Scottish border for most of the period, or on the south coast during invasion scares had a potential military role that may have influenced who was granted their wardship.

At least 148 estates containing castles were inherited by minors during this period, including thirteen that were split between heiresses (see table 7-i). These estates were a representative cross section of castle owning estates, at least in the number of castles involved. As was the case for overall castle ownership, over half of the estates in wardship only contained a single castle. Here at least we can be certain of the age of our subjects. As table 7-ii shows, the heirs to these estates were equally likely to be infants or almost of age when they inherited their estates.

Table 7-i: Number of castles in wardship

Castles Owned	Male heirs	Female heirs	Total
1	67	12	89
2	21	5	26
3	9	1	10
4	9	1	10
5	6	0	6
6	7	0	7
7	1	0	1
8	2	1	3
9	0	0	0
10	1	0	1
11	1	0	1
13	0	1	1
18	1	0	1
19	2	0	2
Totals	127	21	148

Table 7-ii: Age of underage heirs when inherited

Age when inheriting	Number of heirs
0 to 5	34
6 to 10	25
11 to 15	32
16 to 20	41

¹ See appendix eighteen for a list of estates containing castles that fell into wardship during this period. For discussions of wardship in general see S.L.Waugh, *The Lordship of England, Royal Wardships and Marriages in English Society and Politics, 1217-1327*, Princeton, 1988, in particular pp.105-112 and J.W.Bean, *The Decline of English Feudalism, 1215-1540*, Manchester and New York, 1968, in particular pp.208-220. Grants of wardship can be found in almost equal number on the Fine Rolls and the Patent Rolls.

It is also worth examining at what date estates fell into wardship. On average, ten estates entered wardship per decade across our period. It is clear that the Black Death had no impact on the number of wardships involving castles. While two estates with castles fell into wardship during 1348, the same can be said of both 1347 and 1349. Two more entered wardship in 1361, the second plague year, while the third plague year, 1369, only saw one new wardship. The key factor that influenced the numbers of castles in wardship would appear to have simply been the number of castles in existence. Before 1350, eight estates with castles fell into wardship each decade, while after 1350 eleven such estates entered wardship per decade. This is an increase of only 40%, much lower than the increase in the number of castles during this period.

Table 7-iii: Date estates containing castles fell into wardship

Decade	Male Heir	Female Heir	Total
1272-9	4	0	4
1280-9	1	1	2
1290-9	9	2	11
1300-9	7	4	11
1310-9	7	3	10
1320-9	7	0	7
1330-9	5	0	5
1340-9	10	0	10
1350-9	4	1	5
1360-9	12	5	17
1370-9	12	1	13
1380-9	6	2	8
1390-9	15	0	15
1400-9	14	1	15
1410-9	4	2	6
1420-2	3	0	3

Estates in wardship were distributed in three different ways (see table 7-iv). First, and most common across the entire period, was for wardship to be granted for individual castles within an estate, as happened during the minority of James de Audley of Heighley, a minor from 1316 to 1334, when Heighley Castle (Staffordshire), Redcastle (Shropshire) & Llandovery Castle (Carmarthen) were in wardship. These three castles were granted in wardship to eight different individuals, each appointed separately to their posts. Second, estates could be granted either intact or in large blocks, as when the wardship of all castles owned by the earl of Stafford was granted to Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester in 1392.² Finally, the wardship of a single castle could be split between several people at once, as when the wardship of Bramber (Sussex) was granted to Richard Burgh, John de Lancastre, John Lewes, Richard fitz Nicholl, John Rome, John Staverton and Thomas Burham in 1403. Not all wardship arrangements remained unchanged. For some castles the level of change was very high. During the twenty year minority of Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick,³ the wardship of Castle Barnard (Durham) was held by at least seven different people. None of these changes appear to have been forced. One in four wardship arrangements were changed at least once before the heir came of age.

² 24 July 1392, *C.F.R. 1391-1399*, p.54

³ He inherited in 1315 and was of age in 1335

Table 7-iv: Types of wardship grant

Type	No. of cases
Grants of single named castles	156
Joint wardship of single castle	8
Entire estate to a single individual	23
Entire estate to a group	15
Estate split by region	11
Total	213

The most common form of wardship grant was by individual castles, representing nearly three quarters of all grants. For smaller estates, this could amount to a grant of the entire estate. At the start of our period, this was the norm, with very few examples of any other form of wardship. As our period proceeds, the number of appointments made in this way remained constant. However, the total number of wardships increased, and so the importance of this form of appointment slowly decreased.

This type of wardship arrangement was similar in some ways to royal constables to the extent that wardship appointments were often recorded as if they were for normal constables. This can be seen during the wardship of James Audley. Of the three references to the guardians of Llandovery castle (Carmarthen), one treated them as a constable. At Heighley castle (Staffordshire) that rises to two of five, while at Redcastle (Shropshire) all four references treated the guardian as a normal constable. This is hardly surprising for single castle appointments. The posts would have been similar in nature at many such castles, especially when the castle was granted without all of the family estates, as happened above.

Table 7-v: Split wardship at single castles

Castle in wardship	Year	Guardians	Heir
Redcastle (Shrops)	1391	2	John Tuchet, lord Audley
Barton Seagrave (Nhants)	1402	5	Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal
Bramber (Sussex)	1403	7	Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal
Swansea (Glamorgan)	1403	4	Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal
Bramber (Sussex)	1410	3	John Mowbray

At its most extreme, the wardship of a single castle was sometimes split between several individuals (see table 7-v). The first such case occurred in 1391 at Redcastle (Shropshire), after the death of Nicholas Audley. His castles were only in wardship for one year, until John Tuchet, lord Audley, took livery on 20 May 1392.⁴ For the six months that Redcastle was in wardship, it was held by John Delves and Richard Walsall. While Delves was not involved with any other castle, Walsall was appointed constable of Carmarthen Castle for life in 1395 and of Dynevor Castle (Carmarthen), again for life in 1397. Although these posts show an interest in south Wales, his name suggests an origin local to Redcastle. Three of the remaining cases involved castles owned by Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal, whose minority lasted from 1399 until his execution in 1405 after the failure of archbishop Scrope's rebellion. These three castles represent half of Mowbray's six, although Bretby Castle (Derbyshire) was held by his mother. Of the other two, nothing is known about the wardship of Chepstow castle (Monmouth) at this point, while Framlingham castle (Suffolk) was granted to Thomas Erpyngham in 1399 and stayed in his hands at least until early 1402. At Barton

⁴ 20 May 1392, *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.467

Seagrave castle, Bramber castle and Swansea castle, a group of nine men held the wardship of the three castles. Of that group, three served at two of the three castles, while two served at all three. This was not a geographically compact group, nor were the appointments made at the same date. Only two of the nine had any experience at other castles, while none of them was a castle owner and it would seem likely that these men had associations with the Mowbray family that led to this appointment. One, Richard fitz Nichol, who served in all three of these cases, was granted custody of Bramber castle after the execution of the earl Marshal, while another, John de Lancestre had served as constable of Framlingham castle. However, none of them was involved in the wardship of Bramber during the minority of John Mowbray, and this again may suggest a close association with the Mowbray family, not of benefit after the death of the earl Marshal.

The final form of distribution of lands and castles in wardship was to grant an entire estate intact to one or more people (see table 7-vi). If any subdivision of the estate was made between the various guardians, it was not specified. On a lesser scale, regions within an estate could be granted. However, this was far rarer than the granting of the entire estate.

Table 7-vi: Wardship of entire estate

Guardian	Family in wardship	Dates
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March	Hastings	1330-
Margaret, countess of Kent	earl of Kent	1331
John de Loucher, clerk	Brittany	1334-
Roger de Mortimer, 2 nd earl of March	Avenel	1355-
Mortimer, Roger de, 2 nd earl of March	Ros	1355-1356
Mortimer, Roger de, 2 nd earl of March	Greystoke	1355-1356
Richard, earl of Arundel	Charlton	1374-
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland	Mowbray	1378
Ralph Cromwell	Clifton	1392-
Thomas Despenser, earl of Gloucester	Stafford	1392-1397
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland	Dacre	1399-
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland	Mortimer	1400-
Alice de Vere	de Vere	1400-
Edward, duke of York	Despenser	1403-
John Beaufort, earl of Somerset	fitzWalter	1406-
Henry fitz Hugh	Darcy	1411-13-
Henry, bishop of Winchester	Baumont	1413-
Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset	Ros	1414-1419
John Grey	Grey of Heton	1415-
Gilbert de Umfraville	Poucher	1416
Richard Neville	Scrope of Bolton	1420+
William Heton	Ros	1421-
Robert Waterton	Wells	1421-

In the majority of cases where wardship of an entire estate was granted, there was a single guardian. Over half of such grants were made to members of the comital community, suggesting that such grants were seen as a method of patronage. It is also notable that just over half of these grants were made after 1400. The first such grant did not occur until 1330, when Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, was granted the wardship of Laurence de Hastings, then only eleven, in what would have been a valuable grant if Mortimer had survived to enjoy it. Although such grants were not common for the rest of the century, they did not totally cease, and reappeared in some number in 1400. As was seen in chapter three, neither Henry IV nor Henry V were able to endow their

supporters and families with great numbers of castles, and this use of wardship may have been intended to boost the income of figures such as Thomas and John Beaufort, Henry IV's half-brothers.

Table 7-vii: Joint wardship of estates

Family	Year	Guardians
Bohun	1361	3
Courtenay	1377	2
de Vere	1377	2
Mortimer	1383	5
Stafford	1387	3
Beauchamp	1401	3
de Vere	1401	3
duke of York	1402	3
Joan Bohun	1404	2
Par	1408	2
de la Pole	1415	4
Berkeley	1417	3
Earls of Arundel	1421	2
Courtenay	1422	2
Clifford	1422	2

Like grants to a single guardian, grants to multiple guardians were most common after 1400 (see table 7-vii). The five cases to occur before that date all involved estates from the comital community, and may be explained as an attempt to ease the management of widely spread estates. After 1400 the majority of these estates were still from the comital community, but were joined by estates from the parliamentary peerage such as those of the Cliffords. Once again, Henry IV and Henry V appear to have been using these estates to endow their supporters.

Table 7-viii: Wardships granted by region

Guardian	Year	Lands Granted
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester	1307	Morgan & Glamorgan
Giffard, John, of Brimpsfield	1316	Clare castles in Glamorgan
Richard Symond	1325	Valence lands in Haverford & Pembroke
Roger de Chaundos	1331	Hastings lands in Abergavenny
Richard Symond	1331	Hastings lands in Pembroke & Oysterlowe
Queen Philippa	1348	Warrenne lands held by Edmund de Langley
Elizabeth, widow of Edw. le Despenser	1376	2/3 of husbands Welsh lands
Richard Storey	1377	Morgan & Glamorgan
John de Holland, duke of Exeter	1398	Mortimer lands in south Wales
Edward duke of York	1398	Mortimer lands in England
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire	1398	Mortimer lands in north Wales

Unlike most of the variations of wardship appointments, the eleven grants of wardship by region were evenly spread across the fourteenth century (see table 7-viii). It was most commonly used in Wales, especially in Glamorgan, which was clearly regarded as a single unit and was granted intact as a region on the three occasions it came into wardship during this period. In the first two occasions, this mass wardship was granted to men with Gloucestershire connections, first Ralph de Monthermer, temporary earl of Gloucester through his marriage to Joan, widow of Gilbert de Clare. On her death, he was granted wardship of the Clare lands in Morgan and Glamorgan. Thus the last Gilbert de Clare grew up with his lands held by his step father. After the

death of Gilbert de Clare at Bannockburn, the wardship of Morgan and Glamorgan was granted to John Giffard of Brimpsfield, one of the marcher barons who was executed after he revolted against Edward II in 1322. Glamorgan next fell into wardship in 1375, when it was inherited by Thomas Despenser, then aged only two. This time the wardship was granted to Richard Stury, a chamber knight of both Edward III and Richard II.⁵ He was clearly a trusted man and may well have held the wardship for most of the rest of his life, dying in 1395,⁶ one year after Despenser came of age.

On four occasions, wardship was granted of part of a castle. The first such case was in 1373, when wardship of two parts of Mitford castle (Northumberland) was granted to Henry Percy, during the minority of Elizabeth and Philippa, the daughters and co-heirs of David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol. It is not clear what the fate of the remaining part was, but as the following cases will suggest, it may well have been held by Strabolgi's widow. This was certainly the case at Swansea castle (Glamorgan) in 1403, when wardship of two thirds of the castle was granted to John of Lancaster, John Lewes, Richard fitz Nichol and John de Saint John during the minority of Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal. The remaining part was held by Elizabeth, his mother, at the death of her second husband, Robert Gousil, in 1403. The same was probably true at Barton Seagrave castle (Northamptonshire), also owned by Mowbray, where the wardship of two thirds of the castle was awarded in 1402.

The final case, that of Newport Castle (Monmouth), was a little different. One third of the castle had been granted to Anne, countess Stafford, in 1403, after the death of Edmund, earl of Stafford. The castle must have been in wardship with the rest of the lands of the Stafford lands from that date, as Humphrey, their son, was a one year old child at the time. However, it was not until 1421 when the wardship of the castle appears in the record, when countess Anne was granted wardship of the remaining two thirds of the castle. The gap can probably be explained as hiding a de-facto grant of the wardship to countess Anne, who was already in possession of one third of the castle, an arrangement that only needed to be made explicit as her son came close to coming of age.

These four cases are a side effect of a growing trend towards the end of this period, to grant fractions of castles in dowry, even from estates with enough castles to avoid such splits. If there is a surprise with these partial wardships, it is that only one of them was granted to the widow, who with a share in part of the castle would already seem to be the logical person to whom to grant the wardship.

* * *

Having examined the mechanics of wardship, we will now move on to examine those people awarded wardships. This was a smaller group than either the castle owners or royal constables, involving 219 individuals. Many of the same questions that were asked about royal constables will also be relevant for those people granted wardships, but there are also questions specific to wardship to be considered.

⁵ C. Given-Wilson, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity*, New Haven & London, 1986, pp.280 & 283

⁶ 12 September 1395, *I.P.M. XVII*, no.677

The first group of individuals to be examined are the relatives of the heir. This was not a large group, but such appointments did occur. It must be remembered that there were not always suitable close relatives to whom the wardship could be granted, but the low level of such appointments suggests that even when close relatives were available, they were not favoured. Only in seven cases was wardship granted to a male relative. These six cases were spread evenly between 1317, when Walter Beauchamp was granted the wardship of Warwick castle, and 1415, when John Grey was granted wardship of the lands of Thomas Grey of Heton.

In nine cases the mother of the heir was granted wardship or joint wardship of her child's lands. The first case took place almost at the start of the period. In 1280, Isabella, widow of John fitzAlan, earl of Arundel, was granted the wardship first of Arundel castle (Sussex), and then of Oswestry castle (Shropshire), during the minority of their son Richard, who was then fifteen. Neither of these appointments lasted until his full age, both ending at the latest in August 1282. Indeed, at Arundel castle, Isabella was only one of five different individuals to hold the wardship, while at Oswestry castle she was one of three. The second such case did not appear until 1331, when the wardship of the lands of Edmund, earl of Kent, were granted to his mother, Margaret, countess of Kent.⁷ Edmund was only five at the time, having been restored to his father's lands in the previous year, but was dead before the end of the year. The third case came in 1377 when wardship of two thirds of her husband's lands in Wales was granted to Elizabeth, widow of Edward le Despenser.⁸ Their son Thomas only came of age in 1394 and thus Elizabeth had seventeen years of this wardship. In addition, she held four Welsh castles either in dower or jointure, potentially represented the remaining third.

The most complex case was that of the Cliffords. Here, three widows held the wardship of most of the lands of two members of the family, the only case where this happened. First was Maud, widow of Roger de Clifford (1333-1389), who had been holding the wardship of their grandson, John de Clifford, at the time of her death in 1403. In 1406 the wardship was granted to Elizabeth I, widow of Thomas de Clifford (1365-1391), the parents of John, who was by then aged seventeen.⁹ Nothing more is heard until after the death of John de Clifford, aged only 34, in 1422. At that point, the wardship of his lands was granted jointly to both Elizabeths, his grandmother and mother, during the minority of his son Thomas, born in 1414, to the full age of the heir.¹⁰ This was thus a major grant, for the Cliffords owned five castles and were amongst the most important non-comital castle owners, and the heir would not come of age for another thirteen years. This generosity to the widows was perhaps due to the nature of the death of John de Clifford, campaigning with Henry V at the siege of Meaux.¹¹

Of the remaining cases, none was as generous as this. Although Alice de Vere was awarded wardship of all the de Vere lands in 1400, that probably amounted to no more than the Cliffords held, and at most three castles.¹² Constance le Despenser was

⁷ 21 May 1331, *C.F.R. 1327-1337*, p.252

⁸ 12 December 1377, *C.F.R. 1377-1381*, p.46

⁹ 19 January 1406, *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.140

¹⁰ 27 May 1422, *C.F.R. 1413-1422*, p.433

¹¹ *G.E.C. III*, p.293

¹² 22 May 1400, *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.56

only granted wardship of two of her husband's castles,¹³ while Anne, countess of Stafford, one of the wealthiest people in the country, only gained two thirds of Newport Castle (Monmouth).¹⁴ It is the small size of these wardship grants that show that it was not merely a lack of suitable widows that led to so few being granted wardships. All of the above had lands in dower from the same estates after the death of their husbands and it was clearly not seen as desirable to then grant them wardship of the remaining part in all but a very few cases.

In three cases the heir himself is known to have been given either full or joint wardship of his own lands. All three of these cases have several things in common. First, they all took place during the first ten years of the reign of Richard II, with the first grant made on 21 August 1377, exactly one month after the death of Edward III and the last on 25 February 1387, just after Richard II had left for his ten month 'gyration' through the north and midlands. Secondly, they all involved members of the comital community – Edward Courtenay, earl of Devon, in wardship from 1377 to 1378, Roger Mortimer, earl of March, in wardship from 1381 to 1394 and Thomas, earl of Stafford, in wardship from 1386 to 1389. No other comital estates fell into wardship during this period. Where these three cases differed was the age of the heir. Edward Courtenay, aged twenty, was close to full age when he inherited, and this is reflected in his being granted the full wardship of his own lands. In contrast, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, was only seven in 1381, when he inherited his family estates. Initially, his castles were granted out individually, but after two years he was granted joint wardship of his own lands, with Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, John, lord Neville and Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland. This was an experienced group, with Henry Percy the youngest at forty. Although Neville died in 1388, six years before Mortimer came of age, the arrangement does not seem to have been changed. The last case was that of Thomas, earl of Stafford. He was 18 when he inherited in 1386, and was again granted joint wardship of his own lands, this time with Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, John, lord Neville, and William de Beauchamp.¹⁵ It is worthy of note that two of these three held the Mortimer wardship, and the two wardships overlapped for the three years of Thomas Stafford's minority, although despite these grants, Thomas de Beauchamp was soon to become a bitter enemy of Richard II.

We will now examine the level of society from which the guardians were drawn, and if that altered with the rank of the landowner whose lands were in wardship. Wardships were granted to people from a wide range of social levels, from minor clerks through to the heir to the throne. However, the largest group amongst the guardians were knights, representing forty two of the 108 guardians whose rank is known. Their service was spread across the entire period and all sizes of estates, from Sir William Beauchamp, who was granted joint wardship of the estates of the earls of Stafford in 1387,¹⁶ through to Sir John Devereux, who was awarded wardship of the fitz Waryn castle of Whittington (Shropshire) in 1392.

Members of the comital community feature much more strongly as guardians than they do as constables. Twenty eight of the 230 individuals granted wardships were members of the comital community as compared to thirty nine of the 1,733 constables. These twenty eight men were granted a total of thirty seven wardships. Of those thirty

¹³ 20 February 1400, *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.48

¹⁴ 20 July 1421, *C.F.R. 1413-1422*, p.389, Jacob, pp.334-5

¹⁵ 25 Feb 1387, *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.173

¹⁶ *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.173

seven, only thirteen were not of the lands of fellow members of the comital community. Moreover, a high proportion of these thirteen wardships involved the lands of the parliamentary peerage, the next level of society. At least at this level, guardians received wardship of lands from their own level of society. To put this in context, twelve of these grants involved the lands of the Mortimer earls of March, only one short of all of the non-comital appointments.

Twenty six non-comital parliamentary peers were also granted wardships. They represent one in ten of guardians, with their grants spread evenly across the period. Like the comital community, the majority of their wardships were for the estates of fellow parliamentary peers and the comital community. Members of the royal household received a high proportion of wardships during the reigns of Richard II and Henry IV. Under Richard II, seventeen king's knights were granted wardships that included castles, and were involved in over three quarters of such wardships. Amongst these men were royal favourites such as Simon Burley or William le Scrope. In contrast, under Henry IV only nine king's knights received wardships, representing under half of the total castle related wardships of the reign. They were still the most important group involved in such wardships, but their involvement was not as heavy as it had been under Richard II.

We know the ages at which just under one quarter of appointments were received (see table 7-ix). As always with such data, we must remember that our information on dates of birth is biased towards tenants in chief and other senior figures such as parliamentary peers, but we have enough data to make some observations. The first point that must be made is that the three appointments made to men under twenty were grants of wardship to the heir himself. This is hardly surprising – we should not expect to find the underaged being given control of the estates of the underaged. However, as can be seen, there was a preference for younger men when wardships were granted. Just under one third of wardships were granted to men in their twenties, with the number of appointments decreasing with each decade. As the further breakdown shows, while the distribution of wardships during the 20s was even, the decline began at 35. This could suggest that wardship was seen as something to be done early in a career, perhaps to prove someone's ability without any risk to royal lands or income. However, many guardians had experience as a constable before they gained wardships. Typical of this was John Giffard of Brimpsfield. He was constable of Dryslwyn castle (Carmarthen) from 1309 to 1312, before being granted the wardship of all Clare castles in Glamorgan.¹⁷ Likewise, Thomas de Percy had been constable of Newcastle Emlyn castle (Carmarthen) for three years when he was granted the wardship of Whittington castle (Shropshire) in 1393. A more likely reason for the relatively young age of guardians was that they would thus be young enough to fulfil the duty until the heir came of age.

Table 7-ix: Age of appointment to wardships

Age appointed	Men
0-9	1
10-19	2
20-29	21
20-24	12
25-29	9

¹⁷ *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.270

Age appointed	Men
30-39	19
30-34	12
35-39	7
40-49	10
50-59	9
60-69	2
Total	64

Only twenty individuals were awarded the wardship of castles from different families' estates, with no individual holding castles in wardship from more than three families (see table 7-x). With only just over one such wardship available per year, this low level of multiple wardships should not come as a surprise. It is also worth remembering that the number of castles involved could sometimes be very large, especially where the Mortimer estates were concerned. In keeping with the scarcity of these wardships, the rank of those people awarded them was significantly higher than normal, with the future Henry V, two queens, six earls and two dukes forming over half of this group. Clearly, such wardships were seen as valuable and to be spread about.

Of these twenty individuals, eight were granted their wardships during the reign of Richard II and six during that of Henry IV. This is very much a phenomenon of their two reigns, and was very rare before 1377, with only three such people during the entire reign of Edward III. For Richard II's reign, this would seem to support the view that his rule was dependant on a smaller group of close associates than was the case for earlier monarchs, although those appointments made during the minority of Richard II must be excluded from this as must those made when Richard had lost control of his own government. Indeed, when this is taken into account, only those appointments made after Richard's declaration of full age in 1389 should be considered. Employing these criterion, only one man, William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, was certainly awarded more than one wardship by Richard II. The first of the two, that of all the Mortimer castles in north Wales, was a valuable appointment, and part of the rearrangement of the Mortimer wardship in 1398.¹⁸ The second, while much less valuable, was more controversial. Scrope was granted the wardship of Knaresborough castle (Yorkshire) within a fortnight of Bolingbroke's exile being extended for life, this despite the castle already having been granted to Katherine Sywnford. As this is the only definite case of Richard II having personally granted two wardships to the same person, it does not provide evidence for the narrow basis of his support. However, as an example of Richard's rule in the last years of his reign, it does show how he was at least by then starting to depend on a small group of men.

In most of these cases, the estates being granted were those of the comital community. Of the forty three estates affected, only eleven were from outside that group, and of that eleven, two were during the minority of Laurence Hastings, created earl of Pembroke in 1339 after he had come of age, while a further two came after the execution of Thomas Despenser, briefly earl of Gloucester. Not only were the people being awarded multiple wardships members of the comital community, so were the landowners whose estates they were being granted.

¹⁸ 11 August 1398, *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.408

Table 7-x: Individuals awarded wardships from more than one family

Guardian	Family in wardship	Dates
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	Mortimer	1383-
	earls of Stafford	1387-
William Beauchamp	Hastings	1378-1386
	earls of Stafford	1387-
Thomas Erpyngham	Mowbray	1399-1402-
	Mortimer	1403-
	de la Pole	1415-
John Giffard, of Brimpsfield	Clare	1316-
	Audley	-1317-1319-
Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester	earls of Stafford	1392-1397
	Bohun heiress	1376-
Henry V	Mowbray	1405-
	Mortimer	1407-, 1409-
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March	Beauchamp	1327
	Hastings	1330-
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March	Avenel	1355-
	Ros of Helmsley	1355-1356
	Greystoke	-1359-
John lord Neville	Mortimer	1383-
	earls of Stafford	1387-
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland	Mortimer	1383-, 1400-
	Strabolgi	1373-
	earl of Nottingham	-1378-
Henry Percy, Hotspur	Mortimer	1400-1401-
	Umfraville	1403
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire	Mortimer	1398-
	Lancaster	1399-
Roger Springehoese,	earls of Arundel	-1282
	Mortimer	1282-
Richard Symond	Valence	1325-
	Hastings	1331-
Hugh Waterton	Talbot	1402-
	Mowbray	1399-
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland	Dacre	1399-
	Faucomberge heiress	1408-
John Wykes	fitz Waryn	1378-
	Hastings	1380-
Edward duke of York	Own lands	1402
	Despenser	1403-
	Mortimer	1398-
Queen Joan	earls of Stafford	1402-
	Despenser	1405-
Queen Philippa	Edmund de Langley	1348-
	John of Gaunt	1342-

There was a significant level of overlap between guardians and constables (see table 7-xi). 39% of guardians also served as constables. Within the overall group of guardians this overlap was evenly spread, including both major figures such as William le Scrope, and minor men such as John Smert, who was granted the wardship of Builth castle (Brecknock) in 1407.

Table 7-xi: Constable service by guardians

No. of castles	Individuals	%
0	122	61
1	33	16.5
2	23	11
3	4	2
4	8	4
5	3	1.5
6	3	1.5
8	3	1.5
12	1	0.5
15	1	0.5
Total	201	

Only just over one in four of the individuals granted wardships owned castles of their own (see table 7-xii). Clearly, castle ownership was even less of a criterion for the recipient of wardship than service as a constable was. However, amongst the fifty three castle owners, the level of castle ownership was unusually high, with an average of six castles each, as compared to the overall average of 1.6 castles for all castle owners. This reflects the presence amongst this group of men such as John of Gaunt, along with all five Mortimer earls of March. However, it does not alter the conclusion that castle ownership was not an important factor in appointment to wardships across the period as a whole. It is worthy of note that thirty four of these castle owners also served as constables, giving them three separate forms of contact with castles.

Table 7-xii: Castles owned by guardians

Castles Owned	Individuals	Percentage
0	148	74
1	21	10
2	11	5.5
4	4	2
5	2	1
7	1	0.5
8	3	1.5
9	2	1
10	1	0.5
12	3	1.5
18	2	1
21	1	0.5
24	1	0.5
27	1	0.5
Total	201	

* * *

Some estates fell into wardship more than once during our period (see table 7-xiii). An examination of these estates allows us to examine how such appointments changed across the period. Nine family estates spend twenty five or more years in wardship across this period, and it is on those estates that this section will focus. They varied in size from the single castle estate of the fitz Waryns to the great estates of the Mortimer earls of March and provide a wide range of lands, both in time and geographically.

Table 7-xiii: Families in wardship over 25 years

Family	Wardships	Years in wardship
Audley	5	41
Beaumont	3	28
Clifford	5	42
Despenser	3	44
Hastings	4	64
Mortimer, earls of March	5	56
Ros of Helmsley	5	25
Stafford	4	29
fitz Waryn	4	61

While both the Hastings and fitz Waryn estates were in wardship for longer, neither of them could match the size and spread of the estates of the Mortimer earls of March, whose estates were still in wardship for over one third of this period. Within the Mortimer family, the most interesting case is that of Edmund Mortimer, whose minority lasted from 1398 until 1413 when he was declared to be of age. This minority spans the fall of Richard II and the rebellions against Henry IV that followed, and the fate of his estates during that period highlight some features of the period. The initial arrangement made by Richard II was to split the wardship of Mortimer's lands between three men. John Holland, earl of Huntingdon gained south Wales, William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, north Wales, and Edward, duke of Aumale and future duke of York, England. Holland and Scrope were amongst Richard's most loyal followers, and both died defending his cause. This arrangement was typical of Richard's last years, as his circle of trusted allies became smaller and smaller. After the fall of Richard II, the arrangement was changed, and in March 1400 wardship of the entire Mortimer estate was granted to Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland. Despite this reward, Percy's loyalty was short-lived, and his rebellion was even claimed to be in favour of Mortimer's own claim to the throne. Finally, after the fall of Percy, a new arrangement was made. This time the Mortimer castles were kept separate, and not even Prince Henry was granted wardship of more than three. After having been held by four of the most important men of the country, most of the men granted Mortimer castles in this final period were of much lower rank, men such as John Smert, esquire, who held the wardship of Builth castle (Brecknock) from 15 March 1407. This sudden and dramatic change must have been the result of deliberate policy, and shows Henry IV attempting to reduce the danger posed by the Mortimer claim.

The wardship of Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal (1399-1405) shows a similar change. Soon after Henry IV's seizure of power, two appointments were made, Framlingham castle (Suffolk) to Sir Thomas de Erpingham, and Brambre castle (Sussex) to Thomas de Tutbury. These were very different figures. Erpingham was the under-chamberlain of the household, constable of Dover castle (Kent) and a close supporter of Henry IV, while Tutbury was simply a clerk. This arrangement was and 1403, when wardship of the earl Marshal's castles were redistributed. Barton Seagrave castle (Northampton), Bramber castle (Sussex) and Swansea (Glamorgan) were jointly granted to nine different men, two of whom were involved in all three castles. It is notable that Framlingham, in secure hands, was not involved in this new arrangement. The men involved in this new arrangement were largely insignificant, including two clerks, two esquires and only one knight. This is the same approach we saw with the Mortimer castles above, and may suggest that some concern was already present about the earl Marshal.

On occasion, guardians were appointed to a castle even though the heir was already of age. One such case was that of Edward of York. When his father died, on 1 August 1402, Edward was already 29 years old. However, on 6 August, he was granted joint wardship of his own lands, with Robert Eggerley and William Gyloth, both clerks.¹⁹ This arrangement only lasted until 5 November 1402, when Edward's inheritance was confirmed.²⁰ Gyloth was one of the canons at Windsor Castle, and it is safe to assume that he was close to the king during this period. Here, the mechanism of wardship was being used to allow Edward access to his lands while the normal process of inheritance was in progress.

Land could also come into wardship if the owner was considered to be mad. The first such case in this period was that of John Walerand, owner of Stogursey Castle (Somerset). He was first mentioned, as an 'idiot' in 1301,²¹ and again in 1308, when the wardship of Stogursey Castle was granted to Robert fitz Payn.²² Fitz Payn was a significant figure, by this time in his fifties, who was summoned to Parliament from 1299 to 1314,²³ and in 1308 was serving both as constable of Corfe Castle (Dorset), and Winchester Castle (Hampshire). Unfortunately, we have no further information about the ownership of Stogursey Castle in our period, or about the death of John Walerand. We have more information about a second case of madness, that of Thomas Faucomberge, owner of Skelton Castle (Yorkshire). He was described as being 'not of sound mind, but with lucid intervals' on 17 August 1403,²⁴ and Robert and John Conyers, two brothers, were granted custody of the castle. The Conyers had no other connections with castles and were otherwise obscure individuals. However, after the death of Faucomberge in 1407, the wardship of his one year old daughter Joan (evidence of a lucid moment) was granted to Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland.²⁵ When the castle next occurs in the record, it was being delivered to William Neville, who had married Joan (evidence of the value to a family of wardship). What these two cases show is the lower value of these wardships. With the current owner alive and with the potential to survive for some years, wardship of their estates was more of a job than a reward. However, the moment the owner died, the castle became available again, and at that point the value of the wardship increased, as can be seen by the difference in rank and prominence of Ralph Neville over the Conyers brothers at Skelton Castle. This clearly demonstrated the value of an heiress to the family granted her wardship.

From the above study it can be seen that wardship could present the king with a problem. The granting of wardship over great estates such as the Mortimer lands could substantially increase the wealth and thus power of the individual to whom they were granted. With this in mind, one can see why the kings of England during this period preferred to treat castles in wardship on an individual basis, with guardians resembling constables to the extent that they are sometimes indistinguishable in government records.

¹⁹ 6 Aug 1403, *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.164

²⁰ 5 Nov 1403, *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.186

²¹ *I.P.M. IV*, no.457

²² 8 May 1308, *C.C.R. 1307-1313*, p.33

²³ *G.E.C. V*, p.499

²⁴ *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.255

²⁵ 9 September 1407, *I.P.M. XIX*, p.386; 2 March 1408, *C.F.R. 1408-1413*, p.103

Chapter Eight – Staff and Garrisons

Associated with castles on a day to day basis were the castle staff. Unlike constables or castle owners, these individuals were rarely of any importance outside their local community and their careers away from these posts can not be recreated with any degree of certainty. This chapter will attempt to deal with those people, however small in number, whose work was linked to the castle rather than to the household of the castle's owner. It would seem clear that every occupied castle in the country would have had some sort of permanent staff, ranging from the relatively large numbers of people working in the Tower of London, down to perhaps a single porter and a watchman if only to keep out looters. Even more than for constables, our information about the existence of these people is limited to royal castles, and even there it is at best patchy. However, there is enough information for some comment to be made.

At the greatest royal castles there were often extensive staffs. Detailed wage lists have survived for Windsor castle (Berkshire), showing us at least ten permanent members of staff associated with the castle, including chaplains, gatekeepers and watchmen,¹ while at the Tower of London we find armourers, smiths and the mint, not to mention the king's menagerie.² Beyond these regular posts are those that appear with limited frequency, such as the keeper of the bed at the Tower, who appears in the printed records once, in 1409.³ Beyond even this level, one would expect to find a domestic staff – even at the smallest of royal castles one can not imagine that the constable's duties included cooking. However, information about this level of staff has not survived, or has become so mixed up with household accounts that it is impossible to disentangle. Whatever their number, the castle would have been more important to these people than to the constable or his deputy. For these permanent staff, the castle was likely to have been a main source of income, and perhaps also of housing. Beyond these more or less permanent members of staff there are two more groups who would have had some association with castles. First, the household of the castle's owner, whether the king or a private landowner, would have spent much of its time in castles. When the castle owner was in residence the castle would have come alive and the contrast when the household left must have been startling. However, these individuals were not tied to the castle, but to the owner and so do not fall within this study. Second, a castle must have provided work for people in the local community, especially for local craftsmen. However, these people were also not permanently attached to the castle, and so once again fall outside the scope of this study.

Very little information regarding wage levels has survived (see table 8-i). The best source is the frequent wage lists given for Windsor castle (Berkshire), which provide us with a detailed range of wages. Castle accounts are often more concerned with receipts than expenses, while the expenses recorded rarely concern staff pay.⁴ We are thus left with scattered references to individual posts and appointments. A clue to why this is comes from the financial arrangements of the constables of Dover castle (Kent), where the constable was given a fixed sum with which to pay for the castle

¹ For an example see *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.34

² See volume two for lists and references for these posts

³ *C.P.R. 1408-1413*, p.104

⁴ for a fine example of this see Sharp, Margaret, 'Accounts of the Constables of Bristol Castle' *Bristol Record Society* 34 (1982)

staff.⁵ Thus we would not expect to find accounts for detailed staff payments. Those payments we know about can be split into three general levels, at roughly £3, £7 and £18 per year respectively. At the lowest level we find gatekeepers, porters, watchmen and gardeners. In the middle level we find more skilled workers such as the carpenter at Windsor castle. Finally, at the top level we find the chief forester at Windsor castle (Berkshire), and the maker of the bows in the Tower of London. Some posts appear to have had a standard wage. The clearest example of this are the gatekeepers, who were paid 2d. per day, the only exception being the gatekeeper of Moor End castle (Northampton) in 1364 who received 3d. For most other posts our information is too limited to make even tentative suggestions. However, we can be sure from these wage levels that the castle watchmen at 2d. or 3d. per day were at best on a par with basic footmen, rather than men at arms.

Table 8-i: Sample of staff wage levels

Castle	Post	Year	Wage	Per Year
Bamborough (Northumberland)	gatekeeper	1345	2d/day	60s. ⁶
Bamborough	gatekeeper	1362	2d/day	60s. ⁷
Hertford	gatekeeper	1363	2d/day	60s. ⁸
Moor End (Northants)	gatekeeper	1364	3d/day	90s. ⁹
Newcastle (Northumberland)	gatekeeper	1352	2d/day	60s. ¹⁰
Portchester (Hampshire)	porter	1399	3d/day	90s. ¹¹
Portchester	groom for porter	1399	1.5d/day	45s. ¹²
Portchester	artiller	1399	6d/day	180s. ¹³
Portchester	watchman	1399	3d/day	90s. ¹⁴
Tower of London	maker of the bows	1353	12d/day	365s. ¹⁵
Tower of London	office of haubergery	1363	6d/day	182s. ¹⁶
Tower of London	keeper of wardrobe	1344	12d/day	365s. ¹⁷
Winchester (Hampshire)	chaplain	1275		50s. ¹⁸
Windsor (Berkshire)	carpenter	1273	6d/day	182s. ¹⁹
Windsor	chaplain	1273		50s. ²⁰
Windsor	chaplain	1275		50s. ²¹
Windsor	chaplains	1279		50s. ²²
Windsor	chief forester	1279	12d/day	365s. ²³
Windsor	clerks	1279	3d/day	90s. ²⁴
Windsor	door keepers	1279	2d/day	60s. ²⁵

⁵ 13 October 1283, *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.83

⁶ *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.444

⁷ *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.267

⁸ *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.402

⁹ *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.516

¹⁰ *C.P.R. 1350-1354*, p.366

¹¹ *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.46

¹² *ibid.*

¹³ *ibid.*

¹⁴ *ibid.*

¹⁵ *C.P.R. 1350-1354*, p.418

¹⁶ *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.344

¹⁷ *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.353

¹⁸ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.212

¹⁹ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.34

²⁰ *ibid.*

²¹ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

²² *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.2

²³ *ibid.*

²⁴ *ibid.*

²⁵ *ibid.*

Castle	Post	Year	Wage	Per Year
Windsor	forester of Windsor	1275	12d/day	365s. ²⁶
Windsor	gardener	1273	2.5d/day	75s. ²⁷
Windsor	gardener	1275	2.5d/day	75s. ²⁸
Windsor	gardener	1279	2.5d/day	75s. ²⁹
Windsor	gatekeeper	1273	2d/day	60s. ³⁰
Windsor	gatekeeper	1275	2d/day	60s. ³¹
Windsor	gatekeeper of park	1273	2d/day	60s. ³²
Windsor	gatekeeper of park	1275	2d/day	60s. ³³
Windsor	gatekeeper of park	1279	4d/day	120s. ³⁴
Windsor	parker of Kenington	1275	1.5d/day	45s. ³⁵
Windsor	parker of Kenington	1279	2.5d/day	75s. ³⁶
Windsor	serjeant of castle	1279	3d/day	90s. ³⁷
Windsor	watchmen	1275	2d/day	60s. ³⁸
Windsor	watchmen	1279	2d/day	60s. ³⁹
Windsor	watchmen	1364	2d/day	60s. ⁴⁰

The post of porter of Bamburgh castle (Northumberland) was unusual in that it was filled through a specialised form of castle guard. At his death in 1342, Robert Porter of Bamburgh held sixty six acres of arable land and five acres of meadow in Bamburgh, by tenure of providing a porter for the castle gate. Sixty years earlier, another Robert le Porter of Bamburgh had been porter of the castle, and had also provided a watchman for the castle, and here we can see a minor post that had effectively become hereditary. After the death of Robert, the post left his family. In 1345, we find a Thomas de Bamburgh being removed from the post and the land, because he had used false means to gain the grant, and after that the post was filled by appointment, with the land included as a benefit.⁴¹

There are two posts that appear to have been standard, at least at the royal castles. The first was that of porter or gatekeeper. This post is the most frequently occurring of these staff posts and reasonable lists of these men can be compiled for some royal castles, from Carlisle where we know the names of seven such men, to Windsor, where the post reached its most varied form, and as well as the gatekeeper of the castle, we find the gatekeeper of the tower gate of the castle and the gatekeeper of the park. This post was often filled by local men, as at Bamburgh castle (Northumberland), where three of the six known gatekeepers were described as 'de Bamburgh'. The second standard post was that of watchman. Here we rarely have

²⁶ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

²⁷ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.34

²⁸ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

²⁹ *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.2

³⁰ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.34

³¹ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

³² *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.34

³³ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

³⁴ *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.2

³⁵ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

³⁶ *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.2

³⁷ *ibid.*

³⁸ *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.156

³⁹ *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.2

⁴⁰ *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.499

⁴¹ *C.P.R. 1343-1345*, p.444

named individuals, but rather a series of references to groups of anonymous watchmen.⁴²

At Windsor castle (Berkshire) there was a gardener. At the start of the period, this post appears to have been very directly linked to the garden, and men such as Edmund le Gardener or Master Fulk held the post. However, by the 1330s, this post was used as a reward. From 1336, the post of gardener, with the herbage, was held by John de Windsor, a yeoman of the household. In 1338-40, Windsor can be found serving as paymaster for the Isle of Wight,⁴³ and he served as constable of Shrewsbury castle (Shropshire) from 1342 until his death in 1365, at a point when Shrewsbury castle had been split from the sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire and was granted to a series of members of the household. It is hard to imagine Windsor gardening in person.

Perhaps the most unusual post that we have information about is that of keeper of the leopards, lions and on occasion camels at the Tower of London, an early zoo keeper. Not only do we have a good list of the men serving in the post, we can also trace, at least in part, the number of animals involved. Eleven men fill this post between 1313 and 1414. The first two were from overseas: first, Peter Fabre of Montpellier in 1313-1315, who was paid 1½d. per day to look after a single lion,⁴⁴ then Berenger de Aragon, for whom the pay was increased to 12d. per day.⁴⁵ This was in addition to money allocated for the care of the animals. After these two, the remaining nine men appear to have been English, to whom the post was often granted for life, with even those men who were not appointed for life actually dying in the post. Two of these men also held other posts in the Tower. William de Garderobe was already the yeoman of the king's armour in the Tower when he was appointed keeper of the lions in 1369, and after his death in 1381, John de Evesham was appointed to both posts. However, this link was not further maintained.⁴⁶

As was seen in chapter six, many royal castles played a part in local administration, as the headquarters of the sheriff or as centre of a hundred, and those roles must have required staff. However, very little evidence of such staff has survived. Even the published accounts of the constables of Bristol castle (Gloucester), linked at the time to the barton of Bristol, do not include any reference to such staff, despite including detailed some detailed pay lists.⁴⁷

Many castles contained a chapel of some sort, ranging from a small private altar to the elaborate establishment created at Windsor castle by Edward III. Although many of the lesser chapels would probably have only been in use while the owner's household was present, some of the larger castles, both private and royal, employed permanent chaplains. The most important of these chapels was that built by Edward III at Windsor castle as part of the Order of the Garter. Here there was an entire church establishment, dominating the lower ward of the castle. The king was not alone in maintaining such large chapels. The Black Prince's chapel at Wallingford had a staff consisting of the dean, the chaplain to the dean, six chaplains, six clerks and four choristers, more men

⁴² 25 April 1287, *C.C.R. 1279-1288*, p.447

⁴³ Andrew Ayton, 'The Robin Hood Legend in the Fourteenth Century', *Nottingham Medieval Studies*, 34 (1992), p.131

⁴⁴ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, pp.4, 60, 124 & 249

⁴⁵ *C.C.R. 1333-1337*, pp.412 & 611

⁴⁶ *C.P.R. 1367-1370*, p.226; *C.P.R. 1381-1385*, p.50

⁴⁷ Margaret Sharp, 'Accounts of the Constables of Bristol Castle', *Bristol Record Society* 34 (1982)

than would be found in many castles.⁴⁸ This scale of chapel can not have been common – expense must have limited chapels on such a scale to the higher reaches of the comital community and the crown. Many of the permanent chaplains at private castles are only known to us through appointments made when the castle was in wardship, leaving the king with the authority to appoint the chaplain. Not all castle chapels were in the gift of the castle's owner. Like any other church post, that of castle chaplain could be held by an external body, often a monastery, as was the case at Basing castle (Hampshire), where control of the chapel was held by Shirbourn Priory, and only appeared in royal control during the wars with France, as Shirbourn was a daughter house of a foreign monastery.⁴⁹ Control of appointments at Bytham castle (Lincolnshire) was held by the bishops of Lincoln.⁵⁰ The chaplain is thus one of the few men within a castle whose appointments regularly fell outside the control of the castle owner.

Our information on the staff of private castles is frustratingly limited. The majority of surviving accounts are household records and rarely shed any light on castles. Only detailed estate accounts provide any information, and that is limited. The best printed information is that provided by two early 'compti', one of Henry de Lacy for 1295-1296 and 1304-1305 and another of Edmund, earl of Cornwall for 1296-1297.⁵¹ On the Lacy estates, the only staff mentioned beyond the constables are the porters of Halton castle (Cheshire) and Clitheroe castle (Lancashire).⁵² Similarly for the earl of Cornwall we only find a janitor at Berkhamsted castle (Herts.).⁵³ While other estate officials are mentioned, they appear to occupy posts common to all or most manors covered by these documents. Clearly private castles had no more visible staff than their royal equivalents.

An inevitable result of the use of castles as estate centres is that many castles would have contained large sums of money. This could be increased in the larger estates by the use of particular castles as a treasury for a larger area. Thus at the time of his death in 1376, Richard fitzAlan, earl of Arundel, had £29,987 stored in Arundel castle (Sussex), probably with more at Holt castle (Denbigh) and Lewes castle (Lewes).⁵⁴ Even storage in a castle was no guarantee of safety. In 1413 a gang broke into Sandal castle (Yorkshire) and stole £5,000 worth of goods, and this is not an entirely isolated case.⁵⁵ Unfortunately we do not know if Sandal castle had more staff than was normal at this point.

At the Tower of London and Windsor castle (Berkshire) it is possible to look for overlap between these posts. However, there are very few such cases to be found. That between the keepers of the lions and the yeoman of the king's armour has been mentioned above, and most other apparent overlaps are between very similar posts, as was the case for John de Flete, who occurs as both keeper of the exchange and keeper

⁴⁸ 30 September 1352, *B.P.R. IV*, p.65

⁴⁹ 8 November 1348, *C.P.R. 1348-1350*, p.203

⁵⁰ 13 June 1291, 'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. 1', *Lincoln Record Society*, 27 (1931), p.81-3

⁵¹ P.A. Lyons, trans., 'Two Compti of the Lancashire and Cheshire Manors of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln, XXIV and XXXIII Edward I', *Chetham Society*, 112 (1884); Margaret Midgley, ed., 'Ministers' Accounts of the earldom of Cornwall, 1296-1297', *Camden Society*, 3rd series, 66 (1942)

⁵² Lyons, pp.126, 154 & 174

⁵³ Midgley, p.21

⁵⁴ C. Given Wilson, 'Wealth and Credit, Public and Private; The Earls of Arundel 1306-1397', *E.H.R.*, 106 (1991), p.1

⁵⁵ *C.P.R. 1413-1416*, p.65

of the jewels in the Tower in 1344. The same is true at Windsor castle (Berkshire), where despite the many posts that occur, no individual appears to have held more than one post. Only in the works can such overlaps be found in any numbers. Taking this into account it would appear that the men appointed to these staff posts were appointed largely for practical reasons rather than as a form of royal largesse.

* * *

A more transient element at most castles was the garrison. Although there are examples of castles being defended by minute numbers of men, when serious conflict was expected, sizeable forces could be deployed in castles. Dover castle was said to require eight hundred and thirty two men to man the battlements during Edward III's reign.⁵⁶ While there are many garrison lists preserved in the P.R.O., many of them were for occupied castles in Scotland. In England, the castles of the northern border are the best represented, although scattered lists survive for many castles. It is clear that large garrisons were not maintained in peacetime. Castles in peacetime were staffed, not garrisoned. However, for some castles there was no peacetime. The simmering hostilities with Scotland are reflected in the size of the garrisons found at Berwick castle (Northumberland) and Carlisle castle (Cumberland). The largest was the 436 men located at Carlisle in 1314,⁵⁷ but garrisons of 100 men were common in these castles, and Carlisle still contained 196 men in 1385.⁵⁸ Similar sized forces can be found at Dover castle in 1339,⁵⁹ and at Pembroke castle in 1377.⁶⁰ However, these represent the largest garrisons, and smaller forces, such as the thirty men guarding Windsor castle (Berkshire) from August 1338 to August 1339 were more common.⁶¹ There is very little evidence for the size of private castle garrisons. In 1318, Thomas of Lancaster ordered the constable of Bolingbroke castle (Lincolnshire) to select a dozen trusted tenants to defend the castle.⁶² During the troubles of 1381 John of Gaunt employed more conventional troops, and had seven archers at Skenfrith castle (Monmouth),⁶³ and twenty men at arms and archers at Tickhill castle (Yorkshire).⁶⁴ While not a great force, the Tickhill garrison at least was significantly larger than normal peacetime staffing levels.

As important as a garrison's size was its composition (see table 8-ii). Missile troops only represent one third of garrison troops, with one in five garrisons containing none at all. This would suggest that at least some of these garrisons were using the castles as a convenient base rather than being devoted entirely to defending the castle. Amongst the missile troops archers are the most common. Crossbowmen are rare, and only appear early in the period, last appearing at Bridgewater castle (Somerset) in 1323.⁶⁵ A common element in northern garrisons were the hobelars, representing one fifth all garrison troops. They were very much a northern phenomenon, with their most

⁵⁶ *H.K.W. II*, p.635

⁵⁷ M. Prestwich, 'English castles in the reign of Edward II', *Journal of Medieval History*, 8 (1982), p.164

⁵⁸ *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.10

⁵⁹ E.101/22/15

⁶⁰ *C.P.R. 1377-1381*, p.6

⁶¹ E.101/21/22

⁶² M.W.Thompson, 'An Alert in 1318 to the Constable of Bolingbroke Castle, Lincs.', *Medieval Archaeology*, 9 (1965), p.167-8

⁶³ *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.531

⁶⁴ *ibid.* 535

⁶⁵ *Calendar of Memoranda Rolls (Exchequer). Michaelmas 1326-Michaelmas 1327*, London, 1968, no.833

southerly appearance being at Skipton castle (Yorkshire) in 1322-1323.⁶⁶ This was a particularly interesting garrison. Over the course of six months from September 1322 until March 1323 it fluctuated repeatedly, containing a mere ten men for much of the period, with three larger forces of up to one hundred men appearing for less than two of the six months. This could suggest that the castle was being used as staging post for troops moving north, or that it was the centre for patrols, returning to the castle intermittently. In some cases local townsmen could provide part of the garrison. This is best documented at Corfe castle (Dorset). In 1322, twelve men from Corfe town spent forty nights guarding the castle,⁶⁷ while in 1381 an inquisition into the rights associated with the castle reported that 'When there is war in the neighbourhood of the castle the tenants of the town should be at the castle for forty days at their own charge for the defence thereof as service for the tenure of their lands.'⁶⁸

Table 8-ii: Composition of garrisons in English and Welsh castles, 1272-1422⁶⁹

Troop Type	Percentage
Men at arms	34.7%
Other Footmen	12.4%
Hobelars	19.9%
Archers and Crossbowmen	33.0%

The presence of a garrison could bring with it a new official. During the Welsh wars of Edward I, captains appear at several frontline castles. This was clearly a military post and separate from the constable. It occurred at Chester castle in 1276, where John and William Beauchamp were captains of the garrison, while Guncelin Badlesmere was justice of Chester, and at Montgomery castle in 1282, where Roger de Mortimer was captain of the garrison, while Bogo de Knovill was in the middle of a twenty year spell as constable of the castle. Knovill was also justiciar of Wales and this appointment was probably intended to ensure that someone was physically present at Montgomery at a time of war.

The nature and size of the permanent staff varies widely from castle to castle. The most striking contrast is between Windsor castle and the Tower of London. The staff at Windsor reflected its role as a royal country residence, with park keepers and gardeners on the staff, in contrast to which the Tower of London looked almost industrial, with a complement of smiths, carpenters, a royal mint and weapon makers. Compared to these places, most other castles appear to have been almost empty. However, when their owner was in residence, their household would have filled the castle. Moreover, this period saw the great household become more and more sedentary. In 1309, the household of Gilbert de Clare moved every two weeks.⁷⁰ In contrast, at the end of the period the duke of York can be found spending two third of a year at Hanley castle (Worcestershire).⁷¹ Many castles would have been bustling with life for long periods of time, while others became increasingly silent.

⁶⁶ *ibid.* no.961

⁶⁷ E.372/176 m.67

⁶⁸ *LMisc IV*, no.147

⁶⁹ See appendix fourteen for references

⁷⁰ K.Mertes, *The English Noble Household, 1250-1600: Good Governance and Politic Rule*, Oxford, 1988, p.15

⁷¹ C.M.Woolgar, *The Great Household in Late Medieval England*, New Haven and London, 1999, pp.46-

Chapter Nine - Conclusion

Returning to our original question, we can now see that the Grays of Heton were not typical of the castle community. The castle community can be split into five main groups, with very little overlap between those groups. The Grays were amongst the small group of men who fall into more than one of these groups. Indeed, as a family they fall into three. The first group within the castle community is the castle owners. This was a large and diverse group, containing 681 private individuals, as well as many parts of the church and the king. It included sons of the king, such as Edmund of Lancaster, owner of fourteen castles, representatives of long established families, such as the de Vere earls of Oxford, who owned the same group of three castles throughout this period, respected supporters of the king, such as John de Cobham, a king's knight of Richard II from 1378,¹ parliamentary peer intermittently from 1355 to 1406,² and the builder of Cooling castle (Kent), down to Roland de Thirlwall, an obscure member of the Northumbrian gentry, and owner of Thirlwall castle (Northumberland) in 1415. The Grays appear in this group as the owners of Heaton Coldstream castle (Northumberland) and Wark on Tweed castle (Northumberland).

The second group is the sheriff-constables. This group contains over 550 of the 1,396 known constables of royal castles, and is the group that overlaps least with any other group. No more than fifty of these men were castle owners. Those castle owners who did serve as sheriff-constables were often unusually senior figures already. One such man was John de Faucomberge of Skelton, who had inherited Skelton castle (Yorkshire) at the death of his father in 1319. By the time he became sheriff of York in 1341, he had been a parliamentary peer for six years,³ something he held in common with four of the other six castle owners to serve as sheriff of York. Yorkshire saw by far the largest number of castle owners serving as sheriff. More normal was Norfolk, where only one of the sixty three sheriff-constables owned a castle. In England, custody of a castle was merely one of the duties performed by some sheriffs, for some of our period. In contrast, in both Poitou and Hungary the reverse was the case. From the middle of the twelfth century, Poitou had been divided into fifty or more administrative units, known as castellanies, and consisting of a castle and the territory surrounding it, in which the castellan exercised military, judicial and economic powers, in theory in the name of the count of Poitou, but increasingly for their own benefit.⁴ Control was re-established by Count Alphonse (1241-1271), who separated the castles from their lands. The old castellans retained their lands, but the new constables, appointed by the count, gained their old administrative powers.⁵ A similar situation prevailed in Hungary, where in the early fourteenth century royal castellans, who had disappeared, were reinstalled in many castles, including privately owned castles, where they had specific judicial and military powers, and worked alongside the castle's owner.⁶ The individuals appointed as castellans by the Angevin kings were more senior figures than the English sheriffs. They were the king's most trusted men, and included knights of the court, crown retainers

¹ C. Given-Wilson, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity*, New Haven & London, 1986, p.284

² *G.E.C. III*, p.344

³ *G.E.C. V*, p.271

⁴ Robert Hajdu, 'Castles, Castellans and the Structure of Politics in Poitou, 1152-1271', *Journal of Medieval Studies*, 4 (1978), p.27

⁵ *ibid.*, p.42

⁶ Erik Fügedi, 'Castles and Society in Medieval Hungary (1000-1437)', in *Studia Historica, Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 187 (1986), pp.103-107

and judges,⁷ the groups of men that in England and Wales were appointed to independent royal castles.

The third group is those men who served as constables of the independent royal castles. This is the largest group within this study, containing over 900 men. It contains almost every man who served at three or more castles, although it does contain nearly 600 men who only served at a single castle. It also contains over 100 castle owners, concentrated at the more important royal castles, such as Dover castle, (thirteen castle owners from thirty constables), and the Tower of London (ten from thirty). This is in part explained by the presence of members of the comital community, such as Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent, constable of the Tower from 1387 to 1392 and owner of five castles, but does include less senior castle owners, such as John Darcy, the son, constable of the Tower from 1347 to 1351, who owned Whorlton castle (Yorkshire). Darcy was unusual, in that he had also served as sheriff-constable of York in 1327-8, and is thus one of the few men to feature in all three of these major groups. Thomas Gray of Heton (d.1415) falls into this group as constable of Bamborough castle (Northumberland) from 1404 to 1408.

The fourth group is the constables of private castles. Only seventy five members of this group are known by name, although this must represent a tiny minority of the actual group. This is a very self contained group, and only seven of its members appear in any other group, all of whom served as royal constables. The Grays of Heton fall into this group as constables of Norham castle (Northumberland) for the bishops of Durham, over at least three generations.

The fifth, and least coherent group, contains the remaining staff of these castles. These men – the gatekeepers, porters and watchmen – are as badly documented as the private constables, although we can prove their existence in many cases where we do not know their names. Amongst those we do know, there is no overlap with the previous four groups, and very little between posts at the same castle. The Grays of Heton do not appear to have fallen into this group. These last two groups appear to have been very much self contained.

* * *

The castle community can also be analysed in terms of rank and status that would have been of meaning to contemporaries. At the top comes the king. Despite the lack of royal castle building after Edward I, with only Queensborough castle (Kent) built after his reign, the number of castles under direct royal control fluctuated repeatedly during this period. Very few royal castles remained in the King's unimpeded control. Many were either linked to a county, held by the queen, or by the heir to the throne. Even Edward I's great new fortresses in north Wales were soon held by the Prince of Wales, and not the King. It is perhaps not a coincidence that the period of stability under Edward III coincided with the greatest concentration of castles in the hand of the royal family. The Black Prince and John of Gaunt each controlled over twenty five castles, giving Edward III and his family control over an unprecedented number of castles.

Our period saw the nature of the comital community change dramatically. In 1272, the earls were either members of the royal family, such as Edmund of Lancaster,

⁷ *ibid.*, p.111

brother of the new king, or representatives of long established families, such as Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford. All of these men were castle owners, and even de Vere, the poorest of the earls, owned Hedingham castle (Oxford), site of one of the largest Norman keeps. During our period, the comital community became more fractured. New titles appeared, while a series of men, such as Andrew Harcley, earl of Carlisle, or William de Montague, earl of Salisbury, were granted titles for their service to the king. Not all of these newly titled men owned or gained castles. Not even the Beauforts, half brothers of Henry IV, became castle owners, despite their prominence after 1399. By 1422, it was perfectly acceptable for members of the comital community not to be great castle owners. ✓

The non-comital parliamentary peerage also changed during our period. Initially, summons to Parliament had not been hereditary, but by the end of our period they quite clearly were. This may help explain the decline of the non-comital parliamentary peerage as both castle owners and constables. In 1300, fifty three castles were owned by parliamentary peers, while by 1400 that had fallen to only thirty three. Likewise, the number of parliamentary peers appointed as constables halved, from one per year under Edward III, to one every two years after his reign. When the membership of parliament had been in the king's control, summons by summons, it is only natural that those men considered important enough to receive a summons would also be those men considered suitable to hold important posts. Once membership of parliament was inherited, that link no longer automatically existed, and the son of a trusted member of parliament was not necessarily trusted himself. However, the reverse could be true. ✓ While Henry le Scrope of Masham received summons to Parliament from 1350 until 1391,⁸ only his son, Stephan, summoned from 1392 to 1406,⁹ had any connection to castles, serving as constable of Bamborough and Dunstanburgh castles (both Northumberland).

Our period saw the rise of knights as castle owners. One third of the castle builders whose rank we know were knights. At the same time, the number of knights was falling, reaching a suggested low of only 200 in 1430.¹⁰ Although exact figures are impossible to calculate, it is clear that just over 100 knights were castle owners in 1422. They also retained their importance as constables. All eight sheriff-constables of York after 1400 were knights, as were four of the six constables of Bamborough castle (Northumberland), while similar ratios can be found at nearly every castle.

This was also the period that saw the rise of the esquires. By 1430, they outnumbered knights by close to six to one, and had been accepted as being of gentle birth.¹¹ Only one castle was definitely built by an esquire, Radcliff castle (Lancashire), licenced by James de Radcliffe, esquire, in 1403.¹² Very few castles were owned by esquires, even in 1422. One example of a castle that did move from knightly ownership into the possession of an esquire was Broughton castle (Oxfordshire). Until the death of Sir Thomas de Broughton in or shortly before 1377, its owners had been knights.¹³ However, from 1402 to 1443, the castle was owned by Thomas de Wykeham, esquire.¹⁴

⁸ *G.E.C. XI*, p.561

⁹ *ibid.*, p.564

¹⁰ P.Coss, *The Knight in Medieval England, 1000-1400*, Far Thrupp, 1993, p.134

¹¹ *ibid.*

¹² *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.255

¹³ *V.C.H. Oxfordshire, vol. 9*, p.89

¹⁴ *ibid.*

Esquires also appear as constables, but not in great numbers. Only one constable of Bamborough castle was an esquire, two of Winchester castle (Hampshire) and none of Scarborough castle (Yorkshire). Whatever their social relationship to the knights, the esquires had not yet entered the castle community in 1422.

* * *

Our period saw three main military threats to England. The most serious was from the Scots. Scottish raids were to trouble the northern borders for more than two hundred years after our period ended. The threat from Wales was intermittent during our period. After Edward I's conquest, there was over a century of peace, before the shock of Glendower's revolt. Finally, on occasion the war in France touched England. 1338 saw raids on Portsmouth and Southampton, and the capture of Guernsey,¹⁵ before English victories reduced the danger, but raids began again in the 1370s, and the 1380s saw a serious threat of invasion.

The reaction to each of these threats was different. The threat from the Scots resulted in the building of ninety castles in Northumberland alone. However, the majority of these were very minor buildings, built by the Northumbrian gentry. Royal castle building was limited to attempts to improve the defences of Berwick. Key castles on the border remained in private hands. Thus Norham castle (Northumberland) was owned by the bishops of Durham, while Wark on Tweed castle (Northumberland) was owned by the Montague earls of Salisbury from 1333. A similar situation prevailed in Gascony, where a combination of Angle-French hostilities and local private warfare resulted in a landscape covered with 1,000 castles and fortifications by 1337.¹⁶

In contrast, the conquest of Wales was secured by the construction of Edward I's great ring of castles surrounding Snowdonia. As a result, the patterns of castle ownership differed greatly between north and south Wales. South Wales was, and still is, 'castle country', with each step in the conquest marked by a series of castles, and each marcher lordship with its own cluster of castles (see map one). The comital community dominated south Wales. Of the nineteen men who owned ten or more castles, all but two owned some castles in Wales,¹⁷ while ten had more than half of their castle in Wales. Across our entire period, one quarter of the comital castles were located in Wales.¹⁸ In contrast, north Wales had relatively few castles, although after Edward I's building program, those it did have were amongst the greatest in the country, soon to become part of the estates held by the heir to the throne.

The threat of French raids did not result in castle building on a similar scale to either of the above cases. Only Kent, with seven new castles, and Devon, with eight, saw significant levels of building. In contrast, the remaining four south coast counties saw only eight new castles in total. The king's only contribution to this castle building was Queenborough castle (Kent), built by Edward III after 1361, on the approaches to London. The only other sign of any attempt on the part of the crown to improve the defences of the south coast was Edward I's purchase of Carisbrooke castle (Hampshire) and the Isle of Wight, from Isabella de Forz. What building work was carried out by the

¹⁵ H.J.Hewitt, *The Organisation of War under Edward III, 1338-1362*, Manchester, 1966

¹⁶ M.G.A.Vale, 'Seigniorial Fortification and Private War in late Medieval Gascony', in M.Jones, ed., *Gentry and Nobility in late Medieval Europe*, Gloucester, 1986, p.133-134

¹⁷ Edmund, earl of Cornwall and Edward, duke of York

¹⁸ see appendix twenty, p.222

king was domestic in nature, such as Edward I's rebuilding of Leeds castle (Kent).¹⁹ Indeed, several royal castles on the south coast were falling into disrepair during this period, while Hastings castle (Sussex) actually left royal hands. For much of our period, the only royal castles on the south coast outside Hampshire and Kent were Pevensey castle (Sussex), and Corfe castle (Dorset), while many of the Hampshire castles seem to have been located with access to the royal forests in mind.²⁰ The builders of private castles on the south coast were a little more senior than those of the northern border. Knights dominate, from Sir Stephan de Penchester, builder of Allington castle (Kent) in 1281, to Sir John Chideock, builder of Chideock castle (Dorset) in 1370.

There is no evidence that constables of south coast castles were changed to deal with invasion threats. During the serious invasion scare of 1386, the most recent appointment was that of Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, appointed constable of Queenborough castle (Kent) in 1385, while Sir John de Newenton at Rochester castle (Kent) and Sir Bernard Brocas at Odiham castle (Hampshire) had been in post since the 1370s. The constables of the independent royal castles on the south coast were an unusually senior group at this point, and also close to Richard II. In Hampshire, Brocas was joined by William de Montague, earl of Salisbury at Carisbrooke castle, and Sir Robert Bardolf at Portchester castle, while Simon Burley was constable of Dover castle. These were all men in Richard II's favour. Burley and Oxford were soon to suffer for that favour, but Newenton remained in post until 1393, Bardolf until 1395, and Montague until 1396.

The concept of rendability was almost completely absent from England and Wales during this period. On occasion on the northern border royal troops can be found in private castles, as at Wark on Tweed castle (Northumberland) in 1384, when Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland and warden of the east March, was given the power to place a garrison in the castle, but even here control of the keep was left to John de Montague, the owner of the castle.²¹ Earlier, in 1380, John of Gaunt had been granted the authority to replace to constables of private castles on the northern border if they were not satisfactory,²² but there is no evidence that he used that power. The only clear example of a castle being taken entirely into royal hands was at Piel castle (Lancashire) in 1403,²³ temporarily seized from Furness Abbey as they had failed to maintain it properly. In contrast, in Gascony, both the English and the French seized private castles,²⁴ while the French kings made frequent use of their power to take private castles into their hands.²⁵

* * *

Castles played a different role in each of the major political crisis of this period. However, some features are common to most or all crisis. Each crisis saw major changes in castle ownership, whether in the shape of mass forfeitures such as in 1322 or

¹⁹ Fry, pp.156-7

²⁰ See McKisack, p.208 for the extent of the royal forests in the early fourteenth century

²¹ Bates, p.341

²² A.Goodman, 'The Defence of Northumberland; a preliminary survey', in M.Strickland, *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998, p.167

²³ 'Coucher Book of Furness Abbey, part 1', ed. J.C.Atkinson, *Chetham Society, New Series*, 9 (1886), p.215

²⁴ Vale, p.138

²⁵ C.Coulson, 'Valois Powers over Fortresses on the Eve of the Hundred Years War', in M.Strickland, *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998

1397, or as restorations, as after 1330 or 1399. Despite these upheavals, most castle owning families were resilient enough to survive, and even the most notorious of forfeitures, those of the Despensers in 1326 and Roger de Mortimer in 1330 did not, in the end, damage their families. Indeed, while Roger de Mortimer, first earl of March, owned eighteen castles, his great great grandson, Roger de Mortimer, third earl of March, owned twenty one castles at his death in 1398.²⁶

Castles were central to the crises of 1321 and 1322. The Marchers revolt in 1321 consisted of a series of attacks on the Despenser's castles in south Wales, and they easily captured at least seven, including Cardiff and Caerphilly castles (Glamorgan).²⁷ Edward II's counterattack began with a siege, of Leeds castle (Kent), before his allies in Wales captured the Marcher's castles during the winter of 1321-2, forcing their surrender, and leaving Thomas of Lancaster without the support needed to resist Edward successfully. Edward's victory left him with fifty two forfeited castles. However, he did not use his victory to increase the number of royal castles. As was seen above (p.34), even the estates of his greatest enemy, Thomas of Lancaster, were not entirely at his disposal, with both Lancaster's brother Henry, and wife Alice de Lacy, having some claim upon them. The same was true for Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore. Of the castles he had inherited from his father, five were still held by his mother, who survived until 1334,²⁸ outliving both her son and her grandson.²⁹ Edward II granted Cefnllys castle (Radnor) to his brother, Edmund, earl of Kent, and Dolforwyn castle (Montgomery) to Edmund, earl of Arundel. That only left two – Wigmore castle (Hereford) and Ludlow castle (Shropshire) – that were still in Edward's hands in 1326.

The same was true after Richard II's defeat of his enemies in 1397. Those castles whose fate can be traced between 1397 and 1399 were soon granted away to Richard's allies. The appellants were not castle owners on the same scale as the rebels of 1322 – Warwick and Arundel forfeited eleven castles each, Gloucester only six. Of these twenty eight castles, the fate of sixteen is documented. As in 1322, there were prior claims on many of these castles. Four of Gloucester's six went to his widow, Eleanor,³⁰ including Pleshey castle (Essex), the site of Gloucester's arrest, before passing to her daughter Anne, countess of Stafford, while Arundel's widow Philippa gained his third of Abergavenny castle (Monmouth). Only three were retained by the king, and in each case, custody was granted to one of his closest supporters. Edward of Aumale, earl of Rutland, gained custody of Clun castle (Shropshire), William le Scrope of Holt castle (Denbigh), and Thomas lord Despenser of St. Briavels castle (Gloucester). Finally, ten castles were almost immediately given to Richard's supporters. The main gainers here were John Holland, duke of Exeter, who gained three castles, and William le Scrope, who gained two, with five other members of Richard's circle each gaining a single castle. After Richard's fall, these grants were reversed. Warwick survived to see his estates restored, while Arundel's son Thomas went on to fight with Henry V in France, dying at the siege of Harfleur in 1415.

²⁶ *I.P.M. XVII*, no.1206

²⁷ J.C.Davies, 'The Despenser war in Glamorgan', *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society*, 3rd series, 9 (1915), pp.53-54

²⁸ *I.P.M. VII*, no.577

²⁹ Edmund de Mortimer, who died before 21 January 1332; *I.P.M. VII*, no.387

³⁰ These castles were the Bohun castles that Gloucester had originally gained from his marriage to Eleanor

This contrasts strikingly with the same period in Hungary. In 1300, private castles outnumbered royal castles by three to one.³¹ This period in Hungarian history saw the dominance of the Oligarchs, a small group of powerful magnates who controlled most of the country. Their power was destroyed by Charles I, the first Angevin king of Hungary (1308-1342), who from an initially weak position, had gained control of over half of all castles in Hungary by 1320.³² The situation was reversed at the end of our period. In 1401, King Sigismund (1387-1437) was taken captive during a civil war, and in 1408 was forced to make his captors, the Order of the Dragon, co-rulers of Hungary. As part of the new settlement, Sigismund was forced to give 148 castles to the members of the order, one third of the total number then in existence,³³ an arrangement that lasted at least until the end of his reign. In Hungary, ownership of castles was seen as the key to long lasting success both by the monarch and by his most powerful subjects, and the significant changes in castle ownership that Charles I and then the Order of the Dragon achieved lasted for decades.

In England and Wales, that was not the case. However severe the shocks that impacted on the castle community, whether caused by the actions of the king, or of his greatest subjects, within a generation most or all of the same families can once again be found, owning the same castles, or serving as constables. This tendency is represented at its most extreme by the Clifford family. The same five castles that were forfeited by Robert de Clifford in 1322,³⁴ were owned by John de Clifford at his death in 1422, five generations and 100 years later.³⁵ Likewise, John Beaumont, constable of Dover castle in 1392-1396 for Richard II, was the great grandson of Henry Beaumont, constable of Somerton castle (Lincolnshire) in 1311-1322 for Edward II. For all the changes that had occurred in English and Welsh society in the hundred and fifty years of our period, the castle community at its end was remarkably similar to that at its beginning. ✓

³¹ Fügedi, p.82

³² *ibid.*, p.113-4

³³ *ibid.*, p.125

³⁴ Appleby castle, Brougham castle, Brough castle and Pendragon castle (all Westmorland), and Skipton castle (Yorkshire), forfeited on 8 February 1322; *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.94

³⁵ Dead by 27 May 1422; *C.F.R. 1413-1422*, p.433

PAGE

NUMBERING

AS ORIGINAL

Appendix One - Problem Castles

For a small number of castles, there is some potential for confusion between castles with similar names. This problem is at its most severe in and near Wales, where many castle names were similar and where castles were often referred to by the name of the English county nearest to them. This appendix will examine each of these cases, castle by castle and indicate by which name the castle was most often referred to and any potential confusion.

Newcastle

Newcastle under Lyme (Staffordshire)

This Lancastrian castle is rarely referred to, but when it is, its identity is never in doubt.

Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland))

This castle is geographically distant from the other Newcastle's of this period, and that alone removed any chance of confusion.

Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen) - Active across entire period.

Normally referred to as Emlyn, sometimes as Emlyn Ucheuch

Newcastle in Gower (Glamorgan)

Known as Penlle'r Castell, although not well documented

Newport (Pembroke)

The castle was normally referred to as Newport in Camois, rendering it clearly distinct.

Newport (Monmouth) - Active across entire period. On the river Usk

Referred to either as Newport in Wentlok or Newport in the Marches facing Gloucester or as both.

Dinas

Dinas (Brecknock) – Bwlch-y-Ddinas

This castle was in use for the entire period of this study. It most often occurs as Bulkydinas, but also occurs as Dinas, often with Bleyrn Lleyni

Dinas Bran (Denbigh)

Welsh castle, little heard of it after 1282 but still mentioned as late as 1366. Normally referred to by its full name

Dinas Emrys (Caernarvon)

A Welsh tower of the late 12th or 13th century for which no references have been found in this period.

Dinas Powis (Glamorgan)

Referred to by its full name across this entire period.

Ewyas

Ewyas Lacy (Hereford) – Longtown

Referred to as Longtown across the period although Ewyas Lacy and Ewyas also occur.

Ewyas Harold (Hereford)

Only referred to as Ewyas Harold across the period.

Appendix Two – Additions to Cathcart King

For several castles dismissed in Cathcart King further evidence has been found during this study. For other castles, new dating information has since appeared. These castles will be considered individually below.

Bretby (Derbyshire)

A mention in 1353 is noted by King (p.109). An earlier mention occurred on 19 March 1301, when a license to crenellate was granted to John de Segrave.¹ This date will be used.

Burton in Lonsdale (Yorks)

King refers to it as probably abandoned by 1173 (p.514-5). After the fall of Thomas of Lancaster a constable was appointed.² However, this is rather slim evidence and so this castle will not be counted.

Chirbury (Shropshire)

King gives no history for this castle. In 1336 an inquiry was ordered into the terms on which Philip Middleton had held Montgomery Castle, Simondes Castle (Churchstoke, Montgomery) and Chirbury Castle, suggesting that it was in use during this period.³

Churchstoke (Montgomery)

King records one mention of this castle in 1231-3 (p.295). As was seen under Chirbury, it was mentioned again in 1336 in a context that suggests it was still in use and so it will be included.

Folkstone (Kent)

King refers to a possible castle (p.231). On 9 July 1377,⁴ John de Clinton was ordered to go to Folkestone and defend his castle there. This castle will be included,

Halton in Tyndale (Northumberland)

King's first mention is in 1415 (p.334). However, it is mentioned in the Inquisition Post Mortem of Roger de Wydrington in 1372.⁵ This earlier date will be used.

Haverell (Suff)

Dismissed by King (p.461). It was mentioned as a castle in December 1295, when it appears in the Inquisition Post Mortem of Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester.⁶ It does not appear as a castle in any other Clare Inquisition and will not be included.

¹ 19 March 1301, *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.109

² *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.118

³ Fryde, 1974, p.100 (no.887)

⁴ *C.P.R. 1377-1381*, p.6

⁵ *I.P.M. XIII*, no.215

⁶ *I.P.M. III*, no.371

Malpas (Cheshire)

Mentioned as 11th Century in King (p.68). Owned by John de Sutton on 12 April 1327.

Sandwich (Kent)

King does not give any dates for the castle. It is mentioned on 13 March 1315, 1 February 1327 and 20 March 1332 and will thus be included in this study.

Sleaford (Lincs)

Its last mention in King was an attack on it in 1221. It was again attacked just before 20 April 1327,⁷ and will be included in this study.

Strong Houses in King

The buildings categorised as strong houses by King are rarely serious fortifications and will not be included in this study.

⁷ *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.118

Appendix Three - Family Estates

Key

n.r. no reference to any owners at this time

Castles of the House of Lancaster

	Edmund 1267-1296	Thomas 1296- 1322	Henry 1327- 1345	Henry 1345-1361	John 1361-1399	Henry 1399
Almondsbury (Yrks)	No	1311-	Prob.	Prob.	Prob.	
Bolingbrook (Lincs)	?	1311- 1322	No	1348-1361	1361-1399	
Cardigan (Card)	-1276-1279	No	No	No	No	
Carmarthen (Carm)	1264-1379	No	No	No	No	
Carreg Cennon (Carm)	No	No	-1340-	-1361	1362-1380	
Castle Donnington (Leics.)	No	1311- 1322	No	No	No	
Chartley (Staffs)	1276-	n.r.	n.r.	n.r.	n.r.	n.r.
Clifford (Heref)	No	1311- 1322	No	No	No	No
Clitheroe (Lancs)	No	1311- 1322	No	1348-1361	1361-1399	
Conisborough (Yrks)	No	1319- 1322	No	No	No	No
Denbigh (Denb)	No	1311-	No	No	No	
Dunstanburgh (Nthumb)	No	Built- 1322	1326- 1345	1345-1361	1361-1399	
Dinas Bran (Denb)	No	1319- 1322	No	No	No	
Ewloe				?		
Grosmont (Mon)	-1277- 1292-	Prob	Poss.	-1361	1362-1387-	
Harestan (Derby)	No	No		1347-	?	
Hertford (Herts)	No	No	No	No	1360-1399	
Higham Ferrars (Nhants)	?	Poss.	No			
Hodnet (Shrops)	?	?	?	-1361	?	
Holt (Denb)	No	1319- 1322	No	No	No	
Hornby (Lancs)	No	No	No	1351-1361	No	No
Knaresborough (Yrks)	No	-1317	No	No	-1377-	
Kenilworth	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	
Kidwelly (Carm)	No	No	1298- 1345	1345-1361	1363-1399	
Lancaster (Lancs)	-1296	1296- 1322	1327- 1345	1345-1361	1361-1399	
Leicester (Leics)	-1296	1296- 1322	1327- 1345	1345-1361	1361-1399	
Lincoln (Lincs)	No	1311- 1322	No	1348-1361	1361-1399	
Liverpool (Lancs)	-1296	1296- 1322	1327- 1345	1345-1361	1361-1399	
Melbourne (Derby)	No	-1322	?	-1361	1361-1399	
Melling (Lancs)	No	No	No	1351-	No	
Monmouth (Mon)	1270-1296	1296- 1322	1327?- 1345	1345-1361	1361-1399	
Newcastle under Lyme (Staffs)	?	?	No	-1359-1361	-1381-	
Ogmore (Glam)	?	?	?	-1361	1361-	
Peak (Derby)	No	No	No	?	1366-1399	
Pevensey (Suss)	?	?	?	?	-1372-1399	

	Edmund 1267-1296	Thomas 1296- 1322	Henry 1327- 1345	Henry 1345-1361	John 1361-1399	Henry 1399
Pickering (Yrks)	-death	prob.	-1327-	-1352-1361	1361-1393	1393-
Pontefract (Yrks)	No	1311- 1322	No	1348-1361	1361-1388-	
Richmond (Yrks)	No	No	No	1342-1372	Yes	
Sandal (Yrks)	No	1311- 1322	No	No	No	
Skenfrith (Mon)	1277-1292-	Prob	-1326-	-1361	1362-1387-	
Thorpe Water (Nhants)	No	-1314-	No	No	No	
Tickhill (Yrks)	No	No	No	No	1372-1399	
Tonbridge (Kent)	No	No	No	No	-1366-	
Tutbury (Staffs)	-1276-1297	Unclear	Prob.	-1361	1361-1381-	-1388-
Whitecastle (Mon)	1277-1292	Poss.	1320- 1326	-1361	1361-1384-	

Castles of the Mortimer Family

	Roger -1330	Roger 1328-60	Edmund 1352-81	Roger 1374-98	Edmund 1391-1425
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	?	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Bridgewater (Somerset)	?	Yes	Yes	Yes	Widow
Builth (Brecknock)	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Caerleon (Monmouth)	No	No	Yes	Yes	Widow
Cefnlllys (Radnor)	Yes	Yes	Widow	Yes	Yes
Chirk (Denbigh)	Yes	No	No	No	No
Clare (Suffolk)	No	No	Yes	Yes	Yes
Clifford (Hereford)	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Clun (Shropshire)	Yes	No	No	No	No
Denbigh	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Dinas (Brecknock)	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Glasbury (Radnor)	No	?	?	Yes	?
Hanley (Worcester)	Yes	No	No	No	No
Knucklas (Radnor)	Yes	?	Yes	Yes	?
Longton (Hereford)	No	No	No	No	Yes
Ludlow (Shropshire)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Montgomery	Yes	No	Yes	Yes	Yes
Narberth (Pembroke)	Yes	Widow	Yes	Yes	Yes
Radnor	Widow	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Oswestry (Shropshire)	Yes	No	No	No	No
Shrawardine (Shropshire)	Yes	No	No	No	No
Llangibby (Monmouth)	No	No	Yes	Yes	Yes
Trelleck (Monmouth)	?	?	?	Yes	Yes
Usk (Monmouth)	No	No	Yes	Yes	Widow
Wigmore (Hereford)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes

Castles of the de Vere Earls of Oxford

		Castle Camps Cambridge	Hedingham Essex	Hadleigh Essex	Lyonsall Hereford
Robert I	1263-1296	Yes	Yes	No	No
Robert II	1296-1331	Yes	Yes	No	No
John	1331-1360	Yes	Yes	No	From Wife
Thomas	1360-1371	Yes	Yes	No	Yes
Robert III	1371-1392	Yes	Yes	No	Yes
Aubrey	1393-1400	Yes	Yes	Yes	No
Richard	1400-1417	Yes	Yes	Possible	No
John	1417-1462	Yes	Yes	No	No

Castles of the Montague Earls of Salisbury

	William 1302-44	William 1344-97	John 1397-1400	Thomas 1400-1428
Wark on Tweed	From Crown	No	No	No
Christchurch (Hampshire)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Denbigh	Yes	Yes	No ¹	No
Hawarden (Flint)	Yes	Yes	Jointured	No
Mold (Flint)	Yes	Yes	Jointured	No
Sherborne (Dorset)	Yes	No ²	No	No
Tonbridge (Kent)	No	Possible	No	No

Castles of the Barons and Earls of Stafford

	Ralph 1301-72	Hugh 1342-86	Thomas 1368-92	Edmund 1378-1403	Humphrey 1402-60
Caldicot (Monm)	No	No	No	From wife	Widow
Caus (Shrops)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Huntington (Heref)	No	No	No	From wife	Widow
Newport (Monm)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Ongar (Essex)	Yes	Yes	n.r	n.r	n.r
Pleshey (Essex)	No	No	No	From wife	Widow
Tonbridge (Kent)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Stafford	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes

¹ Recovered by the Mortimers

² Won in court by the Bishops of Salisbury

Castles of the earls of Arundel

Castle	Richard (-1302)	Edmund (-1326)	Richard (-1376)	Richard (-1397)	Thomas (-1415)
Arundel (Sussex)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	-
Clun (Shropshire)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	-
Oswestry (Shropshire)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	-
Shrawardine (Shropshire)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Chirk (Denbigh)	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	-
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	No	Yes	No	No	No
Dinas Bran (Denbigh)	No	No	Yes	?	?
Holt (Denbigh)	No	No	Yes	Yes	?
Castle Acre (Norfolk)	No	No	Yes	No	No
Lewes (Sussex)	No	No	Yes	Yes	-
Reigate (Surrey)	No	No	Yes	Yes	No
Folkingham (Lincoln)	-	-	Yes	-	-
Abergavenny (Monmouth)	No	No	No	1/3	No
Dawley (Shropshire)	-	-	-	Yes	-

Castles of the Bohun family

	Humphrey d.1275	Humphrey d.1298	Humphrey d.1322	John d.1336	Humphrey d.1361	Humphrey d.1373
Haverfordwest (Pemb)	Yes	Yes	No	No	No	No
Hay (Brecon)	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Kimbolton (Hunt)	Yes	Yes	N.R.	N.R.	Yes	Yes
Brecon	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Caldicot (Monmouth)	N.R.	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Huntingdon (Heref)	N.R.	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Pleshey (Essex)	N.R.	N.R.	N.R.	Yes	Yes	Yes
Oakham (Rutland)	No	No	No	No	No	Yes
Stamford (Lincs)	No	No	No	No	No	Briefly

Widows

Maud, widow of John de Bohun: Kimbolton (Huntingdon)

Joan, widow of Humphrey de Bohun (d.1373): Kimbolton (Huntingdon)

Castles of the Woodstock earls of Kent

	Edmund (1320-1330)	Edmund (1330-1331)	John (1331-1352)
Arundel (Sussex)	1327-1330	no	no
Castle Donnington (Leics)	1327-1330		-1352
Cefnllys (Rad)	1322		
Denbigh	1322 only		
Liddel (Cumb)			[CHECK]

Castles of the Holland earls of Kent

	Thomas (1360)	Thomas (1380-97)	Thomas (1397-1400)	Edmund (1401-1408)
Bourne (Lincs)	no	1385-97	1397-1400	1400-
Castle Donnington (Leics)	-1360	1385-97	1397-1400	1400 only
Caistor (Lincs)	n.r.	1385-97	1397-	1403-
Corfe (Dorset)		-1397	1397-	In dower
Warwick			1396-	

Castles of the Earls of Warwick

	William 1240-98	Guy 1273-1315	Thomas 1314-69	Thomas 1349-1401	Richard 1382-1439
Beaudesert (Warks)			-1361-1369	1369-	-1412-
Castle Barnard (Durh)		1307-1315	1315-1369	1369-1399	1399-
Elmley (Worcs)	-1298	1298-1315	1315-1369	-1370-1387-	1406-
Oystermouth (Glam)			-1369	1369-1370-	
Painscastle (Glam)		-1315	1315-1369	1369-1401	1401-
Swansea (Glam)			-1360-1369	1369-1397	
Warwick	-1298	1298-1315	1315-1369	1369-1401	1401-
Worcester	-1298	1298-1315	1315-1369	1369-1401	1401

Castles of Gilbert de Clare and their Fate to 1350

	Matilda, widow of Gilbert de Clare (c.1314)	Roger Damory	Thomas de Blount	Roger de Mortimer, earl of March (d.1330)	Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester (d.1349)	Eleanor (d.1337), widow of Hugh le Despenser	Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo (d.1361)	Hugh Despenser, younger (-1327)	Queen Philippa	Hugh le Despenser (-1349)	Edward le Despenser (1349-)
Caerleon (Monmouth)	Y	-	-	-	-	-	Y	Y	-	-	-
Caerphilly (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	Y	Y	Y
Cardiff (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	Y	?	Y	Y
Clare (Suffolk)	-	Y	-	-	-	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Dinas Powis (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	-	-
Hanley (Worcs)	-	-	-	Y	-	Y	-	-	-	Y	Y
Kenfig (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	Y	Y
Llanblethian (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	Y	Y
Llangibby (Monmouth)	Y	-	-	-	-	-	Y	Y	-	-	-
Llangynwyd (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	-	-
Llantrisant (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	Y	Y
Machen (Monmouth)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Neath (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y?	-	Y?	-	-	Y	Y	Y
Newport (Monmouth)	-	-	-	-	Y	-	-	Y	-	-	-
Talavan (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	Y	Y
Tonbridge (Kent)	-	-	-	-	Y	-	-	-	-	-	-
Trelleck (Monmouth)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Usk (Monmouth)	Y	-	-	-	-	-	Y	Y	-	-	-

Castles of the Clifford family

	Appleby (Westm)	Brougham (Westm)	Brough (Westm)	Pendragon (Westm)	Skipton (Yorks)
Robert, 1274-1314	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Roger, 1299-1322	Yes	Yes	Widow	Yes	Yes
Robert, 1305-1344	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Robert, 1328-1345	Yes	Yes	Yes	Prob.	Widow
Roger, 1334-1389	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Thomas, 1365-1391	Yes	Widow	Yes	Yes	Yes
John, 1388-1422	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes

Castles of the Despenser family

	Hugh snr (1261-1326)	Hugh ynr (-1326)	Hugh (1308-1349)	Edward (1337-1385)	Thomas (1373-1400)	Philip
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Caerleon (Monmouth)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Caerphilly (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	-
Cardiff (Glamorgan)	-	Y	Y	Y	Y	-
Carreg Cennon (Carm.)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Castle Donnington (Leics.)	Y	-	-	-	-	-
Chepstow (Monmouth)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Clun (Shropshire)	-	-	-	-	?	Y
Denbigh	Y	-	-	-	-	-
Dinas (Brecknock)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Dudley (Staffs)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Elmley (Worcester)	-	-	-	-	Y	-
Goodrich (Hereford)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Hanley (Worcester)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	-
Kenfig (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	Y
Llanblethian (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	-
Llangibby (Glamorgan)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Llantrisant (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	Y
Longton (Hereford)	-	-	-	Y	-	-
Loughor (Glamorgan)	-	-	-	Y	-	-
Neath (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	-
Newport (Monmouth)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Oystermouth (Glamorgan)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Penard (Glamorgan)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Swansea (Glamorgan)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Talavan (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	Y	-
Usk (Monmouth)	-	Y	-	-	-	-
Whitchurch (Glamorgan)	-	-	Y	Y	-	-

Appendix Four - Licences to Crenellate¹

Active licences

Castle	Licensee	Date
Bletsoe (Beds)	John de Pateshull	23 June 1327
Aldworth (Berks)	Nicholas de la Beche	3 March 1338
Beaumyss (Berks)	Nicholas de la Beche	3 March 1338
Donnington (Berks)	Richard Abberbury	11 June 1386
Boarstall (Bucks)	John de Handlo	12 Sept 1312
Weston Turville (Bucks)	John de Molyns	23 Jan 1333
Cheveley (Cambs)	John de Pulteney	6 Oct 1341
Doddington (Cheshire)	John de Delves	1364
“ “ “	John de Delves	1403
Macclesfield (Cheshire)	John de Macclesfield	1398
“ “ “	John de Macclesfield	1410
Lanihorne (Corn)	John Larchdeacon	31 Jan 1335
Stratton (Corn)	Ralph de Whitchurch	30 Jan 1335
Dacre (Cumb)	William de Dacre	1307-13
Drumburgh (Cumb)	Robert le Brun	24 Aug 1307
Dunmalloght (Cumb)	William de Dacre	24 Aug 1307
Greystoke (Cumb)	William lord Greystoke	5 Oct 1353
Hay (Cumb)	Robert de Leybourne	13 March 1322
High Head (Cumb)	William Lengleys	6 Oct 1342
Millun (Cumb)	John de Hodleston	24 Aug 1335
Naworth (Cumb)	Ranulf de Dacre	27 July 1335
Penrith (Cumb)	William de Strickland	12 Feb 1397
“ “ “	William de Strickland	2 April 1399
Rose (Cumb)	John de Kirkby, bp of Carlisle	9 April 1336
“ “ “ “	Bishop of Carlisle	25 June 1355
Scaleby (Cumb)	Robert Tilliol	24 Aug 1307
Triermain (Cumb)	Roland de Vaux	4 Feb 1340
Wolsty (Cumb)	Holmcultram Abbey	13 Oct 1348
Workington (Cumb)	Gilbert de Culwen	4 March 1380
Wythope (Cumb)	Hugh Lowther	12 July 1318
Bretby (Derby)	John de Seagrave	19 March 1301
Melbourne (Derby)	Robert de Holland	17 June 1311
Bampton (Devon)	Richard Cogan	17 March 1336
Hemyock (Devon)	William Asthorp + wife	5 Nov 1380
Ilton (Devon)	John de Chevreston	10 Sept 1335
Kingswear (Devon)	John Corp	13 Oct 1402
Sampford Peverel (Devon)	Oliver de Denham	23 July 1337
Torrington (Devon)	Richard de Merton	29 Sept 1340
“ “ “	Richard de Merton	6 Jan 1347
Chideok (Dorset)	John de Chideock	9 Feb 1370
“ “ “	“ “ “ (Confirmed)	2 June 1380
Woodsford (Dorset)	William de Whitefield	8 Oct 1335
Ludworth (Durham)	?	1422
Lumley (Durham)	Ralph de Lumley	1389
“ “ “	Ralph de Lumley	24 Oct 1392
Raby (Durham)	?	1378
Witton le Wear (Durham)	Ralph Eure	23 Sept 1410
Ruardean (Glou)	Alexander Bicknore	1 June 1311
Ashperton (Hereford)	William de Grandison	3 May 1292
Eaton Tregoz (Hereford)	William de Grandison	14 Dec 1308
Moccas (Hereford)	Hugh de Frene	15 June 1293
Bp's Stortford (Herts)	Ralph de Stratford, bp London	12 March 1346
Allington (Kent)	Stephen de Pencestre	25 May 1281
Colbridge (Kent)	Sir Fulk Peyforer	19 July 1313

¹ For references see Volume Two

Castle	Licensee	Date
Cooling (Kent)	John Lord Cobham	10 Feb 1381
Hever (Kent)	Stephen de Pencestre	17 Jan 1271
“ “ “	John de Cobham	3 Nov 1383
Mereworth (Kent)	John de Mereworth	22 Oct 1332
Westhanger (Kent)	John de Kiriel	18 Aug 1343
Piel (Lancs)	Furness Abbey	26 Sept 1327
Radcliffe (Lancs)	James de Radcliffe	15 Aug 1403
Thurland (Lancs)	Thomas Tunstall	14 Oct 1402
Whitwick (Leics)	Henry de Beaumont	12 March 1321
Folkingham (Lincs)	Henry de Beaumont	26 April 1312
Somerton (Lincs)	Anthony Bek	23 May 1281
Claxton (Norfolk)	William de Kerdston	9 June 1340
“ “ “	William de Kerdston	4 Dec 1376
Great Hautboys (Norfolk)	Robert Baynard	7 Sept 1312
Gresham (Norfolk)	Edmund Bacon	4 Nov 1318
Marham (Norfolk)	William Belet	9 June 1271
North Elmham (Norfolk)	Henry Despenser, bp Norwich	29 Dec 1387
Barton Seagrave (Nhants)	Nicholas de Seagrave	3 Oct 1310
Braybrooke (Nhants)	Thomas de Latimer	30 Jan 1304
Castle Ashby (Nhants)	Walter Langton, bp Cov & Lich	16 Sept 1306
Maxey (Nhants)	William de Thorpe	5 May 1374
Moor End (Nhants)	Thomas de Ferrers	20 March 1347
Thorpe Waterville (Nhants)	Walter Langton, bp Cov & Lich	1 Jan 1301
Titchmarch (Nhants)	John Lovel	22 Nov 1304
Aydon (Nthumb)	Robert de Reymes	5 April 1305
Barmoor (Nthumb)	Thomas de Muschamps	17 May 1341
Blenkinsopp (Nthumb)	Thomas de Blenkinsop	4 Feb 1340
“ “ “	“ “ “	11 May 1340
Bothal (Nthumb)	Robert Bertram	15 May 1343
Chillingham (Nthumb)	Thomas de Heton	27 Jan 1344
Crawley (Nthumb)	John Heron	20 Nov 1343
Dunstanburgh (Nthumb)	Thomas of Lancaster	28 Aug 1315
Eshot (Nthumb)	Robert Maudut	22 July 1310
Eslington (Nthumb)	Robert de Eslington	20 Feb 1335
Etal (Nthumb)	Robert de Manners	3 May 1341
Fenwick (Nthumb)	John de Fenwick	26 Nov 1378
Ford (Nthumb)	William Heron	16 July 1338
Haggerston (Nthumb)	Robert de Haggerston	4 June 1345
Horton near the Sea (Nthumb)	Guichard de Charrun	28 Dec 1292
Newlands in Warenton (Nthumb)	John de Middleton	22 July 1310
Ogle (Nthumb)	Robert de Ogle	11 May 1341
Shortflatt (Nthumb)	Robert de Reymes	5 April 1305
Swinburne, West (Nthumb)	Roger de Widdrington	10 May 1346
Tynemouth (Nthumb)	Tynemouth Priory	5 Sept 1296
Whitley nr Tynem. (Nthumb)	Gilbert de Whitley	9 April 1345
Widdrington (Nthumb)	Gerard de Widdrington	10 Sept 1341
Greasley (Notts)	Nicholas de Cantilupe	5 April 1340
Bampton (Oxf)	Aymer de Valence	3 May 1315
Broughton (Oxf)	Thomas Wykeham	19 March 1406
Rothersfield Greys (Oxf)	John de Grey	22 Feb 1348
Shirbourn (Oxf)	Warin de L'isle	5 March 1377
Watlington (Oxf)	Nicholas de la Beche	3 March 1338
Enor (Scilly)	Ralph de AlboMonasteri	12 March 1315
Apley (Shrops)	Alan de Charlton	10 July 1327
Cheney Longville (Shrops)	Hugh Cheney	1 Sept 1394
Dawley (Shrops)	William de Morton	17 Nov 1316
Myddle (Shrops)	John le Strange	1 April 1308
Stokesay (Shrops)	Laurence de Ludlow	19 Oct 1291
Tong (Shrops)	Fulk de Pembrugge	24 July 1381
Wrockwardine (Shrops)	John de Charlton	17 Nov 1316
Farleigh Hungerford (Somerset)	Thomas de Hungerford	26 Nov 1383
Nunney (Somerset)	John de la Mare	28 Nov 1373

Castle	Licensee	Date
Caverswall (Staffs)	William de Caverswell	7 Nov 1275
Stafford (Staffs)	Ralph, baron Stafford	6 Feb 1348
Bungay (Suffolk)	Roger le Bigod, e. Norfolk	20 April 1294
Mettingham (Suffolk)	John de Norwich	21 Aug 1343
Wingfield (Suffolk)	Michael de la Pole	27 April 1385
Betchworth (Surrey)	John Arundel, kn	26 July 1379
Sterborough (Surrey)	Reginald de Cobham	18 Oct 1341
Amberley (Sussex)	Bishop of Chichester	10 Dec 1377
Bodiam (Sussex)	Edward Dalyngrugge	21 Oct 1385
Beaudesert (Warks)	Walter Langton, bp Cov & Lich	16 Sept 1306
Caludon (Warks)	John de Seagrave	2 Feb 1305
Fillongley (Warks)	John de Hastings	2 Feb 1301
Maxstoke (Warks)	William de Clinton	12 Feb 1345
Ragley (Warks)	John Rous	8 Dec 1381
Broughton (Westmorland)	Robert de Clifford	1309
Hartley (Westmorland)	Thomas de Musgrave	4 Oct 1354
Pendragon (Westmorland)	Robert de Clifford	1309
Castle Eaton (Wilts)	Nicholas de Seymour	28 May 1311
Wardour (Wilts)	John 5th Lord Lovel	27 Feb 1393
Strensham (Worcs)	John Russel	12 Feb 1388
Bolton (Yrks)	Richard le Scrope	4 July 1379
Cottingham (Yrks)	Thomas Wake	6 March 1327
Elslack (Yrks)	Godfrey Dawtrey	24 Nov 1318
Flamborough (Yrks)	Marmaduke Constable	24 May 1351
“ “ “	“ “ “	11 Feb 1352
Harewood (Yrks)	William de Aldeburgh	27 Dec 1366
Hazlewood (Yrks)	William de Vavassour	28 Aug 1290
Killerby (Yrks)	Brian fitz Alan	20 Sept 1291
Kirkby Fleetham (Yrks)	Henry le Scrope	20 Sept 1314
Kirkby Sigston (Yrks)	John de Sigston	10 Feb 1336
Sheriff Hutton (Yrks)	John de Neville of Raby	26 April 1382
Slingsby (Yrks)	Ralph de Hastings	28 Jan 1344
Swine (Yrks)	John de Sutton	4 Feb 1352
Wilton (Bps Wilton (Yrks)	Ralph de Bulmer	12 May 1330

Licences not resulting in castles included in this study.

Location	Licensee	Date
Staunton Harecourt (Berks)	John Wyard, K's Yeo	7 Oct 1327
Aston (Bucks)	John & Giles de Molyns	18 March 1336
Ditton & Stoke Pugeys (Bucks)	John de Molyns, K's Yeo	23 Dec 1331
Haversham (Bucks)	James de la Plaunche	9 June 1304
St. Werburghs Abbey (Cheshire)	Abbot & Convent	28 March 1377
Enthidy (Cornwall)	William Basset	23 July 1330
Shevyok (Cornwall)	John Dauney, Kn	19 March 1336
Tregewell (Cornwall)	Ralph de Bloiou	1 Feb 1335
Plesele (Derby)	Thomas bp of St.Davids	1 Jan 1285
Beer Ferrers (Devon)	John de Ferrers	2 Oct 1340
Buckland Abbey (Devon)	Abbot & Convent	2 Oct 1337
Byr (Devon)	Matilda, widow of William de Ferrers, Kn.	2 Aug 1337
Chudele (Devon)	Thomas Brantingham, bp. Of Exeter	30 July 1379
Exeter, Close & Bishops House (Devon)	Walter Stapledon, bp. Of Exeter	23 June 1322
Exeter, A House In (Devon)	Peter de Quivil, bp Of Exeter	30 Oct 1290
Holdich (Devon)	Thomas Brook, Kn.	20 Feb 1397
Medebury (Devon)	Rich. de Chaumbernoun	1 June 1334
Tamer (Devon)	John Ocle	7 Sept 1335
Coleweheys (Dorset)	Ralph de Bloiou	1 Feb 1335
Hoke (Dorset)	Robert Sifrewast	12 Dec 1344
Crumhale (Glou)	William de Wauton	9 Feb 1311
Culverden (Glou)	Henry de Wylyngton	9 May 1318

Location	Licensee	Date
Stanley Pounderlarge (Glou)	John le Rous Of Ragley	19 Dec 1391
Yate Court (Glou)	John de Willington	8 Aug 1299
Little Cumption (Glou)	John Romeyn, archbishop of York	11 Nov 1291
Freshwater (Hampshire)	Giles de Beauchamp	23 March 1342
Westbury (Hampshire)	Robert Lewer	22 Jan 1322
Atte Walle (Hereford)	William le Galeys	25 Jan 1329
Bygrave (Herts)	John de Thornbury, Kn.	31 Oct 1386
Boctone Aluph By Wy (Kent)	Thomas de Aledon	12 May 1339
Boghton Malherbe (Kent)	Robert de Corby, K's Yeoman	6 Jan 1363
Bromley (Kent)	William de Bliburghe, King's Clerk	26 Aug 1310
Cheriton, A Chamber (Kent)	John de Mereworth	22 Oct 1332
Orkesdene (Kent)	Reginald de Cobham	18 Oct 1341
Penshurst (Kent)	John de Pulteneye	6 Oct 1341
Penshurst (Kent)	John Devereux	21 Sept 1392
Shod (Maidstone Parish) (Kent)	William de Topclyve)	18 June 1382
Stanstede (Kent)	Robert Burghcher (Poss. Essex?)	3 June 1341
Holland (Lancs)	Robert de Holland	24 March 1308
Newton In Makerfeld (Lancs)	Robert de Langton	18 Oct 1341
Baggeworth (Leics)	Robert de Holland	15 July 1318
Eresby (Lincs)	John Beke	6 August 1276
Friskeneye (Lincs)	Ranulph de Friskeneye	30 Jan 1303
La Bruere Manor (Lincs)	The Knights Templar	10 Sept 1306
Lee (Lincs)	John de Brehous	22 Oct 1330
Nettleham (Lincs)	Henry Burghersh bp. of Lincoln	16 Nov 1336
St. Mary's Lincoln (Lincs)	John de Daldeby, bp. of Lincoln	6 Dec 1318
Stow St. Mary (Lincs)	Henry Burghersh, bp. of Lincoln	16 Nov 1336
Chamber In Bradestrere (London)	John de Wengrave	22 May 1314
Dwelling In Castle Baynard (London)	John de Molyns	6 May 1338
Fletstrete (London)	Robert Wyville, bp. of Salisbury	30 Aug 1337
House In London (London)	John de Pultney	6 Oct 1341
House In St. Mary Atte Stronde (London)	Walter Langton, bp Cov & Lich	19 June 1305
House In West Chepe (London)	Robert de Keleseye	28 may 1315
Houses In Silverstrete & Distaflane (London)	John de Pelham, K's Clerk	2 Nov 1311
House On Cornhill (London)	John de Coloygne, King's Yeoman	12 Aug 1337
Rosemont At Eye Nr Westminster	John de Benstede	11 March 1308
Turret In London	William Servat	3 Oct 1305
Blakworth And Lyng (Norfolk)	John de Norwich	21 Aug 1343
Edgefield (Norfolk)	Thomas Rocelyn	18 May 1334
Gaywode (Norfolk)	Henry, bishop of Norfolk	29 Dec 1387
Sculton (Norfolk)	Constantine de Mortimer	16 Oct 1319
Drayton (Nhants)	Simon de Drayton	16 Sept 1328
Boutlon Hospital (Nthumb)	Thomas de Bamburgh	3 June 1336
Chiselhampton (Oxf)	Richard de Luches	26 July 1318
Dratton (Oxf)	Robert de Ardem	25 Jan 1329
Kersington (Oxf)	William de Montague	26 Sept 1317
Wykham (Oxf)	Robert de Ardem	2 May 1330
Lydyngton (Rutland)	Henry Burghersh, bp. of Lincoln	16 Nov 1336
Acton Burnell (Shrops)	Robert Burnell, bp. of Bath & Wells	28 Jan 1284
House In Shrewsbury (Shrops)	John de Cherleton	14 Sept 1325
Whitchurch (Shrops)	Fulk le Straunge	14 July 1322
Easthartpre (Somerset)	Thomas de Gournay of Harptree	by 1343
Torveston (Somerset)	Adam le Bret	22 June 1316
Yerdlyngton (Somerset)	Simon de Montague	20 Oct 1313
Berkmondescote (Staffs)	Roger Hillary	13 Feb 1345
Brughton (Staffs)	Hugh de Whytemor (Burton?)	10 Aug 1299
Chebsey (Staffs)	John de Hastanges	1 Aug 1309
Madlee (Staffs)	Ralph, Baron Stafford	6 Feb 1348
Swynnerton (Stffolk)	Roger de Swynnerton	6 Oct 1315
Herkestede (Suffolk)	Nicholas Bonde	12 April 1335
Huntyngfeld (Suffolk)	Michael de la Pole, Elder	27 April 1385
Le Ponde At Haddelegh (Suffolk)	Helming Leget	1 March 1371

Location	Licensee	Date
Smalbrigg In St Mary Bures (Suffolk)	Richard Waldgrave	10 May 1384
Sternefeld (Suffolk)	Michael de la Pole, Elder	27 April 1385
Battle Abbey (Sussex)	The Abbot	9 June 1338
Burne (Susse)	Matthias de Monte Martini	24 April 1307
Dachesham (Sussex)	Thomas Tregoz	30 Sept 1329
La Mote (Sussex)	Edmund de Passeleye	10 Dec 1318
Perchyng (Sussex)	Robert de Ardem	25 Jan 1329
Petteworth (Sussex)	Henry de Percy	4 Oct 1308
Langele (Warks)	Edmund de Bered, K's Clerk	7 Oct 1327
Fallardeston (Wilts)	Nicholas Benton	10 Oct 1376
Dormeston (Worcs)	Sir John Russell	12 Feb 1388
Evesham Abbey (Worcs)	Abbot & Convent	15 March 1336
Wodemanton (Worcs)	John de Wysham	26 Nov 1332
A House In The Cathedral Close, York (Yrks)	John de Cadamo	21 Aug 1298
Boulton (Yrks)	Robert de Percy	22 Feb 1293
Burton Constable (Yrks)	Geoffrey le Scrope	8 June 1338
Clifton-Upon-Yore(Yrks)	Geoffrey le Scrope	25 Sept 1317
Herssewell In Spaldingmoor (Yrks)	Gerard Salvayn	20 Oct 1303
Lermitage In Tanfeld (Yrks)	John Marmion	24 Sept 1314
Monketon On The Moor & Kexby By Stayndbridge (Yrks)	Thomas Ughtred	25 Feb 1342
Sculcoates (Yrks)	John de Grey of Rotherfield	2 Feb 1348
Spoford (Yrks)	Henry de Percy	4 Oct 1308
Sutton (Yrks)	Robert de Percy	22 Feb 1293
Walton (Yrks)	Thomas de Burgh	28 Feb 1334
West Tanfeld (Yrks)	Maud, widow of John Marmion	18 Nov 1348
Whetele (Yrks)	John de Sandal, K's Clerk	2 April 1311
Wilton In Pykerynglith (Yrks)	John de Heslarton	3 Feb 1335
Leconfield (Yrks)	Henry de Percy	4 Oct 1308
Markenfield Hall (Yrks)	John de Merkyngfeld	28 Feb 1310
Sherburn Elmet (Yrks)	Alexander Neville, abp. of York	13 Nov 1383
Salghton	Abbot & Convent of Chester	18 March 1399 ²
Sutton	Abbot & Convent of Chester	18 March 1399 ³
'Ins'	Abbot & Convent of Chester	18 March 1399 ⁴

² Confirmed on 5 February 1410, *C.P.R. 1408-1413*, p.160

³ *ibid.*

⁴ *ibid.*

Appendix Five – Constables for Edward, the Black Prince

Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	
Roger de Coteford	1347-1348-
Robert de Stretton	-1355-1359-
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	
John de Seint Pere	-1359-
Beeston (Cheshire)	
Richard de Chastel	-1346-
Robert de Houghton	1358-
Alan Cheyne	1363-
Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire)	
Roger le Graunt	-1346-1351-
Henry de Berkhamstede	1357-1381-
Cardigan	
Thomas de Castle Goodrich	1347
Roland Daneys	1347-1348-
Caernarvon	
Robert de Parys	-1359-
Cardigan	
Roland Deneys	1347-1359-
Carmarthen	
Reynold de Hope	-1359-
Simon de Burley	1375-1385
Chester	
Henry de Ferrars	-1341
William de Beauchamp and Hugh de Berewyk	1341-
John de Byntre	before 1351
Richard Doun	-1353
Thomas de Warrewyk	-1355-1362-
Thomas Chaundeller	1365-
Conway (Caernarvon)	
Henry de Mortymer	-1354
Edward de St. John	-1355-1382
Criccieth (Caernarvon)	
William de St. Omer	-1354-1359-
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	
Rees ap Griffyn	-1355-1359-
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	
Edmund Hakelut	-1353-1360
Exeter (Devon)	
John Dabernoun	-1352-
Flint	
Henry de Ferrars	-1341
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk	1341-
Ithel ap Cynfrig Sais	-1351-1357-
David de Backarn	-1364-
Harlech (Merioneth)	
Walter de Mauny	-1355-1359-
Richard Massey	1376-1391-
Haverford (Pembroke)	
Laurence de Wynston	-1359-
Thomas de Felton	1367-1385
Launceston (Cornwall)	
John de Moveroun	-1346-1347-
John de Skirbeck	-1351-
Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen)	
Richard de la Bere	1346-1379-
Restormel (Cornwall)	
John de Kendale	1337-1351-
Rotelin de Ostry	1374-1398
Rhuddlan (Flint)	

Henry de Ferrars	-1341
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk	1341-
William de Shaldeford	1346-
John de Byntre	-1352-1362-
Alan Cheyne	1377-1385
Tintagel (Cornwall)	
John Dabernoun	-1351
John de Skirbek	1351-
Trematon (Cornwall)	
John Dabernoun	-1351-
Neel le Lohereyn	1372-1378-
Wallingford (Berkshire)	
Ralph Spigurnel	-1346-1351
Bartholomew de Badlesmere, jnr.	1351-1353-
Thomas de Alveton	-1360-
Aubrey de Veer	1375-1382

Appendix Six - Reversions

Reversions of Ownership

Castle	Grantee	Date	Taken up?
Builth (Brecknock)	Thomas de Bradeston	1 April 1340	No
Dinas (Brecknock)	Henry de Ferrars	8 July 1338	No
Newcastle Emlyn(Carm)	Henry de Ferrars	8 July 1338	No
Liddel (Cumberland)	John of Gaunt	20 May 1357	Unknown
Dinas Bran (Denbigh)	Richard, earl of Arundel	12 Dec 1346	Yes
Holt (Denbigh)	Richard, earl of Arundel	12 Dec 1346	Yes
Hawarden (Flint)	Thomas, duke of Clarence	2 Feb 1412	Yes
Carisbrooke (Hamps)	Philippa, duchess York	26 Oct 1400	Yes
Leeds (Kent)	Queen Isabella	11 April 1314	Yes
Stamford (Lincs)	William de Bohun, e. Northampton	20 June 1338	Yes
Castle Acre (Norfolk)	Thomas, duke of Gloucester	26 Oct 1397	No
Castle Rising (Norfolk)	Thomas, duke of Gloucester	17 May 1386	Yes
Fotheringay (Nhants)	William de Bohun, e. Northampton	20 June 1338	No
Warkworth (Nthumb)	Henry de Percy	2 March 1328	Yes
Oakham (Rutland)	William de Bohun, e. Northampton	20 June 1338	Yes
Oakham (Rutland)	Thomas, duke of Gloucester	8 Aug 1394	No
Bridgewater (Somerset)	Edmund de Mortimer	30 June 1316	Yes
Reigate (Surrey)	Richard, earl of Arundel	12 Dec 1346	Yes
Lewes (Sussex)	Richard, earl of Arundel	12 Dec 1346	Yes
Trowbridge (Wilts)	William de Montague, e. Salisbury	16 March 1337	Yes

Reversions of Constabships

Castle	Grantee	Date	Taken up?
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	Henry de Ferrars	8 July 1338	No
Caergwrle (Flint)	Prince Edward	24 Nov 1312	No
Rhuddlan (Flint)	Henry Conway	8 June 1385	Yes
Gloucester	Thomas, duke of Gloucester	8 May 1386	Yes
St. Briavels (Glou)	Thomas, duke of Gloucester	12 June 1385	Yes
Dover (Kent)	John de Beaumont	11 Dec 1392	Yes
Tower of London	Edward, earl of Rutland	27 Jan 1392	No
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	Roger de Mortimer	20 Aug 1359	No
Richmond (Yrks)	John Parker	30 Aug 1394	No

Appendix Seven – Castles Built, 1272-1422

Castle	County	Date ¹	Owner
Beaumaris	Anglesey	1295-1306	Crown
Bletsoe	Beds.	l. 1327	John de Pateshull
Aldworth le Beche	Berks.	l. 1338	Nicholas de la Beche
Beaumyss	"	l. 1338	Nicholas de la Beche
Donnington	"	l. 1386	Richard Abberbury
Talgarth	Breck.	C14	
Boarstall	Bucks.	l. 1312	de Handlo
Weston Turville	"	l. 1334	John de Molyns
Caernarvon	Caern.	1283-1323	Crown
Conway	"	1283	Crown
Cheveley	Cambs.	l. 1341	John de Pulteney
Aberystwyth	Card.	1277	Crown
Carreg Cennon	Carm.	temp. Edw I	Crown
Roche Castle	"	1275-1325	
Doddington	Cheshire	l. 1364, 1403	
Macclesfield	"	l. 1398	
Helston	Cornwall	temp. Edw I	
Lanihorne	"	l. 1335	John Larchdeacon
Stratton	"	l. 1335	Ranulph de Whitchurch
Branthwaite	Cumb	late C14	
Dacre	"	1307-13	William de Dacre
Drumburgh	"	l. 1307	Robert le Brun
Dunmalloght	"	l. 1307	William de Dacre
Greystoke	"	l. 1353	William Lord Greystoke
Hardrigg Hall	"	1375-1425	
Hay	"	l. 1322	Robert de Leyburn
Hutton in forest	"	C14	
Irton Hall	"	C14	
Millom	"	l. 1335	John de Hodleston
Muncaster	"	c.1325	
Naworth	"	l. 1335	Ranulf de Dacre
Penrith	"	l. 1297,9	William de Strickland
Scaleby	"	l. 1307	Robert Tilliol
Triermain	"	l. 1340	Roland de Vaux
Wolsty	"	l. 1348	Holmcultram Priory
Workington	"	l. 1380	Gilbert de Culwen
Wythop	"	l. 1318	Hugh Lowther
Chirk	Denbigh	1282	Mortimer of Chirk
Denbigh	"	1282	de Lascy with Crown money
Ruthin	"	1277	de Lascy
Melbourne	Derby	1311	Robert de Holand
Dartmouth	Devon	C14	The Town
Gidleigh	"	1315-24	Sir William le Priouze
Hemyock	"	l. 1380	William Asthorp
Ilton	"	l. 1335	John de Cheveston
Kingswear	"	l. 1402	John Corp
Plymouth Barbican	"	1404	
Powderham	"	c. 1390	Earl of Devon
Sampford Peverel	"	l. 1337	Oliver de Denham
Chideock	Dorset	l. 1370, 9	John de Chideock
Woodsford	"	l. 1336	William de Whitefield
Bishop Auckland	Durham	1283-1310	
Hylton	"	C14	de Hilton
Lumley	"	l. 1389-92	Sir Ralph de Lumley
Raby	"	l. 1378	Nevilles

¹ l. indicated a licence to crenellate, f.m. a first documented mention

Castle	County	Date ¹	Owner
Ravensworth	"	C14	fitz Hugh
Caergwrle	Flint	1278	The Welsh
Flint	"	1277	Crown
Rhuddlan	"	1277-82	Crown
Barry	Glamorgan	early C14	
Caerphilly	"	1268-	de Clare
Candleston	"	C14	
Castel Coch	"	1275-1325	
Llanblethian	"	pre 1314	
Llandaff	"	c. 1300	
Morlais	"	1287-90	Gilbert de Clare
Penlle'r Castell	"	c.1250-1300	de Braose
Penmark	"	C14	
St. Donats	"	temp Edw I	
Weobley	"	late C13	
Ruardean	Glou	l. 1311	Alexander Bicknore
Yate Court	"	1299	John de Willington
Ashperton	Hereford	l. 1292	William de Grandison
Eaton Tregoz	"	l. 1309	William de Grandison
Kentchurch	"	late C14	
Moccas	"	l. 1293	Hugh de Frene
Penyard	"	1300-50	
Allington	Kent	l. 1281	Steph ^h n de Penchester
Colbridge	"	l. 1314	Sir Fulk Peyforer
Cooling	"	l. 1381	John Lord de Cobham
Hever	"	l. 1271	Steph ^h n de Penchester
Queensborough	"	1361	Crown
Scotney	"	1380	Roger de Ashburnham
Westenhanger	"	l. 1343	John de Kiriel
Broughton in Furn.	Lancs	C14	
Dalton in Furness	"	C14	
Gleaston	"	mid C14	Harrington family
Piel	"	l. 1327	Furness Abbey
Radcliffe	"	l. 1403	James de Radcliffe
Thurland	"	l. 1402	Sir Thomas Tunstall
Ashby de la Zouch	Leics.	1350	
Whitwick	"	l. 1321	Henry de Beaumont
Folkingham	Lincs.	l. 1312	Henry de Beaumont
South Kyme	"	C14	
Somerton	"	l. 1281	Bishop of Durham
Harlech	Merioneth	1285-90	Crown
Cas Troggy	Monmouth	by 1305	
Llangibby	"	1307-14	Gilbert de Clare
Penhow	"	mid-late C13	
Dolforwyn	Montgom.	1273	Llewelyn ap Griffin
Powis	"	temp Edw I	Welsh?
Claxton	Norfolk	l. 1340,76	William de Kerdeston
Great Hautboys	"	l. 1313	Robert Baynard
Gresham	"	l. 1318	Edmund Bacon
Marham	"	l. 1271	Willaim Belot
North Elmham	"	l. 1387	Bp of Norwich
Braybrooke	Nhants	l. 1304	Thomas de Latimer
Castle Ashby	"	l. 1306	
Maxey	"	l. 1374	William de Thorpe
Moor End	"	l. 1347	Thomas de Ferrers
Northborough	"	c.1350	
Thorpe Waterville	"	l.1301	Bp. Coventry and Lichfield
Titchmarch	"	l. 1304	John Lovel
Woodcroft	"	c. 1280	
Alnham	Nthumb	f.m. 1405	Henry de Percy
Aydon	"	late C13	Reymes family

Castle	County	Date ¹	Owner
Barmoor	Nthumb	l. 1341	Thomas de Muschamps
Bavington, Little	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Langwaths
Beaufont	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Widringtons
Belford	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Dacres
Belsay	"	c.1371	
Berrington	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Manors
Biddlestone Hall	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Selbys
Blenkinsopp	"	l. 1340	Thomas de Blenkinsopp
Bothal	"	l. 1343	Robert Bertram
Buckton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Atkinsons
Capheaton (Hutton)	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Swinburnes
Cartingham	"	C14	Cartingham family
Chatton	"	f.m. 1415	The Vicar
Chillingham	"	l. 1344	Thomas Heton
Chipchase	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Herons
Coquet Island	"	f.m. 1415	Tynemouth Priory
Corbridge	"	1300-1415	The Vicar
Craster	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Crasters
Crawley	"	l. 1343	John Heron
Detchant	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Lilleborne
Dunstanburgh	"	l. 1315	Thomas of Lancaster
Edlingham	"	f.m. 1396	de Feltons
Elsdon no. 2	"	f.m. 1415	The Rector
Elwick	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Bradfords
Embleton	"	1395	
Eshot	"	l. 1310	Robert Maudut
Eslington	"	l. 1335	Robert de Eslington
Etal	"	l. 1341	Sir Robert de Manners
Farnham	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Horsleys
Featherstone	"	early C14	Featherstonehaughs
Fenton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Greys
Fenwick	"	l. 1378	John de Fenwick
Flotterton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ogles
Ford	"	l. 1338	William Heron
Haggerston	"	l. 1345	Robert de Hagertone
Halton	"	f.m. 1372	poss. Wideringtons
Haltwhistle no. 2	"	f.m. 1415	?
Harle, West	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Harles
Harnham	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Swinburnes
Heaton Coldstream	"	f.m. 1415	?
Hepple	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ogles
Hethpool	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Maners
Hetton Hall	"	f.m. 1415	poss Greys
Hexham	"	f.m. 1415	Archbishop of York?
Holburn	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Prestons
Hoppen	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Hoppyns
Horton in Glendale	"	f.m. 1415	
Horton near Sea	"	l. 1292	Gwyschard de Charrun
Howick	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Herings
Ilderton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ildertons
Kirkley	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Eures
Kyloe	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Greys
Kirknewton	"	f.m. 1415	?
Lemington	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Bednells
Lilburn, West	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Cars
Meldon	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Herons
Middleton by the Sea	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Muschamps
Middleton, North	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ogles
Morpeth	"	1342-59	Lord Greystoke
Nesbit in Glendate	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Greys
Netherwitton	"	f.m. 1415	?
Newland in Warton	"	l. 1310	John de Middleton

Castle	County	Date ¹	Owner
Newstead nr Bamb.	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ogles
Ogle	"	l. 1341	Robert de Ogle
Ponteland	"	f.m. 1415	The Vicar
Preston by Alnwick	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Harbottles
Shortflatt	"	l. 1305	Robert de Reymes
Sremerston	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Swinhoes
Seaton Delaval	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Whitchesters
Seghill	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Delavals
Sewingshields	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Ogles
Shawden	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Lillebornes
Shilbottle	"	f.m. 1405	poss. Percys
Simonburn	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Herons
Stamfordham	"	f.m. 1415	The Vicar
Stanton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Corbets
Trewitt, Nether	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Galons
Thropton	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Greens
Troughend	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Buticoms
Twizel	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Herons
Wallington	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Strothers
Weetslade	"	f.m. 1415	?
Whitfield	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Whitfelds
West Swinburne	"	l. 1346	Roger de Widdrington
Whitton nr Rothbury	"	f.m. 1415	poss. Thorntons
Whitley nr Tyne	"	l. 1345	Gilbert de Whitley
Whittingham	"	C14	
Widdrington	"	l. 1341	Gerard de Widdrington
Greasley	Notts	1340	Nicholas de Cantilupe
Bampton	Oxford	l. 1315	Aymer de Valence, e. Pembroke
Broughton	"	1300s	John de Broughton
Rothersfield Greys	"	1348	John de Grey
Shirburn	"	l. 1377	Warin de Lisle
Watlington	"	l. 1338	Nicholas de la Beche
Benton	Pembroke	late C13	
Newton	"	C14	
Picton	"	1275-1325	
Upton	"	mid-late C13	
Aberedw	Radnor	1284	Walter Hackelutel
Apley	Shrops	l. 1327	Alan de Charlton
Cheney Longville	"	l. 1394	Hugh Cheney
Dawley	"	l. 1316	William de Merton
Lea	"	C14	
Myddle	"	l. 1308	Le Strange
Stokesay	"	l. 1291	Laurence de Ludlow
Wrockwardine	"	l. 1316	John de Cherlton
Farleigh Hungerford	Somerset	l. 1383	Sir Thomas de Hungerford
Nunney	"	l. 1373	John de la Mare
Wells	"	mid C14	Bishop of Wells
Cavershall	Staffs	l. 1275	Will. de Cavereswell
Stafford	"	l. 1348	Ralph Stafford
Bungay	Suffolk	l. 1294	Rog. le Bigod, Earl of Norfolk
Mettingham	"	l. 1343	Bp. Norwich
Wingfield	"	l. 1384	Micheal de la Pole, elder
Betchworth	Surrey	l. 1377	John Arundel, kn
Sterborough	"	l. 1341	Reginald de Cobham
Amberley	Sussex	l. 1377	Bp. Chichester
Bodiam	"	l. 1386	Sir Edward Dalyngrugge
Mountfield	"	post 1300	
Caludon	Warwicks	l. 1305	John de Segrave, elder
Fillongley	"	l. 1301	John de Hastings
Kingsbury	"	C14	
Maxstoke	"	l. 1345	William de Clinton
Ragley	"	1381	John Rous

Castle	County	Date ¹	Owner
Asby	Westmor.	C14	
Askham Hall	"	C14	
Beetham 2	"	C14	
Beetham Hall	"	C14	Beetham family
Bewley	"	C14	bishop of Carlisle
Hartley	"	l. 1353	Thomas de Musgrave
Howgill	"	C14	
Kentmere	"	C14	
Lammerside	"	late C14	
Sizergh	"	late C14	Stricklands
Strickland Roger	"	C14	Burnesheads
Yanwath	"	C14 (1322?)	John de Sutton
Castle Eaton	Wilts.	l. 1311	Nicholas de Seymour
Wardour	"	l. 1392	John lord Lovel
Strensham	Worcs.	l. 1388	Sir John Russel
Ayton	Yorks	late C14	
Bolton	"	l. 1379	Sir Richard le Scrope
Cawood	"	1378-88	archbishop of York
Cropton	"	1334	Wakes
Danby	"	c.1400	John Neville lord Latimer
Elslack	"	l. 1318	Godfrey Dawtrey
Flamborough	"	l. 1351-2	Marmaduke Constable
Gilling East	"	late C14	Etton
Harewood	"	l. 1366	William de Aldeburgh
Hazlewood	"	l. 1290	William de Vavassour
Killerby	"	l. 1291	Brian fitz Alan
Kirkby Fleetham	"	l. 1314	Henry le Scrope
Kirkby Sigston	"	l. 1336	John de Sigston
Leconfield	"	l. 1308	Henry de Percy
Markenfield	"	l. 1310	John de Merkyngfeld
Sherburn in Elmet	"	l. 1382	archbishop of York
Sheriff Hutton	"	l. 1382	John de Neville of Raby
Slingsby	"	l. 1344	Ralph de Hastings
Upsall	"	mid C14	
Wressle	"	1380s	Henry Percy, earl of Nthumb.
Wilton	"	l. 1330	Ralph de Bulmer

Appendix Eight – Castles Forfeited, 1272-1422

- Arundel, Edmund, Earl of, forfeited and executed 1326, son restored 1330, owned Arundel (Sussex), Chirk (Denbigh), Clun (Shropshire), Denbigh, Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Oswestry (Shropshire), Shrawardine (Shropshire)
- Arundel, Richard, Earl of, forfeited and executed 1397, son restored 1400, owned Abergavenny (Monmouth), Arundel (Sussex), Castle Acre (Norfolk), Chirk (Denbigh), Clun (Shropshire), Dawley (Shropshire), Holt (Denbigh), Shrawardine (Shropshire), Lewes (Sussex), Oswestry (Shropshire), Reigate (Surrey)
- Audley, Hugh de, younger, forfeited 1321, restored, owned Tonbridge (Kent)
- Audley, Hugh de, younger, forfeited and restored 1329, owned Oakham (Rutland), Lydford (Devon), Newport (Monmouth), Tonbridge (Kent), Eye (Suffolk)
- Balliol, John de, forfeited 1294, owned Barnard Castle (Durham), Fotheringay (Northampton)
- Beauchamp, Thomas, Earl of Warwick, forfeited 1397, restored 1399, owned Barnards Castle (Durham), Elmley (Worcester), Castlethorpe (Bucks), Oystermouth (Glamorgan), Painscastle (Radnor), Swansea (Glamorgan), Warwick, Worcester, Aberedw (Radnor), Clyro (Radnor), Colwyn (Radnor)
- Bohun, Humphrey de, Earl of Hereford, forfeited and killed 1322, son restored 1326, owned Caldicote, Brecon, Hay, Huntingdon
- Burley, Simon, de, forfeited 1388, owned Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen), Lyonshall (Hereford), Leybourne (Kent), Llanstephan (Carmarthen)
- Cary, John, forfeited 1388, owned Torrington (Devon)
- Clifford, Roger de, forfeited 1322, brother inherited in 1327, owned Appleby (Westmorland), Brougham (Westmorland), Burgh (Westmorland), Pendragon (Westmorland), Skipton (Yorkshire)
- Cobham, John de, forfeited 1398, restored by 1408, owned Cooling
- Despenser, Thomas, forfeited 1400, owned Cardiff (Glamorgan), Caerphilly (Glamorgan), Clun (Shropshire), Elmley (Worcester), Hanley (Worcester), Kenfig (Glamorgan), Llantrisant (Glamorgan), Llanblethian (Glamorgan), Moor End (Northampton), Neath (Glamorgan), Talavan (Glamorgan)
- Despenser, Hugh, elder, forfeited 1327, owned Denbigh, Castle Donnington (Leicester)
- Despenser, Hugh, younger, forfeited 1327, owned Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Cardiff (Glamorgan), Caerleon (Monmouth), Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen), Chepstow (Monmouth), Dinas (Brecknock), Dryslwyn (Carmarthen), Dudley (Staffs), Dynevor (Carmarthen), Goodrich (Hereford), Llangibby (Monmouth), Loughor (Glamorgan), Newport (Monmouth), Oystermouth (Glamorgan), Penard (Glamorgan), Swansea (Glamorgan), Usk (Monmouth)
- Ferrers, Thomas de, forfeited before 1276, owned Chartley (Staffordshire)
- Gaveston, Piers, forfeited 1312, had owned Cockermouth (Cumberland), Peak (Derbyshire), Knaresborough (Yorkshire), Launceston (Cornwall), Lydford (Devon), Skipton in Craven (Yorkshire), Wallingford (Berkshire)
- Giffard, John, of Brimpsfield, forfeited and executed 1322, owned Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen), Brimpsfield (Gloucester)
- Gloucester, Thomas Woodstock, duke of, forfeited 1397, owned Bronllys (Brecknock), Caldicot (Monmouth), Castle Rising (Norfolk), Huntingdon (Hereford), Pleshey (Essex), St. Briavels (Gloucester), Skipsea (Yorkshire)
- Grey, Thomas de, of Heton, forfeited 1415, owned Wark on Tweed (Northumberland)
- Hastings, John de, earl of Pembroke, forfeited 1390, owned Abergavenny (Monmouth), Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Chepstow (Monmouth), Cilgerran (Pembroke), Dinas (Brecknock), Huntingdon (Hunts.), Ludlow (Shropshire), Manobier (Pembroke), Pembroke, Tenby (Pembroke)
- Holland, Robert de, forfeited 1322, owned Melbourne (Derbyshire), Thorpe Waterville (Northampton)
- Holland, John de, D. Exeter, forfeited 1400, owned Arundel (Sussex), Barnstaple (Devon), Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire), Lewes (Sussex), Restormel (Cornwall), Reigate (Surrey), Tintagel (Cornwall), Trematon (Cornwall)
- Holland, Thomas, E. Kent, forfeited 1400, owned Bourne (Lincs), Caistor (Lincs), Castle Donnington (Leicester), Corfe (Dorset), Warwick
- Henry IV, forfeited 1399, owned Brecon, Bronlyss (Brecknock), Hay (Brecknock), Tutbury (Staffordshire), Pickering (Yorkshire)
- Lancaster, Thomas de, forfeited 1322, family slowly restored, owned Alton (Staffs), Bolingbrook (Lincs.), Castle Donnington (Leics.), Clifford (Hereford), Clitheroe (Lancs.), Conisborough (Yorks.), Denbigh, Dunstanburgh (Northumberland), Dynas Bran (Denbigh), Halton (Cheshire), Higham Ferrars (Northampton), Holt (Denbigh), Kenilworth (Warwickshire), Knaresborough (Yorkshire), Lancaster, Leicester, Lincoln, Liverpool (Lancaster), Melbourne (Derbyshire),

Pickering (Yorkshire), Pontefract (Yorkshire), Sandal (Yorkshire), Thorpe Waterville (Northants), Tutbury (Staffordshire)

Lumley, Ralph, forfeited 1400, owned Kilton (Yorkshire), Lumley (Durham)

Lumley, Thomas, forfeited 1400, owned Lumley (Durham)

Mautravers, John, forfeited 1334, owned Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen), Brimpsfield (Gloucester)

Montague, John de, earl of Salisbury, forfeited and executed 1400, owned Carisbrooke (Hampshire), Christchurch Twynham (Hampshire), Mold (Flint), Hawarden (Flint), Wark on Tweed (Northumberland)

Mortimer, Edmund, uncle of the earl of March, forfeited 1404, owned Narberth (Pembroke)

Mortimer, Roger de, of Chirk, forfeited 1322 and his heirs never restored, owned Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Dinas (Brecknock), Chirk (Denbigh)

Mortimer, Roger de, E. March, forfeited 1322, when owned Cefnlllys (Radnor), Denbigh, Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Knucklas (Radnor), Ludlow (Shropshire), Radnor, Rhayader (Radnor), Wigmore (Hereford)

Mortimer, Roger de, E. March, forfeited 1330, when owned Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Cefnlllys (Radnor), Chirk (Denbigh), Clune (Shropshire), Denbigh, Dinas (Brecknock), Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Hanley (Worcester), Knucklas (Radnor), Ludlow (Shropshire), Montgomery, Narberth (Pembroke), Radnor, Rhayader (Radnor), Shrawardine (Shropshire), Oswestry (Shropshire), Wigmore (Hereford)

Mowbray, John, forfeited and executed 1322, owned site of Bedford castle, Loughor castle (Glamorgan), Oystermouth (Glamorgan), Penard (Glamorgan), Swansea (Glamorgan)

Mowbray, Thomas, earl Marshal, forfeited and executed 1405, owned Barton Segrave (Northampton), Brambre (Sussex), Bretby (Derbyshire), Chepstow (Monmouth), Framlingham (Suffolk), Swansea (Glamorgan)

Oldcastle, John, forfeited by 1414, owned Castle Ashby (Northampton), Cooling (Kent)

Percy, Henry de, earl of Northumberland, forfeited 1405, owned Alnham (Northumberland), Alnwick (Northumberland), Berwick (Northumberland), Chillingham (Northumberland), Cockermouth (Cumberland), Prudhoe (Northumberland), Warkworth (Northumberland), Wressle (Yorkshire), Langley (Northumberland)

Percy, Thomas de, earl of Worcester, forfeited 1403, owned Warkworth (Northumberland)

Pole, Michael de la, E. Suffolk, forfeited 1388, son restored 1397, owned Wingfield (Suffolk), Eye (Suffolk), Orford (Suffolk)

Scrope, William de, E. Wilts, forfeited 1399, owned Barnard Castle (Durham), Painscastle (Radnor)

Strabolgi, David de, forfeited 1329, owned Castle Acre (Norfolk), Chileham (Kent), Mitford (Northumberland)

Veer, Robert de, earl of Oxford, forfeited 1388, lands restored to his Uncle, owned Castle Camps (Cambridge), Hedingham (Essex), Lyonshall (Hereford)

Wake, Thomas, forfeited and restored 1329, owned Bourne (Lincolnshire), Cottingham (Yorks), Liddel (Cumberland)

Woodstock, Edm. of, E. Kent, forfeited 1330, owned Arundel (Sussex), Castle Donnington (Leicestershire), Cefnlllys (Radnor), Tinboeth (Radnor)

Perrers, Alice, forfeited 1377, owned Moor End (Northampton)

Appendix Nine – Building Dates of Castles Included in the Study

County	Average age 1272	Average age 1422
Anglesey	no castles	1295
Bedford	1173	1250
Berkshire	1068	1239
Brecknock	1129	1151
Buckingham	1080	1323
Caernarvon	1236	1263
Cambridge	1110	1140
Cardigan	1240	1258
Carmarthen	1164	1178
Cheshire	1152	1210
Cornwall	1132	1194
Cumberland	1153	1247
Denbigh	1250	1273
Derbyshire	1150	1202
Devonshire	1114	1266
Dorset	1086	1223
Durham	1138	1294
Essex	1120	1120
Flint	1176	1237
Glamorgan	1156	1231
Gloucestershire	1147	1155
Hampshire	1140	1139
Hereford	1133	1180
Hertfordshire	1075	1075
Huntingdonshire	1217	1217
Kent	1146	1251
Lancashire	1213	1297
Leicestershire	1192	1231
Lincolnshire	1156	1217
London	1066	1066
Merioneth	1221	1285
Monmouth	1171	1179
Montgomery	1223	1260
Norfolk	1167	1270
Northants	1144	1263
Northumberland	1163	1364 ¹
Nottingham	1099	1179
Oxfordshire	1090	1274
Pembroke	1191	1210
Radnor	1194	1242
Rutland	1075	1075
Shropshire	1162	1193
Somerset	1156	1233
Staffordshire	1151	1183
Suffolk	1108	1185
Surrey	1176	1268
Sussex	1074	1176
Warwickshire	1174	1267
Westmorland	1147	1288
Wiltshire	1134	1198
Worcestershire	1190	1230
Yorkshire	1163	1245

¹ The large number of castles first mentioned in the 1415 survey make this date somewhat uncertain

Appendix Ten – Joint Constables

Barton Segrave (Northamptonshire)

Richard de Colfox & Arnold Hulker
from 5 April 1406 to 2 March 1408

Beaumaris Castle (Anglesey)

William le Scrope & William Warde
from 8 July 1396

William le Scrope (solo)

from 22 February 1397

Brecon Castle (Brecknock)

Richard, earl of Warwick and John lord Audley
from 25 October 1403 to 19 October 1404

Bridgewater Castle (Somerset)

John de Lortye & John de Say
from 15 Jan 1322 to 1 Dec 1322

John de Say and Simon de Furneux
from 12 Oct 1326, end unknown

Bristol Castle (Gloucestershire)

Mathew and John de Clyvedon
from 10 May 1321 to 15 May 1321

Gilbert de Clenkerny, Robert Fleming & Burgesius de Tyle
from 21 October 1326, ended by 15 Dec 1328 at latest

Bronlyss Castle (Brecknock)

John Merbury & William Butiller
from 9 July 1421, end unknown

Built Castle (Brecknock)

Ebulo le Strange & Alice his wife
for her life from 16 Feb 1331, became owners 25 Sept 1334

Caernarvon Castle

William le Scrope and William Audley
from 6 July 1396, ended by 24 Oct 1399 at latest

Carlisle Castle (Cumberland)

John de Castre & William de Dacre
from 1 Nov 1317 to 8 June 1318

Ralph, son of Lord Neville, and Thomas, son of Lord Clifford
from 26 Oct 1385, changed by 8 Nov 1389 at latest

Ralph de Nevill and John de Ros

on 8 Nov 1389, ended by 1 March 1390 at latest

Carmarthen Castle

Roger Wygemore & William Asshe
from 19 May 1399, ended by 26 September 1402 at latest

Carreg Cennon Castle (Carmarthen)

Richard Wroth & William de Beauchamp
to 6 November 1322, probably started early 1322

Castel-y-Bere Castle (Merioneth)

Joan de Turbervill and Roger de Verduno
to 28 Nov 1292, started just before

Chester Castle

William de Beauchamp and Hugh de Berewyk
from 14 February 1341, end unknown

William Venables and Roger Crophull

from 25 April 1396, ended by 24 Oct 1399 at latest

Chirk Castle (Denbigh)

John Inge & Thomas de Wunnesbury
from 2 December 1331 to 2 December 1333

Conisborough Castle (Yorkshire)

Adam le Bloy & Peter de St. John
to 19 March 1322

Conway Castle (Caernarvon)

John Bp. of Salisbury & Thomas de Percy
for one year from 26 June 1394

Corfe Castle (Dorset)
Richard de Bosco & Simon de Montague
from 16 September 1299, end by 6 November 1272 at latest
Richard Lovel and his wife
from 1 Sept 1315 to 20 Feb 1318
Thomas de Holand, earl of Kent and Alesia his wife
from 1 May 1391 to 1397

Criccieth Castle (Caernarvon)
William Hugon & John Gamill
from 6 April 1398, end unknown

Dryslwyn Castle (Carmarthen)
William de Houton & William Bredewardy
for life from 11 Feb 1399, end unknown

Dunstanburgh Castle (Northumberland)
John de Lilleburn & Roger Mauduyt
by 15 September 1322 to 15 September 1323

Eye Castle (Suffolk)
Bartholomew de Burghersh & William de Cusaunce
to 26 March 1337

Flint Castle
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk
from 14 February 1341

Hanley (Worcester)
Malcolm Musard & William Payn
from 21 May 1321

Oakham castle (Rutland)
Hugh and Margaret de Audley
from 22 April 1327

Peak Castle (Derbyshire)
Richard Damory & Robert de Mauley
from 16 January 1319

Knaresborough Castle (Yorkshire)
William de Ros & John de Mowbray
to 28 Jan 1318

Leeds Castle (Kent)
William Lescrope, John Bussy, Henry Grene & Walter Bagot
from 12 July 1399, ended by 31 Aug 1399

Lincoln castle
Ebulo le Strange and Alice de Lacy, his wife
from 4 Feb 1327 and from 16 Feb 1331

Llanstephan Castle (Carmarthen)
David ap Meuric, Howel Seys & Griffith ap Yean
from 30 October 1326, end unknown

Neath Castle (Glamorgan)
Nicholas de Kyngeston & John Iweyn
from 16 May 1321

Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen)
John de Hastings, John Trailly, John Prat & Robert Poley
from 6 October 1388, ended by 26 January 1389

Pontefract Castle (Yorks)
William Grammary & Thomas Devill
to 3 July 1323

Portchester Castle (Hampshire)
Roger & John Waldon, brothers
1 February 1397- to 3 November 1399
Thomas Camoys & Richard his son
from 3 November 1399 still on 12 February 1405

Rochester Castle (Kent)
Henry de Cobham
on 6 May 1331
Henry de Cobham & John his son
from 24 September 1334
John de Cobham

on 12 March 1347
William Lescrope, John Bussy, Henry Grene
from 7 July 1399
Rockingham Castle (Northamptonshire)
Amaury la Zouche & John de Miners
to 12 February 1325
Rhuddlan Castle (Flint)
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk
to 14 February 1341
Scarborough Castle (Yorkshire)
William Barde & Robert Wawayn
from 30 March 1324 to 19 September 1324
Alex. de Bergh & Robert Wawayn
from 19 September 1324- to 26 November 1325
Somerton Castle (Lincoln)
William de Ferrariss and Robert de Staundon
from 1 Nov 1317, ended by 16 March 1322 at latest
Tintagel Castle (Cornwall)
Richard Hampton & John Slegh
from 5 January 1386- to 6 January 1389
Tonbridge Castle (Kent)
Nicholas de la Beche and Richard de Grofhirst
3 November 1321- to 5 November 1321
Wallingford Castle (Berkshire)
William Lescrope, John Bussy, Henry Grene, William Bagot
from 12 July 1399, ended soon after

Appendix Eleven – Castles Going Out of Use

Castle	Date	Owner	Reason
Yielden (Beds)	by 1360	unknown	In decay
Criccieth (Caern.)	1404	Crown	Destroyed by Glendower
Dolbardarn (Caern.)	1284	Crown	Dismantled
High Head (Cumb)	1331	widow of John de Harcla?	Ordered dismantled but survived
Liddel (Cumb)	1281-2	Baldwin Wake	Abandoned but back in use by 1300
Rose (Cumb)	1337	Bishops of Carlisle	destroyed while building, was rebuilt
Dinas Bran (Denb.)	1277?	Gruffydd Ap Madog Gfychan	Destroyed in Welsh wars
Glyn (Denb.)	1282	unknown	Burned by Welsh tenants
Llansilin (Denb.)	1403	Owen Glendower	Destroyed
Barnstable (Devon)	1228	Henry de Tracey	ordered to be mutilated, but still going in C15
Exeter (Devon)	1274	Crown	Into disrepair but seems to have stayed in use
Lydford (Devon)	c.1300	Edmund, earl of Cornwall	ruinous but remained in records
Okehampton (Devon)	1274	Courtenay earls of Devon	completely abandoned but soon back in use
Caergwle (Flint)	1283	David ap Griffin	Burnt
Kenfig (Glamorgan)	1295	Gilbert de Clare	Burnt but remained in use
Morlais (Glamorgan)	1290	Gilbert de Clare	demolished by de Clare
Brimpsfield (Glou)	1321	John Giffard	Destroyed but referred to for another 20 years
Basing (Hamps)	1347-9	unknown	abandoned
Bredwardine (Heref)	by 1374	John Baskerville	abandoned
Eardisley (Heref)	1374	Richard Baskervill	Ruinous
Snodhill (Heref)	1353	Roger de Chaundos	In Ruins
Allington (Kent)	1398	Reynold de Cobham	In bad condition
Colbridge (Kent)	1363	unclear	demolished
Eynesford (Kent)	1312	Nicholas Criel	Violently destroyed
Leybourne (Kent)	1397	after Simon de Burley	abandoned to Cistercians
Saltwood (Kent)	1398-9	Archbishop of Canterbury	out of repair
Piel (Lancs)	1403?	Furness Abbey	dismantled
West Derby (Lancs)	1297	Edmund of Lancaster?	Abandoned
Stamford (Lincs)	1347	John de Warenne	ruined but revived
Somerton (Lincs)	post 1360	Crown	fell into decay
Castel-y-Bere (Mer)	1294	Crown	Destroyed
Llangibby (Mon)	by 1400	Edmund de Mortimer	abandoned
Trelleck (Mon)	by 1307	Clare family	'Site of an old castle'
Dolforwyn (Mont)	late C14	Mortimer family	into disrepair
Castle Acre (Norf)	1398-9	Thomas Mowbray	In bad repair
Castle Rising (Norf)	1398-9	Edmund duke of York	In bad repair
Marham (Norf)	post 1365	unclear	Originally a nuisance to the country
Titchmarsh (Nhants)	1363	Sir Thomas Wriothesley	Ruinous
Bellingham (Num)	by 1415	Bellingham family	Abandoned
Cornhill (Num)	1385	poss. Swinhoe	dismantled but back by 1415
Mitford (Num)	1323	Aymer de Valencia	Ruinous
Deddington (Oxf)	1277-1364	de Dive family	demolished 1277, given to canons of St. George at Windsor in 1364
Narberth (Pembroke)	1299	Mortimer family	burnt but rebuilt
Aberedw (Rad)	1397	Beauchamp Earls of Warwick	Out of repair
Bledffa (Rad)	by 1304	unknown	Abandoned
Colwyn (Rad)	1397	Beauchamp Earls of Warwick	In disrepair

Castle	Date	Owner	Reason
Cymaron (Rad)	by 1316	Mortimer	Abandoned for Tinboeth
Knighton (Rad)	by 1400	unknown	Abandoned
Knucklas (Rad)	by 1403	Mortimers	disused
Rhayder (Rad)	1304	Mortimer of Wigmore	abandoned
Rhayder (Rad)	1424	Mortimer of Wigmore	abandoned
Tinboeth (Rad)	after 1322	Mortimer of Wigmore	Abandoned
Redcastle (Shrops)	by 1400	Audley family	Abandoned
Wem (Shrops)	1290	poss. Botiler family	Ruinous
Mettingham (Suff)	1387	heirs of John de Norwico	Abandoned to a college of Priests
Guildford (Surrey)	C14	Crown	Into disrepair
Bramber (Suss)	late C14	Mowbray family	Out of repair
Hastings (Suss)	1331	Crown	To clergy
Weoley (Warws)	early C14	Somery family?	Slighted
Askham Hall (West)	1326	unknown	Burnt
Pendragon (West)	1341	Robert de Clifford	Destroyed
Ludgershall (Wilts)	from C14	Crown	Neglected
Marlborough (Wilts)	1391	Crown	In disrepair
Mere (Wilts)	1398	Crown	Abandoned
Almonsbury (Yorks)	c. Edw II	prob. Lancaster	Abandoned
Castleton (Yorks)	1336	Thwengs or Latimers	Ruined peel
Malton (The Lodge)	1322	prob. Royal	destroyed
Mulgrave (Yorks)	1309	Mauley	ruined but rebuilt latter
Skipsea (Yorks)	by 1350	de la Pole	abandoned Still referred to by 1407

Appendix Twelve – Castle Ownership and Constable Totals

Overlap between castle ownership and constable service

	Number of Constable Appointments												Totals
	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	12	13	14	
0		1019	146	37	11	6	6	2	1	1			1229
1	366	50	20	5	5	2							448
2	62	13	7	2	1		2					1	88
3	32	9	6			2	1						50
4	18	3	2	1	1			1					26
5	11	3	1	1	1								17
6	7	1	1		1								10
7	1		1		1		1						4
8	2		1	4					1				8
9	5	1	2										8
10	2	2											4
11	1			2						1			4
12	1		1										2
14	1												1
17					1								1
18	2						1				1		4
21	1												1
22	1												1
24		1											1
25	1		1										2
28			1										1
Totals	514	1102	190	52	22	10	11	3	2	2	1	1	1910

Castle ownership

Owned	Individuals	%	Castles	%
1	448	66.5	448	29.7
2	88	13.1	196	13.0
3	50	7.4	150	9.9
4	26	3.6	80	4.8
5	17	2.2	85	5.0
6	10	1.5	60	4.0
7	4	0.3	28	0.9
8	8	1.0	74	4.4
9	8	1.2	71	4.7
10	4	0.6	40	2.7
11	4	0.6	44	2.9
12	2	0.3	24	1.6
14	1	0.1	14	0.9
17	1	0.1	17	1.1
18	4	0.6	72	4.8
21	1	0.1	21	1.4
22	1	0.1	22	1.5
24	1	0.1	24	1.6
25	2	0.3	50	3.3
28	1	0.1	28	1.9
Total	681	100.0	1548	100.0

Constable Service

Constables	Individuals	%	Castles	%
1	1102	79.1	1102	47.3
2	190	13.6	380	19.7
3	52	3.7	156	8.1
4	22	1.6	88	4.6
5	10	0.7	50	2.6
6	11	0.7	66	3.1
7	3	0.2	21	1.1
8	2	0.1	16	0.8
12	2	0.1	24	1.2
13	1	0.1	13	0.7
14	1	0.1	14	0.7
Total	1396	100.0	1930	100.0

No. of castles owned by constables

Castles Owned	Individuals
0	1229
1	82
2	26
3	18
4	8
5	6
6	3
7	3
8	6
9	3
10	2
11	3
12	1
17	1
18	2
24	1
25	1
28	1
Total	1396

No of castle owners serving as constables

Posts	Individuals
0	509
1	83
2	44
3	15
4	11
5	4
6	5
7	1
8	1
12	1
13	1
14	1
Total	676

167 individuals were both castle owners and royal constables

Appendix Thirteen – People Serving as Constable of Four or More Castles

Audley, Hugh de, snr., of Stratton Audley (-1326)	
Shrewsbury (Shropshire)	-1311, 1312-1314
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	-1311, 1312-1314
Montgomery	1310-1318-
Newcastle on Tyne (Northumberland)	1317
Badelesmere, Bartholomew de (1275-1322)	
Holt (Denbigh)	-1314
Usk (Monmouth)	-1314
Llangibby (Monmouth)	-1314
Bristol (Gloucester)	1307-1312, 1312-1320
Dover (Kent)	1310, 1320-1321
Tonbridge (Kent)	1321
Bagot, William (-1399)	
Leeds (Kent)	1399
Rochester (Kent)	1399
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1399
Caernarvon	-1396
Holt (Denbigh)	1397-1398
Beauchamp, Giles de (-1318-1362)	
Denbigh	-1322-
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	1321-1327-
Scarborough (Yorkshire)	1319-1321
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	1318
Beauchamp, William (1289-1354)	
Southampton (Hampshire)	-1330
St. Briavels (Gloucester)	1321-
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	-1322
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	-1322
Launceston (Cornwall)	1331-
Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)	-1322
Beaufort, John de, earl of Somerset (1371-1410)	
Corfe (Dorset)	1407-1410
Dover (Kent)	1398-1399
Kilton (Yorkshire)	1400-
Lumley (Durham)	1400-
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1397-1398-
Beche, John de la (-1328)	
Nottingham	1311-1312, 1312
Carisbrooke (Hampshire)	1312
Winchester (Hampshire)	1314, 1315-1317
Dolforwyn (Carmarthen)	-1322
Beche, Nicholas de la (-1345)	
Carisbrooke (Hampshire)	1312
Tonbridge (Kent)	-1321
Montgomery	1321-1322-
Tower of London	1335-1340-
Pleshey (Essex)	1321-1322
Beler, Roger (-1326)	
Castle Donnington (Leicester)	1322
Tutbury (Staffordshire)	1322
Melbourne (Derbyshire)	1322
Leicester	1323

Berkeley, Maurice de, of Brimpsfield (-1347)	
Bristol (Gloucester)	-1331
Brimpsfield (Gloucester)	1338-
Gloucester	1328-
Prudhoe (Northumberland)	1327-
Tower of London	1328-
Bisshebury, Henry de (-1320-1330-)	
Conway (Caernarvon)	1320-1326
Dudley (Staffordshire)	-1327
Shrewsbury (Shropshire)	1322-6, 1327, 1330
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	1322-6, 1327
Burgherssh, Bartholomew de (-1355)	
Dover (Kent)	1326-1355
Eye (Suffolk)	-1337
Tonbridge (Kent)	1329
Tower of London	1355
Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire)	1336-
Burley, Simon de (-1388)	
Carmarthen	1375-1385
Dover (Kent)	1384-1388
Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen)	1382
Windsor (Berkshire)	1377-1386-
Bussy, John (-1399)	
Leeds (Kent)	1399
Rochester (Kent)	1399
Somerton (Lincolnshire)	1394-
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1399
Chaundos, Sir Roger de (-1353)	
Hereford	1312-4, 1322-7, 1328-35
Caerphilly (Glamorgan)	1326, 1330
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	-1329
Abergavenny (Monmouth)	-1331
Cobham, Henry de, (1260-1339)	
Canterbury (Kent)	1315-1316
Tonbridge (Kent)	1322-1326
Rochester (Kent)	1303-1331-
Dover (Kent)	1306-7, 1315
Cromwell, John de (-1335)	
Caergwrle (Flint)	1308-
Chepstow (Monmouth)	1307-1308
Tower of London	1308-1315-, 1329-35
High Head (Cumberland)	1328
Tickhill (Yorkshire)	1317-
Damory, Roger (-1322)	
Corfe (Dorset)	1318-1321
Gloucester	1317
Knaresborough (Yorkshire)	1315-1317, 1318
St. Briavels (Gloucester)	1318-1320-
Dispenser, Hugh, elder, earl of Winchester (-1326)	
Chepstow (Monmouth)	1308-1310
Denbigh	1322
Devizes	1308
Elmley (Worcester)	1317
Marlborough (Wiltshire)	1308, 1321-
Odiham (Hampshire)	1294-

Despenser, Hugh, yng (c.1280-1326)	
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	1322
Brecon	1322
Bristol (Gloucester)	1320-1326
Chester (Cheshire)	1322
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	1317, 1318-1326
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	1318
Hanley (Worcester)	-1321
Hay (Brecknock)	1322-
Huntington (Hereford)	1322
Odiham (Hampshire)	1317-1321
Penkelly (Brecknock)	1322
Portchester (Hampshire)	1320-1324
Talgarth (Brecknock)	1322
Ercalowe, William de (-1326-1331-)	
Denbigh	-1331-
Shrewsbury (Shropshire)	1326-1327
Stafford?	1326-1327
Montgomery	-1330
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	-1331
Chirk (Denbigh)	-1331
Felton, John de (-1313-1327-)	
Alnwick (Northumberland)	-1316-1318-
Felton (Northumberland)	-1327
Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland)	-1317-
Redcastle (Shropshire)	1322-
Lyonshall (Hereford)	1326-
Ellesmere (Shropshire)	1320-1321
Felton, William de (-1328)	
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	-1300
Bamborough (Northumberland)	1315-1316
Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland)	1315
Richmond (Yorkshire)	1326-
Bowes (Yorkshire)	1326-
Gaveston, Piers, earl of Cornwall (-1312)	
Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire)	1308-
Carlisle (Cumberland)	1312-
Knaresborough (Yorkshire)	1308-
Nottingham	1310-1312-
Scarborough (Yorkshire)	1312-
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1312-
Golafre, John (-1396)	
Flint	1390-1396
Cilgerran (Pembroke)	1390-
Nottingham	-1392, 1394-6
Pembroke	1390-
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1387-1397
Grey, Richard, of Codnor (1371-1418)	
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	1402
Brecon	1402
Built (Brecknock)	1402
Cardigan	1402
Carmarthen	1402
Hay (Brecon)	1402
Harestan (Derbyshire)	1405-

Griffeth, Res ap (-1356)	
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	1326-
Built (Brecknock)	1322-1325-
Carmarthen	1326-1342
Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)	1331
Chirk (Denbigh)	-1322
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	-1326
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen)	-1321, 1335-1339-
Narberth (Pembroke)	1322-
Llandovery (Carmarthen)	1322-
Powis (Montgomery)	-1326-
Rhuddlan (Flint)	1330-1331-
Wigmore (Hereford)	-1326-
Hathewy, William (1246-1317)	
Grosmont (Monmouth)	1292-
Monmouth	1292-
Skenfrith (Monmouth)	1292-
Whitecastle (Monmouth)	1292-
St. Briavels (Gloucester)	-1291
Havering, John de (-1309)	
Winchester (Hampshire)	1274-1278
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	1300-1301
Caernarvon	1284-
Devises (Wiltshire)	-1275
Holand, Robert de (1270-1328)	
Chester	1307-1311, 1312
Rhuddlan (Flint)	1307-1311, 1312
Flint	1307-1311, 1312
Beeston (Cheshire)	1312
Holand, John de, earl of Huntingdon (1350-1400)	
Arundel (Sussex)	1397-
Berkhamstead (Hertfordshire)	1391-
Carlisle (Cumberland)	-1397-
Conway (Caernarvon)	1394-1398-
Haverford (Pembroke)	1391-1392-
Harestan (Derbyshire)	1391-
Rockingham (Northamptonshire)	1391-
Tintagel (Cornwall)	1389-1397-
Inge, John (-1321-1349)	
Exeter (Devon)	1321-1322
Usk (Monmouth)	1322-
Caerlion (Monmouth)	1322-
Llangibby (Monmouth)	1322-
Ludlow (Shropshire)	1324-
Wigmore (Hereford)	1324-
Chirk (Denbigh)	1331-1333-
Ingham, Oliver de (1287-1344)	
Chester	1322, 1328
Rhuddlan (Flint)	1322, 1328
Flint	1322, 1328
Ellesmere (Shropshire)	1321-
Marlborough (Wiltshire)	1321-
Holt (Denbigh)	-1322

Knovill, Bevis de (-1306)	
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	1280-
Bridgnorth (Shropshire)	1274-1278
Shrewsbury (Shropshire)	1274-1278
Chartley (Staffordshire)	-1276
Oswestry (Shropshire)	1274-1277
Cardigan	1280-
Carmarthen	1280-
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	1280-
Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)	1280-
Llandovery (Carmarthen)	1280-
Dolforwyn (Montgomery)	1278-1279
Montgomery	-1275-1301
Lancaster, Henry earl of (1281-1345)	
Lancaster	1326-
Tutbury (Staffordshire)	1326-
Pickering (Yorkshire)	1326-
Carmarthen	1342
Langley, Edmund, duke of York (1341-1402)	
Dover (Kent)	1376-1381
Hadleigh (Essex)	1400-
Portchester (Hampshire)	1381-
Staward (Northumberland)	1373-
L'isle, John de (1281-1331)	
Winchester (Hampshire)	1314-1315
Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland)	1327-
Pleshey (Essex)	1325-
Windsor (Berkshire)	1327-1330
Lucy, Anthony de (1283-1343)	
Appelby (Westmorland)	1322-1323
Carlisle (Cumberland)	1318-19, 1323-39
Cockermouth (Cumberland)	1318-1319
Pendragon (Westmorland)	-1323
Mauduyt, Roger (-1306-1333-)	
Dunstanburgh (Northumberland)	-1322-1323
Prudhoe (Northumberland)	-1325-1327
Werk on Tweed (Northumberland)	-1328
Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland)	1332-1334
Montague, William de, earl of Salisbury (1302-1344)	
Conisborough (Yorkshire)	-1339-
Corfe (Dorset)	1330-1339-
Sandal (Yorkshire)	-1339-
Sherborne (Dorset)	1330-
Mortimer, Roger de, earl of March (1288-1330)	
Built (Brecon)	1310
Clune (Shropshire)	1327-1328-
Denbigh	1326-1328-
Bristol (Gloucester)	1330-
Oswestry (Shropshire)	1327-1328-
Shrewardyn (Shropshire)	1327-1328-
Mortimer, Roger de, of Chirk (-1326)	
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	1308-
Builth (Brecknock)	1319-
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	1310-1316-
Dinas (Brecknock)	1310-1316-
Denbigh	1311
Caernarvon	-1308-1321-
Mosele, Richard de (-1323-1326-)	
Conisborough (Yorkshire)	1324-1334-
Pontefract (Yorkshire)	1323-1324-
Wakefield (Yorkshire)	1324-
Sandal (Yorkshire)	1324-1326-

Percy, Henry, 'Hotspur' (-1403)	
Chester	1399-1400-
Flint	1399-1400-
Conway (Caernarvon)	1399-1400-
Caernarvon	1399-1400-
Bamborough (Northumberland)	1399-1401-
Berwick (Northumberland)	-1390-1397-
Sandwico, Ralph de (-1308)	
Arundel (Sussex)	1276-
Canterbury (Kent)	1278
Odiham (Hampshire)	1282
Devizes (Wiltshire)	1275-1285
Exeter (Devon)	-1285
Tower of London	1285-1308
Stogursey (Somerset)	-1278
Dunster (Somerset)	-1280
Rochester (Kent)	-1280
Scrope, William le, earl of Wiltshire (-1399)	
Barnard's Castle (Durham)	1397
Bamborough (Northumberland)	1389-1397
Beaumaris (Anglesey)	1394-1397
Caernarvon	1396-
Conway (Caernarvon)	1398-
Dawley (Shropshire)	1398-
Holt (Denbigh)	1398-
Leeds (Kent)	1399
Marlborough (Wiltshire)	1393-
Pembroke	1396
Pickering (Yorkshire)	1399-
Queensborough (Kent)	1389-1399
Rochester (Kent)	1399
Wallingford (Berkshire)	1399
Strange, Roger le, of Ellesmere (-1311)	
Builth (Brecknock)	-1282
Castel-y-Bere (Merioneth)	-1284
Chartley (Staffs)	-1273
Dinas Bran (Denbigh)	-1277-
Ellesmere (Shropshire)	1275-
Oswestry (Shropshire)	1277-1279
Peak (Derbyshire)	1274-1275
York	-1273-1274
Talbot, Gilbert (1276-1346)	
Carmarthen	-1340-1343
Gloucester	-1322-1331-
Builth (Brecknock)	1330-1331
Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock)	1333-1346
Dinas (Brecknock)	1333-1346
Newcastle Emlyn (Carmarthen)	-1331-1338-
Tybotet, Payn de (1279-1314)	
Northampton	1307-1308
Flint	1309-1311
Rhuddlan (Flint)	1309-1311
Chester (Cheshire)	1309-1311
Tybotot, Robert de (-1298)	
Nottingham	1275-1298
Carmarthen	1281-1286-
Cardigan	1281-1286-
Aberystwyth (Cardigan)	1281-
Dynevor (Carmarthen)	1281-, 1297
Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)	1281-
Llandovery (Carmarthen)	1281-

Veer, Robert de, earl of Oxford (-1392)	
Barnstaple (Devon)	-1386-
Berkhamstead (Hertford)	1387-
Colchester (Essex)	1384-1393-
Oakham (Rutland)	1385-
Queensborough (Kent)	1385-
Waterton, Hugh (-1409)	
Brecon	1387-1397-
Hay (Brecknock)	1387-1397-
Queensborough	1399-1402
St. Briavels (Gloucester)	1399
Windsor (Berkshire)	-1406-1409
Woodstock, Edmund de, earl of Kent (1301-1330)	
Arundel (Sussex)	-1326-1328-
Castle Donnington (Leicester)	-1326-
Dover (Kent)	1321-1323
Gloucester	1318-1320, 1321-
Knarborough (Yorkshire)	1319
Oakham (Rutland)	1322-1327
Tonbridge (Kent)	1321
York, Edward duke of (1373-1415)	
Carisbrooke (Hampshire)	1397-1405-
Clune (Shropshire)	1397-
Dover (Kent)	-1396-1397-
Oakham (Rutland)	1390-1414
Tower of London	-1397-99, -1409-1415
Leicester	1399
Pontefract (Yorkshire)	1399
Bolingbrook (Lincolnshire)	1399
Higham Ferrers (Northamptonshire)	1399
Lincoln	1399
Carmarthen	1403-1404-
Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)	1403-

Name	Posts	Dates	Span	Counties	Rank	Owned
Audley, Hugh de, snr	4	1310-1318	8	3	P.P.	0
Badelesmere, Bartholomew de	6	1307-1321	14	4	P.P., Kn.	2
Bagot, William	5	1396-1399	3	4	Kn.	0
Beauchamp, Giles	4	1318-1327	9	4	-	0
Beauchamp, William	6	1321-1341	10	4	-	0
Beaufort, John de, e. Somerset	5	1397-1410	13	5	earl	0
Beche, John de la	4	1311-1322	11	3	-	0
Beche, Nicholas de la	5	1312-1340	28	5	-	3
Beler, Roger	4	1322-1323	1	3	-	0
Berkeley, Maurice de, of Brimpsfield	5	1328-1338	10	3	-	1
Bisshebury, Henry de	4	1320-1330	10	3	-	0
Burgherssh, Bartholomew de	5	1326-1355	29	4	P.P.	1
Burley, Simon	4	1375-1388	13	3	K's Kn.	4
Bussy, John	4	1394-1399	5	3	K's Kn	0
Chaundos, Roger	4	1312-1335	23	4	P.P.	1
Cobham, Henry de	4	1313-1334	21	1	P.P.	0
Cromwell, John de	5	1307-1335	28	5	P.P.	0
Damory, Roger	4	1315-1321	6	3	P.P.	1
Dispenser, Hugh, elder	6	1294-1322	28	5	earl, P.P.	2
Dispenser, Hugh, yng	13	1317-1326	9	7	P.P.	18
Ercalowe, William de	6	1326-1331	5	4	Kn.	0
Felton, John de	6	1316-1327	11	3	-	0
Felton, William de	5	1300-1344	44	3	K's yeoman	0
Ferrers, Henry de	4	1333-1341	8	3	P.P.	0
Gaveston, Piers	6	1308-1312	4	5	earl	7

Name	Posts	Dates	Span	Counties	Rank	Owned
Golafre, John	5	1387-1397	10	4	K's Kn.	0
Grey, Richard de, of Codnor	7	1402-1405	3	4	K's Kn., P.P.	1
Griffeth, Res ap	12	1321-1342	21	8	K's yeoman	0
Hathewy, William	5	1291-1292	2	2	-	0
Havering, John de	4	1274-1301	27	4	Kn., P.P.	0
Holand, Robert de	4	1307-1312	5	2	P.P.	1
Holand, John de, e. of Huntingdon	8	1389-1398	9	8	earl	8
Inge, John	7	1321-1333	12	5	-	0
Ingham, Oliver de	6	1321-1328	7	5	Kn., P.P.	0
Knovill, Bevis de	12	1274-1301	27	5	-	0
Lancaster, Henry earl of	4	1326-1342	16	4	earl	17
Langley, Edmund, duke of York	4	1373-1400	27	4	duke	7
L'isle, John de	4	1314-1330	16	4	P.P.	0
Lucy, Anthony de	4	1318-1339	21	2	P.P.	1
Mauduyt, Roger	4	1322-1334	12	1	-	1
Montague, William de, earl Salisbury	4	1330-1339	9	2	earl	6
Mortimer, Roger de, e. of March	6	1310-1330	20	4	earl	18
Mortimer, Roger de, of Chirk	6	1308-1321	13	4	P.P.	3
Mosele, Richard de	4	1323-1326	3	1	-	0
Percy, Henry de, 'Hotspur'	6	1390-1400	10	4	K's Kn.	0
Sandwich, Ralph de	9	1275-1308	33	7	K's steward	0
Scrope, William le, e. of Wiltshire	14	1389-1399	10	12	earl	2
Strange, Roger le, of Ellesmere	8	1273-1284	11	7	P.P.	0
Talbot, Gilbert	6	1322-1346	24	3	P.P.	0
Tybotet, Payn de	4	1307-1311	4	3	-	0
Tybotot, Robert de	7	1275-1298	23	3	-	0
Veer, Robert de, earl of Oxford	5	1384-1393	9	5	earl	3
Waterton, Hugh	5	1387-1409	22	4	K's Kn.	0
Woodstock, Edmund de, earl of Kent	7	1318-1328	10	6	earl	4
York, Edward duke of	12	1390-1415	25	10	earl	11

Span: total years from first to last appointment.

Appendix Fourteen - Garrisons

Royal Garrisons

Abergavenny (Monmouthshire) 5 November 1273 ¹	2 serjeants at arms 4 footmen with bows
Aberystwyth (Cardigan) 24 October 1347 ²	20 men in peacetime 30 men in wartime
Alnwick (Northumberland) 30 December 1315-29 Dec 1316 ³ 40 men at arms 1317 ⁴	40 hobelars 50 men at arms 60 hobelars
Appleby (Westmorland) 7 January 1323-25 February 1323 ⁵ 6 men at arms February 1323 ⁶ 26 February-27 March 1323 ⁷ 27 March-30 May 1323 ⁸ 30 May-13 July 1323 ⁹	30 hobelars 10 men at arms 30 hobelars 6 knights 61 men at arms 93 hobelars 83 foot 6 knights 57 men at arms 63 hobelars 83 foot 3 knights 23 men at arms 93 hoberlars 83 foot
Bamborough (Northumberland) 1315 ¹⁰ 1319 ¹¹ 8 September 1419-1421 ¹²	20 men at arms 30 hobelars 30 men at arms 30 foot solders 6 men at arms 12 bowmen
Barnard Castle (Durham) 1-13 May 1322 ¹³	10 men at arms 20 footsoldiers
Berwick (Northumberland) 1301 ¹⁴	30 cover horse 160 footmen

¹ *C.C.R. 1272-1281*, p.36

² *B.P.R. I*, p.138

³ *C.C.R. 1327-1330*, p.308

⁴ *Nthumb Petitions*, p.158

⁵ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

⁶ J.E.Morris, 'Cumberland and Westmorland Military Levies in the time of Edward I and Edward II', *Transactions of the C.&W. A.&A.S.* 111 (1903), p.325

⁷ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

⁸ *ibid.*

⁹ *ibid.*

¹⁰ Bates, p.244

¹¹ Bates, p.245

¹² Bates, p.253

¹³ M. Prestwich, 'English castles in the reign of Edward II', *Journal of Medieval History*, 8 (1982), p.163;
BL Stowe MS 553, fo.57v

¹⁴ BL Cotton MS, Vesp. F VII, fo.1

18 September 1322-14 October 1322 ¹⁵	60 'balistar' 56 men at arms 60 hobelars
15 October 1322-7 November 1322 ¹⁶	43 men at arms 48 hobelars
8 -18 November 1322 ¹⁷	58 men at arms 56 hobelars
19 November 1322-11 January 1323 ¹⁸	51 men at arms 60 hobelars
12 -19 February 1323 ¹⁹	60 men at arms 60 hobelars
20 -28 February 1323 ²⁰	54 men at arms 60 hobelars
1-17 March 1323 ²¹	60 men at arms 60 hobelars
18 March-9 April 1323 ²²	50 men at arms 60 men at arms
10-24 April 1323 ²³	56 men at arms 60 hobelars
27 April-7 June 1334 ²⁴	William de Pressen, kn. 2 other Knights 58 men at arms 68 hobelars
21 May-24 June 1335 ²⁵	Nicholas de Cantelow, kn. 4 Knights 20 men at arms 20 footmen
11 July-5 August 1338 ²⁶	Richard Talbot 49 men at arms 40 archers
5 August 1338-2 February 1339 ²⁷	Richard Talbot 4 Knights 45 men at arms 60 hobelars
1339-1340 ²⁸	1 Banneret 4 Knights 60 men at arms 5 vallets 31 hobelars 42 archers
14 January-20 March 1340 ²⁹	40 men at arms 24 hobelars 35 archers
May 1340 ³⁰	120 men at arms 100 hobelars 200 archers

¹⁵ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.57r

¹⁶ *ibid.*

¹⁷ *ibid.*

¹⁸ *ibid.*

¹⁹ *ibid.*

²⁰ *ibid.*

²¹ *ibid.*

²² *ibid.*

²³ *ibid.*

²⁴ E.403/382 m.2

²⁵ E.403/382 m.10

²⁶ E.101/21/30

²⁷ E.101/20/30

²⁸ E.101/22/9

²⁹ E.101/22/22 m.2

³⁰ M.Prestwich, *Armies and Warfare in the Middle Ages*, London, 1996, p.92

1 May-19 July 1342 ³¹ 4 September-4 December 1343 ³²	21 men Sir James Audley 3 Knights 36 men at arms 60 horse archers
Bridgewater (Somerset) 15 August 1323-October 1323 ³³	4 men at arms 18 crossbowmen & archers
Bristol (Gloucester) 1 November 1317 ³⁴ Brougham (Westmorland) February 1323 ³⁵	30 men 1 Knight 11 men at arms 10 hobelars 16 foot
Builth (Brecknock) 1277 ³⁶ 1278 ³⁷	9 troopers 40 footmen 4 troopers 10 foot
Caergwrle (Flint) June 1282 ³⁸ August 1282 ³⁹	36 horse 30 crossbowmen 2600 archers 63 horse 60 crossbowmen 960 archers
Caernarvon 21 October 1284 ⁴⁰	25 men 15 crossbowmen
Cambridge 1 November 1317 ⁴¹ Carisbrooke (Hampshire) 28 February 1339 ⁴² 7 March-3 July 1339 ⁴³ 25 June-8 July 1341 ⁴⁴ 25 June-11 July ⁴⁵ 11 July-19 July 1341 ⁴⁶ May-29 September 1347 ⁴⁷ 26 March 1352 ⁴⁸	30 men 6 men at arms 12 archers 6 men at arms 12 archers 9 men at arms 24 archers 6 men at arms 20 men at arms 20 archers 10 men at arms 10 archers

³¹ E.101/204/105; E.36/204/105 m.3

³² E.101/23/24

³³ *C.M.R.*, no.833

³⁴ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

³⁵ Morris, 1903, p.325; BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

³⁶ Morris, p.147

³⁷ Morris, p.147

³⁸ Morris, p.161

³⁹ Morris, p.161

⁴⁰ *C.W.R.*, p.291

⁴¹ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

⁴² *C.C.R. 1339-1341*, p.26

⁴³ E.101/21/32 m.7

⁴⁴ E.101/23/3

⁴⁵ E.101/23/3

⁴⁶ E.101/23/3

⁴⁷ *C.C.R. 1346-1349*, p.450

⁴⁸ *ibid.*

November 1352 ⁴⁹	10 men at arms 10 archers
Carlisle (Cumberland) 1314 ⁵⁰	84 men at arms 30 hobelars 326 archers
July 1314 ⁵¹	100 men at arms 46 hobelars 326 archers
1322 ⁵²	5 Knights 34 men at arms 40 hobelars 40 archers
September 1322 ⁵³	280 men at arms 500 hobelars
February 1323 ⁵⁴	5 Knights 34 men at arms 40 hobelars 40 foot
28 July 1385 ⁵⁵	6 commanders 90 men at arms 100 archers
Castel-y-Bere (Merioneth) from 25 April 1283 ⁵⁶	8 horse 9 crossbow 40 foot
June 1283 ⁵⁷	12 crossbow 28 archers
21 October 1284 ⁵⁸	25 men 15 crossbowmen
Cockermouth (Cumberland) July 1314 ⁵⁹	20 men at arms 10 crossbowmen 80 archers
1316 ⁶⁰	159 men
16 November 1316 ⁶¹	12 men at arms 20 hobelars
Christmas 1317 ⁶²	12 men at arms 20 hobelars
24 August 1318 ⁶³	12 men at arms 10 hobelars
February 1323 ⁶⁴	2 men at arms 3 hobelars 4 foot
Conway (Caernarvon) 21 October 1284 ⁶⁵	15 men

⁴⁹ *ibid.*

⁵⁰ Prestwich, 1982, p.163

⁵¹ Morris, 1903, p.317

⁵² Prestwich, 1982, p.163

⁵³ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.61r

⁵⁴ Morris, 1903, p.325; BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

⁵⁵ *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.10

⁵⁶ Morris, p.193

⁵⁷ Morris, p.193

⁵⁸ *C.W.R.*, p.291

⁵⁹ Morris, 1903, p.317

⁶⁰ Prestwich, 1982, p.164

⁶¹ E.101/20/41 m.6

⁶² E.101/20/41 m.5

⁶³ E.101/20/41 m.5

⁶⁴ Morris, 1903, p.325; BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

Corfe (Dorset) early 1322 ⁶⁶	15 crossbowmen
2 July-29 September 1377 ⁶⁷	4 men at arms 16 'Balister' 16 more 'Balister' 8 'pedite ad Lancem' 12 men of Corfe town 10 archers 20 'scutifer' 20 archers
Criccieth (Caernarvon) November 1284 ⁶⁸	30 men
Dover (Kent) 2 February 1339-8 March 1339 ⁶⁹	12 men (at arms?) 20 other men 14 other men 20 men at arms 40 footmen 40 archers
9 March-25 April 1339 ⁷⁰	20 men at arms 40 footmen 40 archers
26 April-6 June 1339 ⁷¹	20 men at arms 40 footmen 40 archers
7 June-1 August 1339 ⁷²	20 men at arms 40 footmen 40 archers
1 August-13 October 1339 ⁷³	20 men at arms 40 footmen 40 archers
20 October-22 December 1347 ⁷⁴	5 men
Dryslwyn (Carmarthen) post August 1287 ⁷⁵	2 knights 22 troopers 20 crossbowmen 80 archers
Dunstanburgh (Northumberland) 27 March-8 September 1322 ⁷⁶	10 men at arms 30 'homini armatori' 40 hobelars
post 1322 ⁷⁷	30 men at arms 100 hobelars
13 October-17 November 1322 ⁷⁸	Sir John Lillebourn 14 men at arms 60 hobelars
18 November 1322-13 January 1323 ⁷⁹	Sir John Lillebourn 16 men at arms 68 hobelars
13 January-14 May 1323 ⁸⁰	Sir John Lillebourn

⁶⁵ *C.W.R.*, p.291

⁶⁶ E.372/176 m.67

⁶⁷ E.101/36/23

⁶⁸ Morris, p.200

⁶⁹ E.101/22/15

⁷⁰ E.101/22/15

⁷¹ E.101/22/15

⁷² E.101/22/15

⁷³ E.101/22/16

⁷⁴ *B.P.R. I*, p.156

⁷⁵ Morris, p.214

⁷⁶ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.60r

⁷⁷ Prestwich, 1982, p.163

⁷⁸ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

⁷⁹ *ibid.*

15 September-14 October 1322 ⁸¹	29 men at arms 100 hobelars 18 men at arms 77 hobelars
15 October-18 November 1322 ⁸²	11 men at arms 64 hobelars
18 November-14 December 1322 ⁸³	17 men at arms 77 hobelars
14 December 1322-13 January 1323 ⁸⁴	18 men at arms 77 hobelars
13 January 1323-14 May 1323 ⁸⁵	9 men at arms 60 hobelars
Dynevor (Carmarthen) post August 1287 ⁸⁶	10 archers 20 crossbowmen
Egremont (Cumberland) February 1323 ⁸⁷	1 man at arms 3 foot
Ewyas (Herefordshire) 1 November 1317 ⁸⁸	30 men
Flint October 1294 ⁸⁹	24 horse 24 crossbowmen 120 archers
Gloucester 1 November 1317 ⁹⁰	20 men
Hadleigh (Essex) 1320-1321 ⁹¹	24 men
Harestan (Derbyshire) 19 March 1322 ⁹²	40 footmen ⁹³
Harlech (Merioneth) 21 October 1284 ⁹⁴	20 men 10 crossbowmen
High-Head (Cumberland) February 1323 ⁹⁵	4 men at arms 6 hobelars 6 foot
Knaresborough (Yorks) 28 January 1318 ⁹⁶	10 men at arms 30 footmen
6 March 1318 ⁹⁷	10 men at arms 30 footmen
Marlborough (Wilts) 25 April 1266 ⁹⁸	4 Knights

⁸⁰ *ibid.*

⁸¹ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.57v

⁸² *ibid.*

⁸³ *ibid.*

⁸⁴ *ibid.*

⁸⁵ *ibid.*

⁸⁶ Morris, p.214

⁸⁷ Morris, 1903, p.325

⁸⁸ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

⁸⁹ Morris, p.244

⁹⁰ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

⁹¹ *H.K.W. II*, p.661

⁹² *C.C.R. 1318-1323*, p.429

⁹³ vacated because unsealed

⁹⁴ *C.W.R.* p.291

⁹⁵ Morris, 1903, p.325; BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

⁹⁶ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.523

⁹⁷ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.529

	4 serjeants at arms 12 serjeants 54 footmen
Mitford (Northumberland) 1316 ⁹⁹	
Montgomery 4 February 1403 ¹⁰⁰	20 men at arms 100 archers
Naworth (Cumberland) February 1323 ¹⁰¹	1 man at arms 12 foot
Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland) 6 May 1315 ¹⁰²	10 men at arms
Northampton 1 November 1317 ¹⁰³	30 men
Nottingham 17 August 1312 ¹⁰⁴	10 men at arms 20 footsoldiers the constable 1 janitor 1 watchman
1328-1330 (peacetime) ¹⁰⁵	
Odiham (Hampshire) 3 January 1322 ¹⁰⁶	13 armed footmen 7 other footmen
Old Sarum (Wiltshire) 1 November 1317 ¹⁰⁷	20 men including crossbowmen
Oswestry (Shropshire) August 1282 ¹⁰⁸	2 heavy troopers 2 light troopers 3 crossbowmen 60 footmen
Oxford 1312 ¹⁰⁹	18 men
1 November 1317 ¹¹⁰	30 men
Pembroke 2 July 1377 ¹¹¹	2 Knights 40 men at arms 40 archers
Pendragon (Westmorland) February 1323 ¹¹²	1 man at arms 2 hoberlars 2 or 11 foot
Rhuddlan (Flint) Autumn 1277-1278 ¹¹³	14 household troopers
October 1294 ¹¹⁴	4 horse

⁹⁸ *I.Misc I*, no.319

⁹⁹ E.101.68/2 m.36

¹⁰⁰ *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.194

¹⁰¹ Morris, 1903, p.325

¹⁰² *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.173

¹⁰³ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹⁰⁴ *C.C.R. 1307-1313*, p.475

¹⁰⁵ E.101/18/15

¹⁰⁶ *C.C.R. 1318-1323*, p.411

¹⁰⁷ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹⁰⁸ Morris, p.172

¹⁰⁹ Prestwich, 1982, p.172

¹¹⁰ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹¹¹ *C.P.R. 1377-1381*, p.6

¹¹² Morris, 1903, p.325

¹¹³ Morris, p.145

¹¹⁴ Morris, p.244

	12 crossbowmen 24 archers
Scarborough (Yorkshire) 1322 ¹¹⁵	20 archers
Sherborne (Dorset) 5 February-30 June 1331 ¹¹⁶	4 balistarius 4 sagitarious pedito
Shrewsbury (Shropshire) 1 November 1317 ¹¹⁷	20 men
Skipton (Yorkshire) 1 November 1317 ¹¹⁸	20 men at arms 40 footmen
23 September-3 October 1322 ¹¹⁹	26 men at arms 44 hobelars
3-18 October 1322 ¹²⁰	6 men at arms 4 hobelars
16 October-3 November 1322 ¹²¹	36 men at arms 44 hobelars 20 footmen
3 November 1322-6 February 1323 ¹²²	6 men at arms 4 hobelars
6-21 February 1323 ¹²³	27 men at arms 44 hobelars
21 February-15 March 1323 ¹²⁴	6 men at arms 4 hobelars
Somerton (Lincs) 27 July 1359 ¹²⁵	22 men at arms 20 archers
Staward (Northumberland) September 1322 ¹²⁶	40 men at arms 100 hobelars
25 February 1323 ¹²⁷	2 men at arms 12 foot
Tower of London 6 December 1326 ¹²⁸	4 constables 30 armed footmen
20 July 1338 ¹²⁹	20 men at arms 50 archers
Wallingford (Berkshire) 1317 ¹³⁰	40 men
1 November 1317 ¹³¹	40 men including crossbowmen
Warkworth (Northumberland) 1318 ¹³²	31 men at arms 70 hobelars

¹¹⁵ Prestwich, 1982, p.163

¹¹⁶ BL, Cotton MS, Nero C VIII, fo.64r

¹¹⁷ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹¹⁸ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹¹⁹ *C.M.R.*, no.961

¹²⁰ *ibid.*

¹²¹ *ibid.*

¹²² *ibid.*

¹²³ *ibid.*

¹²⁴ *ibid.*

¹²⁵ *C.P.R. 1358-1361*, p.251; To defend and guard King John of France

¹²⁶ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.61r

¹²⁷ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.62v

¹²⁸ *C.C.R. 1323-1327*, p.620

¹²⁹ R. Barber, *Edward, Prince of Wales and Aquitaine*, London, 1978, p.29

¹³⁰ Prestwich, 1982, p.163

¹³¹ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹³² Prestwich, 1982, p.163

September 1319 ¹³³	16 men at arms 8 hobelars
15-18 September 1322 ¹³⁴	31 men at arms 70 hobelars
19-21 September 1322 ¹³⁵	38 men at arms 80 hobelars
22 September-14 October 1322 ¹³⁶ 40 men at arms	80 hobelars
15 October-12 November 1322 ¹³⁷ 34 men at arms	80 hobelars
13 November 1322-19 February 1323 ¹³⁸	40 men at arms 80 hobelars
20-28 February 1323 ¹³⁹	32 men at arms 74 hobelars
1-14 March 1323 ¹⁴⁰	40 men at arms 80 hobelars
15 March-14 May 1323 ¹⁴¹	32 men at arms 61 hobelars
Warwick	
1 November 1317 ¹⁴²	30 men
1323 ¹⁴³	Constable Janitor Watchman Keeper of Warren
Weobley (Hereford)	
1 November 1317 ¹⁴⁴	30 men
Windsor (Berkshire)	
18 August 1338 to 21 Aug 1339 ¹⁴⁵ 10 men at arms	20 archers
York	
1 November 1317 ¹⁴⁶	40 men
Group Garrisons	
Six Welsh castles	
26 September 1402 ¹⁴⁷	120 men at arms
Welsh garrisons	
7 October 1405 ¹⁴⁸	200 men at arms 8000 archers
29 January 1406 ¹⁴⁹	1100 men at arms 3800 archers

¹³³ Bates, p.93

¹³⁴ BL Stowe MS 553, fo.57r

¹³⁵ *ibid.*

¹³⁶ *ibid.*

¹³⁷ *ibid.*

¹³⁸ *ibid.*

¹³⁹ *ibid.*

¹⁴⁰ *ibid.*

¹⁴¹ *ibid.*

¹⁴² *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹⁴³ Prestwich, 1982, p.163

¹⁴⁴ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505

¹⁴⁵ E.101/21/22

¹⁴⁶ *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.504

¹⁴⁷ *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.122

¹⁴⁸ *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.147

¹⁴⁹ *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.156

Private Garrisons

Cefnlllys (Radnor) for Roger de Mortimer
Summer 1282¹⁵⁰

8 horse
20 foot

Dolforwyn (Montgomery) for Roger de Mortimer
Summer 1282¹⁵¹

8 horse
20 foot

Kenilworth (Warwickshire), for Thomas of Lancaster
1313-1314¹⁵²

The constable
6 archers

Radnor for Roger de Mortimer
Summer 1282¹⁵³

4 horse
12 foot

Skenfrith (Monmouth) for John of Gaunt
19 June 1381¹⁵⁴

7 archers

Tickhill (Yorkshire) for John of Gaunt
18 June 1381¹⁵⁵

20 men at arms & archers

Tinboeth (Radnor) for Roger de Mortimer
Summer 1282¹⁵⁶

5 horse
30 foot

¹⁵⁰ Morris, p.172

¹⁵¹ Morris, p.172

¹⁵² Prestwich, 1982, p.164

¹⁵³ Morris, p.172

¹⁵⁴ *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.531

¹⁵⁵ *ibid.*, no.535

¹⁵⁶ Morris, p.172

Castle	Name	Dates
Dynevor (Carm) Gloucester	Geoffrey Louthor	on 19 June 1421
	Walter de Pederton	on 29 July 1297
	Robert Aston	from 23 Aug 1369
	William Beauchamp	from 9 Dec 1392
Kenilworth (Warks) Knaresborough (Yorks)	John Herley	on 18 April 1383
	William de Burbrigge	dead by 6 March 1325
Melbourne (Derby)	Henry du Boys	1338
	Robert Dowbyggynge	on 27 June 1396
	John Halswayn	on 1379-80 (Private castles)
Montgomery	Philip de Middelton	on 8 June 1314, not by 10 March 1315
	William de Chauldon	on 8 Aug 1318
Norwich	William Gunneys	on 26 June 1334
	John de Middleton	on 12 July 1390, on 12 July 1390
		on 12 July 1373
Nottingham	Robert de Morton	1399
	John Knevyton	1399
	Robert Harbotill	on 24 May 1321
Oakham (Rutland) Portchester (Hamps)	Thomas de Wympton	on 29 Sept 1369
	Thomas del More	on 1 May 1390
Queenborough (Kent) Rochester (Kent)	John Cook	1376
	John de Welton	c. 1353-60
	Roger de Say	
	Nicholas Heryng	c. 1360-9
	William Godefray	c. 1360-9
	Thomas White	lately 29 Jan 1384
Rockingham (N.Hants)	Almaric la Zusche	on 25 May 1321
St. Briavels (Glou)	Thomas de Stone	on 20 Aug 1347
	John Lyoun	on 24 May 1317
	Guy de Briene	for life from 26 July 1390, still on 30 July 1391
Scarborough (Yorks)	Philip de Hambury	on 14 July 1335, still on 8 Dec 1336
Somerton (Lincs) Tower Of London	Nicholas Beek	on 9 June 1377
	Giles de Audenardo	on 22 Jan 1279
	Richard de Waldegrave	on 8 June 1280, on 1 May 1282
	Ranulph de Dacre	on 24 Dec 1284 on 27 Dec 1284
	William de Herlisonn	c.1335
	Robert le Brut	c.1335
	Walter de Harewell	c.1338
	John de Wynewyk	on 27 Nov 1342
	Thomas Rous	1347-1348
	Walter de Birton	on/to 25 Jan 1360
	Thomas de la Vache	on 23 Nov 1365
	Robert Ruthyn	dead by 14 Sept 1371
	Walter de Chippenham	from 14 Sept 1371
	Robert Neuton	on 20 Nov 1381
William Lye	on 14 April 1395	
Robert Thorle, esq	on 9 Jan 1400	
Robert German	on 8 Aug 1400	

Castle	Name	Dates
	Henry Mulsho	to 4 Aug 1411
	Simon Kampe	from 4 Aug 1411
		not by 24 May 1414
Wallingford (Berks)	Thomas Huberd	on 8 Aug 1346, still on 5 Nov 1346 (Private)
	Thomas de Hungerford	on 1 March 1369
Warkworth (Nthumb)	John Hardyng	May 1406
Warwick	William de Sniton	on 4 March 1322
Windsor (Berks)	James de Dorchester	on 14 May 1351
	Robert de Hertley	on 7 Feb 1374, still on 1 May 1381
	Thomas Tyle	for life from 10 May 1384, still on 7 Dec 1386
	Nicholas Loude	on 12 June 1396
	John Horsey	to 5 Sept 1413
	John Wyntershull	from 5 Sept 1413

Summary by Castle

Castle	Individuals	Years Covered
Abergavenny (Monmouth)	1	1
Bamborough (Northumb.)	1	1
Bristol (Gloucester)	1	1
Caernarvon	2	2
Cardigan	1	1
Chepstow (Monmouth)	2	5
Chirk (Denb)	1	1
Conway (Caern.)	1	1
Corfe (Dorset)	4	11
Criccieth (Caern.)	1	1
Denbigh	1	1
Devizes (Wilts)	1	1
Dover (Kent)	21	30
Dynevor (Carm.)	1	1
Gloucester	2	2
Kenilworth (Warks.)	1	1
Knaresborough (Yorks.)	2	2
Melbourne (Derby)	1	2
Montgomery	3	4
Norwich	1	1
Nottingham	1	1
Oakham (Rutland)	1	1
Portchester (Hamps.)	2	2
Rochester (Kent)	4	4
Rockingham (Nhants)	2	2
St. Briavels (Glous.)	2	3
Sandal (Yorks.)	1	2
Scarborough (Yorks.)	1	2
Somerton (Lincs.)	1	1
Tower of London	14	13
Wallingford (Berks.)	2	2
Warwick	1	1
Windsor (Berks.)	6	15

Appendix Sixteen – Constables for the Queen

Constables of castles held by Queen Eleanor of Provence

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Gloucester (Glou)	Imbert de Monte Ferrandi	No	-1278-
Marlborough (Wilts)	John de Brabenham?	No	before 1290

Constables of castles held by Queen Eleanor of Castile

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Bolsover (Derby)	Walter de la Grave	No	1290-
Harestan (Derby)	Thomas de Normanvill	No	-1282
	William de Bagot	No	1282-
	Richard Foliot	No	1290-
Odiham (Hamps)	John de London?	No	1275-
	Philip de Pirye	No	-1278-
Orford (Suffolk)	Robert de Ufford	No	1275-6
	Richard de Holebrok	No	1276-80
Stamford (Lincs)	Philip de Stanburn	No	-1276-

Constables of castles held by Queen Margaret

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Cambridge	Swynford, John de	No	1311
	Crek, John de	No	1311-1314
	Scalariis, Thomas	No	1314-1315
	Giffard, Ralph	No	1315-1318
Devizes (Wiltshire)	John Bluet	Yes	-1308
	Hugh le Despenser	Yes	1308
Gloucester (Glou.)	Walter de Beauchamp	No	-1300-1303
	Alice widow of Walter	No	1303
	Walter de Gloucester	Yes	-1305-1308
	Nicholas de Kyngeston	Yes	1308
Hadleigh (Essex)	Roger Filliol	Yes	1311-1312-
Leeds (Kent)	John de Northwode	No	-1300-
	Bart. de Badlesmere	Yes	1311-
	Thomas de Cotingham	Yes	1314-
	Bart. de Badlesmere	Yes	1317-1318-
Marlborough (Wilts)	Eustace de Hache	No	-1299-1302-
	John Abel	Yes	-1308
	Hugh le Despenser	Yes	1308
Mere (Wilts)	Richard de Chuseldem	Yes	-1303-1308-

Constables of castles held by Queen Isabella

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Devizes (Wiltshire)	Robert Lewer	No ¹	1321-
Hadleigh (Essex)	Roger de Wodeham	No	-1327-
Hertford	John, Bp of Ely	No	1330-
	Robert de Louthe	Yes	1358-1383-
Leeds (Kent)	Owan Corder	No	1331-
	Abp. of Canterbury	Yes	1337-1340
	Walter de Chesthunte	Yes	1340
	Reynold Cobham	No	1340-1341
Mere (Wiltshire)	John de Mere	Unclear	1337-1358?
Wallingford (Berkshire)	Edmund Bacon	Yes	1312-1318
	William le Mareschal	No	-1326
	John le Stonore	No	1326
	Miles de Beauchamp	No	1326

Constables of castles held by Queen Philippa

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Bristol (Gloucester)	Almaric la Zousch	No	1331-
	John de Hegham	Yes	-1335-
	John la Ryvere	No	-1338-1340-
	Robert Flambard, k's yeoman	No?	-1347-
	Edmund Flambard	Yes	-1347-1360-
	Robert de Fouleshurst	Yes	-1361-1369
	Hugh de Segrave, Q's esq., kn.	Yes	1369-1373
Devizes (Wiltshire)	Roger de Beauchamp	Yes	1340-44-
Marlborough (Wiltshire)	Robert Russel	No	-1345-1340-
	Thomas de Hungerford, kn.	Yes	-1359-1360-
Odiham (Hampshire)	William Trussel of Cublesdon	No	-1339-1362-
Rockingham (Northants)	John de Verdoun	Yes	-1336-1354-

Constables of castles held by Queen Anne

Castle	Constables	For Queen?	Dates
Bristol (Gloucester)	John de Thorpe, Kn.	No	1373-1386-
Devizes (Wiltshire)	Roger de Beauchamp, Kn.	No	-1372-1379
	Nicholas de Sharnesfeld	No	1380-1381
	John Lovel, Kn.	No	1381-
Leeds (Kent)	John Devereux	No	1378-1382-
Odiham (Hampshire)	Bernard Brocas	No	1377-1386-

Constables of castles held by Queen Joan

Castle	Constable	For Queen?	Dates
Barton Seagrave (Northants)	Richard de Colfox, Arnuld Hulker	Unclear	1406-1408
Nottingham	Richard Grey of Codnor	Yes	1406-1412-

¹ Queen Isabella retained the issues and profits

Appendix Seventeen – Constables of Privately Owned Castles

Castle	Owner	Constable	Year
Appleby (Westm.)	Roger de Clifford	Melkengthorp, Geoffrey de	1280
Barnard Castle (Dur)	John Balliol	Chancellor, Thomas	-1295
	Bishop of Durham	Chancellor, Thomas	1295-
	Thomas Beauchamp, e. of Warwick	Ros, John de	1387
Belvoir (Leics)	John de Ros	Shropshire, Richard	1388
Beverstone (Gloucester)	Thomas ap Adam	Thurmond, William	-1330
Bowes (Yrks)	John, duke of Brittany	Nowel, John	1322
Bramber (Sussex)	John de Mowbray	Derby, John de	1362
	Thomas de Mowbray, Earl Marshal	Nicholl, Richard fitz	1404
Brough (Westm)	Maud de Clifford	Cliderhou, Robert de	1316
	Elizabeth de Clifford	Corrye, Adam	1390
	Elizabeth de Clifford	Crakanthorpe, John de	1390
Caldicot (Mon)	Thomas of Woodstock, e. Gloucester	Clopton, John	1401
Cardiff (Glam)	Hugh Despenser	Graunt, Roger le	1326
Cardigan	Edmund of Lancaster	Beauchamp, John de	1277
	Edmund of Lancaster	Bolevill, William de	1277
Carmarthen	Edmund of Lancaster	Beauchamp, John de	1277
	Edmund of Lancaster	Bolevill, William de	1277
Carreg Cennon (Carm.)	Hugh le Despenser yng.	Inge, John	
Castle Rising (Norf)	John de Montefort, d. Brittany	Austin, John	1378
	John de Montefort, d. Brittany	Fotheringay, Richard	1378
			1384
Clifford (Heref)	Roger de Mortimer	Raulyns, William	1397
	Edmund de Mortimer	Raulyns, William	1400
Cockermouth (Cumb)	Isabella de Forz, countess Aumale	Weston, Thomas de	1280
			1281
Dunstanburgh (Numb)	Henry, earl of Lancaster	Lilleburn, John de	1326
	Henry of Grosmont, d. Lancaster	Bertrem, Robert	1361
	John of Gaunt	Ildreton, Sir Thomas	1380
Eardisley (Heref)	Roger de Clifford	Taillur, Peter le	1309
Framlingham (Suff)	Margaret Marschal	Lee, William atte	1382
			1384
Goodrich (Heref)	William de Valence	Cokerel, Robert	1280
Hertford (Herts)	John of Gaunt, d. Lancaster	Louth, Robert de	1394
	John of Gaunt, d. Lancaster	Beauchamp, Edward	1394
Kenilworth (Warks)	John of Gaunt	Deyncourt, John	1380
			1382
			1383
			1391
Lincoln	Thomas, e. Lancaster	Beek, John de	1319
	John of Gaunt	Barton, Oliver de	1375
			1383-4
			1392-3
Liverpool (Lancs)	Henry of Grosmont, d. Lancaster	Baret, Janekyn	1361
Llantrisant (Glam)	Edmund Despenser	Davyntre, William	1374
	Thomas Despenser		1391
Mitford (Numb)	Aymer de Valence, e. Pembroke	Lilleburn, John de	1328
New Buckenham (Norf)	Adam de Clifton	Morlee, John de	1367
Pickering (Yrks)	John of Gaunt	Rouclyf, David	1393
	Henry Bolingbroke	Rouclyf, David	1393
Pontefract (Yrks)	Henry de Lacy, e. Lincoln	Stanesfeld, Oliver de	1306
Radnor	Margaret, Lady Mortimer	Danyel, John	1326
Richmond (Yrks)	John III, duke of Brittany	Quassington, Roger de	1338
	John of Gaunt	Urswyk, Walter	1362
			1368
Sandal (Yrks)	Edward, d. of York	le Scrope, William e. Wilts,	1397
	Edmund Langley, d. York	Bosevill, John of Chete	1368

Castle	Owner	Constable	Year
			1370
Skipton (Yrks)	Thomas de Clifford	Grandorge, Nicholas de	1389
	Thomas de Clifford	Dautre, Gilbert	1389
			1389
			1391
Tenby (Pemb)	Laurence de Hastings	Redhefd, William	1347
			1348
	John de Hastings, e. Pembroke	Abraham, Roger	1376
	William Beauchamp of Abergavenny	Stephen, John	1400
			1402
Totnes (Devon)	Lord le Zouche	Isham, John	1415
Trematon (Corn)	John de Eltham, E. Cornwall	Erth, Henry de	1335
Usk (Monmouth)	Elizabeth de Burgo	Lassales, John	1325
Warkworth (Nthumb)	Robert fitz Roger	William de Toggesdene	1297
	Henry Percy, e. Northumberland	John Cresswell	1403
	Henry Percy, e. Northumberland	John de Middelham	1405
Wisbech (Cambs)	Bishop of Ely	Thomas de Baa	-1356
	Bishop of Ely	Ralph Danyell of Walsoken	1376
			1388
Rose (Cumb)	Bishop of Ely	John Rochefort, kn.	1401
	Bishop of Carlisle	John de Dokwra, esq.	1404
			1408
Durham	Bishop of Carlisle	William Louthre	1414
	Bishop of Durham	Philip Darcy	1301
	Archbishop of Canterbury	John Charney	1382
Saltwood (Kent)			1383
Sleaford (Lincs)	Archbishop of Canterbury	Roger Honyton	1407
	Bishop of Lincoln	Reginald Courtoys	1398
			1404
Newark (Notts)	Bishop of Lincoln	Henry Beek	1354
Norham (Nthumb)	Bishop of Durham	Robert de Maners	1333
	Bishop of Durham		1345
	Bishop of Durham	Nicholas de Dagworth	1375
	Bishop of Durham	John Heron	1375
	Bishop of Durham		1381
	Bishop of Durham	Gerard Heron	1386
	Bishop of Durham	Robert de Ogle	1403
Taunton (Somerset)	Bishop of Winchester	Adam Draycote	1327
Eccleshall (Staffs)	Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield	Gilbert de Cottesmore	1359

Appendix Eighteen – Castles in Wardship, 1272-1422

- Albo Monasterio, John de, born 1338, inherited 1348 aged 10, of age c.1359, castles: Ennor (Scilly)
- Arundel, Richard fitzAlan, earl of, born 1267, inherited by 1280, aged 13, of age 1288, castles: Arundel (Sussex), Clun (Shropshire), Oswestry (Shropshire), Shrawardyn (Shropshire)
- Arundel, Edmund fitzAlan, earl of, born c.1285, inherited 1302 aged 16, of age 1307, castles: Arundel (Sussex), Chirk (Denbigh), Clun (Shropshire), Denbigh, Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Oswestry (Shropshire), Shrawardine (Shropshire)
- Audley, Thomas de, born 1289, inherited 1299 aged 10, died underage 1308, castles: Heighley (Staffs), Redcastle (Shropshire)
- Audley, Nicholas de, born 1289, inherited 1308 aged 19, of age 1310, castles: Heighley (Staffs), Redcastles (Shropshire), Llandovery (Carmarthen)
- Audley, James de, born 1313, inherited 1316, aged 3, of age c.1334, castles: Heighley (Staffs), Redcastle (Shropshire), Llandovery (Carmarthen)
- Badlesmere, Giles de, born 1314, restored 1328 aged 14, control in 1333 while underage, castles: Chileham (Kent), Lyonshall (Hereford)
- Baskervill, Richard, born 1371, inherited 1374 aged 2, of age 1392, castles: Eardisley (Hereford)
- Beauchamp, Thomas de, Earl of Warwick, born 1314, inherited 1315, aged 1, of age c.1335, castles: Barnard Castle (Durham), Colwyn (Radnor), Beaudesert (Warwick), Elmley (Worcestershire), Swansea (Glamorgan), Oystermouth (Glamorgan), Warwick, Worcester
- Beauchamp, Richard de, Earl of Warwick, born 1382, inherited 1401, aged 19, of age c.1403, castles: Barnards Castle (Durham), Beaudesert (Warks), Elmley (Worcs), Painscastle (Radnor), Warwick, Worcester
- Beaumont, John de, born 1361, inherited 1369 aged 8, of age 1383, castles: Folkingham (Lincs)
- Beaumont, Henry de, born 1380, inherited 1396 aged 16, of age 1401, castles: Folkingham (Lincs)
- Beaumont, John de, born 1409, inherited 1413 aged 4, of age 1430, castle: Folkingham (Lincs)
- Bere, Thomas, born 1401, inherited 1403 aged 2, of age 1422, castles: Fortified manor called Webley (Hereford & Marches), possibly Weobley castle (Hereford)
- Berkeley, Thomas de, of Brimpsfield, born 1333, inherited 1347 aged 14, of age 1354, owned Brimpsfield (Gloucester)
- Berkeley, Thomas de, born 1352, inherited 1368 aged 16, of age 1373, owned Berkeley (Gloucester)
- Berkeley, James de, inherited 1417, possibly of age, castles: Berkeley (Gloucester) in wardship for 5 months.
- Brewosa, John, born 1302, aged 1305 aged 3, of age 1323, castles: Buckingham
- Bohun, Humphrey de, earl of Hereford & Essex, born 1342, inherited 1361 aged 19, of age 1363, Brecon, Caldicot (Monmouth), Hay (Brecon), Huntingdon Hereford), Kimbolton (Huntingdon), Pleshey (Essex)
- Botiller, William, born 1274, inherited 1290 aged 16, of age 1295, castles: Wem (Shropshire)
- Bulmer, Ralph, born 1403, inherited 1406 aged 3, castles: reversion of Wilton (Yorkshire)
- Burley, John de, inherited 1401 while underaged, castles: Burley (Rutland)
- Carreu, Leonard de, born 1342, inherited 1362 aged 20, of age 1363, castles: Carew (Pembroke)
- Cherleton, John de, of Powys, born c.1360, inherited 1374, aged 14, of age c.1381, castles: Powis (Montgomery), Wrockwardine (Shropshire) [Charlton]
- Clare, Gilbert de, earl of Gloucester, born 1291, inherited 1295 aged 4, created earl 1307 aged 16, of age 1312, castles: Caerlion (Monmouth), Caerphilly (Glamorgan), Cardiff (Glamorgan), Clare (Suffolk), Dinas Powis (Glamorgan), Hanley (Worcester), Kenfig (Glamorgan), Llanblethian (Glam.), Llangibby (Monmouth), Llangynwyd (Glamorgan), Llantrisant (Glamorgan), Machen (Monmouth), Neath (Glam.), Newport (Monmouth), Talavan (Glamorgan), Tonbridge (Kent) From Abp. Canterbury, Trelleck (Monmouth), Usk (Monmouth)
- Clifford, Robert de, born 1274, inherited 1292 aged 18, of age 1295, castles: Appleby (Westmorland), Brough (Westmorland), Brougham (Westmorland), Pendragon (Westmorland), Skipton (Yorks)
- Clifford, Roger de, born 1299, inherited 1314 aged 15, of aged 1321, castles: : Appleby (Westmorland), Brough (Westmorland), Brougham (Westmorland), Pendragon (Westmorland), Skipton (Yorks)
- Clifford, Robert de, born 1328, inherited 1344 aged 16, died underage in 1345, castles: : Appleby (Westmorland), Brough (Westmorland), Brougham (Westmorland)
- Clifford, Roger de, born 1334, inherited 1345 aged 11, of age 1355, castles: Appleby (Westmorland), Brougham (Westmorland), Pendragon (Westmorland)
- Clifford, John de, born 1388, inherited 1391 aged 3, of age 1409, castles: : Appleby (Westmorland), Brough (Westmorland), Pendragon (Westmorland), Skipton (Yorks)
- Clifton, Adam, born 1307, inherited 1316 aged 9, of age 1328, castles: New Buckenham (Norfolk)

Clifton, Constantine de, born c.1372, inherited from mother, 1391, aged 19, of age c.1393, castles: New Buckenham (Norfolk)

Cobham, Thomas de, of Rundale, born 1343, inherited 1361 aged 19, of age 1363, castles: Allington (Kent)

Colvill, Robert de, born 1363, inherited 1367 aged 4, died 1369 underage, castles: Benefield (Northants)

Cornwall, Geoffrey, underage 1346, castles: Stapleton (Shropshire)

Cornwall, Brian, born 1355, inherited 1365 aged 10, of age 1376, castles: Stapleton (Shropshire)

Courtenay, Hugh de, earl of Devon, born 1275, inherited 1293 aged 18, of age 1296, castles: Plympton (Devon)

Courtenay, Edward de, earl of Devon, born 1357, inherited 1377 aged 20, of age 1378, castles: Okehampton (Devon), Plympton (Devon), Powderham (Devon), Tiverton (Devon)

Courtenay, Thomas de, earl of Devon, born 1414, inherited 1422 aged 8, of age 1435, castles: Okehampton (Devon), Plympton (Devon), Powderham (Devon), Tiverton (Devon)

Dacre, Thomas, born 1387, inherited 1399 aged 12, of age 1408, castles: Naworth (Cumberland)

Darcy, John, born 1351, inherited 1356 aged 5, died underage, castles: Whorlton (Yorkshire)

Darcy, Philip, born 1352, inherited 1368 aged 16, of age 1373, castles: Whorlton (Yorkshire)

Despenser, Edward, born 1337, inherited 1349 aged 12, of age 1358, castles: Caerphilly (Glamorgan), Cardiff (Glamorgan), Llantrissant (Glamorgan), Longton (Hereford) [Ewyas], Whitchurch (Glamorgan)

Despenser, Thomas, born 1373, inherited 1375 aged 2, of age 1394, castles: Cardiff (Glamorgan), Caerphilly (Glamorgan), Clun (Shropshire), Elmley (Worcester), Hanley (Worcester), Kenfig (Glamorgan), Llantrisant (Glamorgan), Llanblethan (Glamorgan), Moor End (Northampton), Neath (Glamorgan), Talavan (Glamorgan)

Despenser, Richard, inherited 1400, died by 1416, underage, castles: Clun (Shropshire), Kenfig (Glamorgan), Llantrisant (Glamorgan)

Dyve, John de, born 1273, inherited 1275 aged 2, of age 1294, castles: Deddington (Oxfordshire)

Faucomberge, Thomas de, born 1344, inherited 1362 aged 18, of age 1365, castles: Skelton (Yorkshire)

Felton, John de, born 1388, inherited 1396 aged 8, died 1403 underage, castles: Edlingham (Northumberland)

Freyville, Baldwin de, born c.1368, inherited 1387 aged 19, of age 1389, castles: Tamworth (Staffordshire)

Freyville, Baldwin, born 1395, inherited 1400 aged 5, of age 1416, castles: Tamworth (Staffordshire)

Fourival, Thomas de, born 1322, inherited 1339 aged 17, of age 1343, castles: Alton (Staffs), Sheffield (Yorkshire)

Giffard, John de, of Brymmesfeld, born 1287, inherited 1399 aged 12, of age 1308, castles: Brimpsfield (Gloucester), Carreg Cennon (Carmarthen)

Graystoke, Ralph baron, born c.1353, inherited 1359, aged 6, of age c.1374, castles: Graystoke (Cumberland), Morpeth (Northumberland)

Grey, Richard de, of Wilton, born c.1393, inherited 1396 aged 3, of age c.1414, castles: Wilton (Hereford), held by his mother after 1396

Harrington, John, born c.1328, inherited 1347 aged 19, of age 1349, castles: Gleaston (Lancs)

Harrington, Robert, born c.1356, inherited 1363 aged 7, of age 1377, castles: Gleaston (Lancs)

Hastings, John de, lord of Abergavenny, born 1262, inherited 1269, aged 7, of age 1283, castles: Abergavenny (Monmouth), Cilgarren (Pembroke)

Hastings, Laurence de, earl of Pembroke, born 1320, inherited 1325 aged 5, of age 1341, castles: Abergavenny (Monmouth), Fillongley (Warwickshire), Cilgarran (Pembroke), Pembroke, Tenby (Pembroke)

Hastings, John de, earl of Pembroke, born c.1347, inherited 1348, aged 1, of age c.1368, castles: Abergavenny (Monmouth), Chepstow (Monmouth), Cilgarren (Pembroke), Manorbier (Pembroke), Pembroke, Tenby (Pembroke)

Hastings, John de, earl of Pembroke, born c.1372, inherited 1375, aged 3, died 1389, still under age, castles: Abergavenny (Monmouth), Huntingdon (Hereford), Cilgarren (Pembroke), Pembroke, Tenby (Pembroke), Manorbier (Pembroke)

Hastings, Richard de, born 1381, inherited 1401 aged 20, of age 1402, castles: Slingsby (Yorkshire) held by his mother

Heton, William, born 1393, inherited 1399 aged 6, died 1401 underage, castles: Chillingham (Northumberland)

Holland, Thomas de, earl of Kent, born 1350, inherited 1360 aged 10, castles: Castle Donnington (Leicester), prob. held by his mother

Holland, John de, earl of Huntingdon, earl of Exeter, born 1395, inherited 1400 aged 5, of age 1416, castles: Barnstaple (Devon), Trematon (Cornwall)

Langley, Edmund, future duke of York, born 1341, granted castles 1347 aged 6, of age 1362, castles: Sandal (Yorkshire), Conisborough (Yorkshire)

Latimer, Thomas de, born c.1341, inherited 1361 aged 20, of age 1362, castles: Braybrooke (Nhants)

Lovel, John, born 1341, inherited 1347 aged 6, died underage 1361, castles: Titchmarsh (Northamptonshire)

Lumley, Ralph de, born 1361, inherited 1374 aged 13, of age 1382, castles: Kilton (Yorks)

Lumley, John de, born c.1384, inherited 1400 aged 16, of age 1405, castles: Kilton (Yorks)

Maners, Robert, heir of, under age in 1355 and 1368, castle: Etal (Northumberland)

Maners, John, heir of, under age in 1408, castle: Etal (Northumberland)

Mauley, Peter, 8th, born 1378, inherited 1383 aged 5, of age 1399, castles: Mulgrave (Yorkshire)

Mohaut, Roger de, born 1262, inherited 1275 aged 13, of age 1283, castles: Castle Rising (Norfolk)

Mohun, John de, born 1270, inherited 1279 aged 9, of age 1291, castles: Dunster (Somerset)

Montague, William de, earl of Salisbury, born 1329, inherited 1344 aged 15, of age 1350, castles: Carisbrook (Hampshire), Christchurch Twynham (Hampshire), Denbigh, Mold (Flint), Sherbourne (Dorset), Wark On Tweed (Northumberland)

Montfort, John de, born 1291, inherited 1296 aged 5, of age 1312, owned Beaudesert (Warwickshire) from earls of Warwick

Mortimer, Roger de, future earl of March, born c.1288, inherited 1304 aged 16, of age 1309, castles: Cefnlllys (Radnor), Denbigh, Knucklas (Radnor), Radnor, Rhayadr (Radnor)

Mortimer, Roger de, earl of March, born 1328, inherited 1332 aged 4, seisen 1342 aged 14, of age 1349, fully restored 1354, castles in wardship: Radnor, Wigmore (Hereford), possibly Narberth (Pembroke)

Mortimer, Edmund de, earl of March, born 1352, inherited 1360 aged 8, of age 1373, castles: Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Builth (Brecknock), Clifford (Hereford), Dinas (Brecknock), Knucklas (Radnor), Ludlow (Shropshire), Montgomery, Radnor, Wigmore (Hereford)

Mortimer, Roger de, Earl of March, born 1374, inherited 1381, aged 7, of age c.1395, castles: Blean Llyfni (Brecknock), Bridgewater (Somerset), Builth (Brecknock), Caerlion (Monmouth), Cefnlllys (Radnor), Clare (Suffolk), Clifford (Hereford), Denbigh, Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Glasbury (Radnor), Knucklas (Radnor), Ludlow (Shropshire), Montgomery, Narberth (Pembroke), Radnor, Llangibby (Monmouth), Trelleck (Monmouth), Usk (Monmouth), Wigmore (Hereford),

Mortimer, Edmund de, earl of March, born 1391, inherited 1398 aged 7, of age 1412, castles: Blaen Llyfni (Brecknock), Bridgewater (Somerset), Builth (Brecknock), Cefnlllys (Radnor), Clare (Suffolk), Clifford (Hereford), Denbigh, Dinas (Brecknock), Dolforwyn (Montgomery), Holt (Denbigh) [Caerlion], Llangibby (Monmouth) [Tregruk], Longton (Hereford) [Ewyas Lacy], Ludlow (Shropshire), Montgomery, Narberth (Pembroke), Radnor, Trelleck (Monmouth), Usk (Monmouth), Wigmore (Hereford)

Mowbray, John, earl of Nottingham, born 1365, created earl 1377, died 1383 underage, castles: Brambre (Sussex)

Mowbray, Thomas, earl Marshal, born 1385, inherited 1399, aged 14, died underage 1405, castles: Barton Segrave (Northampton), Brambre (Sussex), Bretby (Derbyshire), Chepstow (Monmouth), Framlingham (Suffolk), Swansea (Glamorgan)

Mowbray, John, born 1392, inherited 1405 aged 13, of age 1313, castles: Barton Segrave (Northampton), Brambre (Sussex), Chepstow (Monmouth), Framlingham (Suffolk), Swansea (Glamorgan)

Multon, John de, born 1308, inherited 1322 aged 14, of age 1329, castles: Egremont (Cumberland)

Nevill, John de, born 1300, inherited 1319, of age 1321, castles: Hornby (Lancashire) from earl of Lancaster

Norwico, John de, born 1352, inherited 1366 aged 14, died underage 1372, castles: Mettingham (Norfolk)

Ogle, Robert de, born 1353, inherited 1362 aged 9, of age 1372, castles: Ogle (Northumberland)

Pauncefot, Grymbald, born 1318, inherited 1332 aged 14, of age 1339, castles: Crickhowell (Brecknock)

Percy, Henry de, born 1298, inherited 1314 aged 16, of age 1319, castles: Alnwick (Northumberland)

Pole, William de la, earl of Suffolk, born 1396, inherited 1415 aged 19, of age 1417, castles: Orford (Suffolk), Eye (Suffolk), both held by his mother from feb. 1416

Pychard, Roger, born 1290, inherited 1306 aged 16, castles: Tretower (Brecknock)

Restwold, Richard, born 1364, inherited 1374 age 10, of age 1385?, owned High Head (Cumberland)

Roche, John de, born 1368, inherited 1376 aged 8, of age 1389, owned Maenclochog (Pembroke)

Ros, Thomas de, of Kendal, born 1306, inherited 1310 aged 3 ½, of age 1327, castles: Kendal (Westmorland)

Ros, William de, of Hamelak, born c.1328, inherited 1343, aged c.15, of age 1349, castles: Belvoir (Leicester), Helmsley (Yorkshire)

Ros, Thomas de, of Hamelak, born c.1338, inherited 1353, aged c.15, of age 1359, castles: Belvoir (Leicester), Helmsley (Yorkshire)

Ros, John de, of Hamelak, born 1263, inherited 1383 aged 20, of age 1384, castles: Belvoir (Leicester), Helmsley (Yorkshire)

Ros, John de, of Hamelak, born c.1399, inherited 1414, aged c.15, of age 1419, castles: Chileham (Kent), Belvoir (Leicester), Helmsley (Yorkshire)

Ros, Thomas de, of Hamelak, born c.1406, inherited 1421, aged c.15, of age 1427, castles: Belvoir (Leicester) (Helmsley and Chileham held by his mother)

Scrope, Henry de, of Bolton, born 1418, inherited 1420, aged 2, of age 1439, castles: Bolton (Yorkshire)

Segrave, John, born 1315, inherited 1325 aged 10, of age 1336, castles: Bretby (Derbyshire), Caludon (Warwickshire)

Somery, Roger, born 1255, inherited 1273 aged 18, of age 1278, castles: Dudley (Staffs)

Somery, John, born 1279, inherited 1291 aged 12, of age 1300, castles: Dudley (Staffs)

Stafford, Thomas, earl of, born 1368, inherited 1386, aged 18, of age c.1389, castles: Caus (Shropshire), Stafford, Newport (Monmouth), Tonbridge (Kent) from Archbishop of Canterbury

Stafford, William, inherited 1392, died 1395, still underage, castles: Caus (Shropshire), Stafford, Newport (Monmouth), Tonbridge (Kent) from Archbishop of Canterbury

Stafford, Edmund, earl of, born 1378, inherited 1395, aged 17, of age c.1399, castles: Caus (Shropshire), Stafford, Newport (Monmouth), Tonbridge (Kent) from Archbishop of Canterbury

Stafford, Humphrey, earl of, born 1402, inherited 1403 aged 1, of age 1423, castles: Caus (Shropshire), Newport (Monmouth), Stafford, Tonbridge (Kent) from archbishop of Canterbury

Strange, John le, of Blackmere & Whitchurch, born 1309, inherited 1323 aged 14, of age 1330, castles: Corfham (Shropshire)

Stratbolgi, David de, born 1307, inherited 1327 aged 20, of age 1328, castles: Castle Acre (Norfolk), Chileham (Kent), Mitford (Northumberland)

Stratbolgi, David de, born 1334, inherited 1336 aged 2, of age 1355, castles: Mitford (Northumberland)

Talbot, John, of Richard's Castle, born 1336, inherited 1355 aged 19, of age 1357, castles: Richards Castle (Hereford) held by his mother in jointure

Talbot, John, of Richard's Castle, born 1375, inherited 1382 aged 7, died 1388 underage, castles: Richards Castle (Hereford)

Talbot, Gilbert de, born 1383, inherited 1396 aged 13, of age 1404, castles: Goodrich (Hereford)

Tatershale, Robert de, born 1288, inherited 1303, aged 15, died underage 1306, castles: Tattershall (Lincoln), New Buckenham (Norfolk)

Tuchet, John, lord Audley, born 1371, inherited 1391 aged 20, of age 1392, castles: Redcastle (Shropshire), Heighley (Staffs)

Tuchet, James, lord Audley, born 1399, inherited 1409 aged 10, of age 1420, castles: Llandovery (Carmarthen), Newport (Pembroke), Redcastle (Shropshire), Heighley (Staffs)?

Ufford, Robert de, born 1279, inherited 1298 aged 19, of age 1300, castles: Orford (Suffolk)

Umframville, Gilbert de, earl of Angus, born 1310, inherited 1325, aged 15, of age c.1331, castles: Harbottle (Northumberland), Prudhoe (Northumberland)

Umframville, Gilbert de, born 1390, inherited 1391, aged 1, of aged 1411, castles: Harbottle (Northumberland), Otterburn (Northumberland)

Veel, John, born 1408, inherited 1410 aged 2, of age 1429, castles: St. Fagans (Glamorgan)

Vere, John de, earl of Oxford, born 1312, inherited 1331 aged 19, of age 1333, castles: Castle Camps (Cambridge), Hedingham (Essex)

Vere, Robert de, earl of Oxford, born 1362, inherited 1371, aged 9, of age 1383, castles: Castle Camps (Cambridge), Hedingham (Essex), Lyonshall (Hereford)

Vere, Richard de, earl of Oxford, born 1385, inherited 1400 aged 15, of age 1406, castles: Hedingham (Essex), Castle Camps (Cambridge)

Wake, Thomas, born 1298, inherited 1300 aged 2, of age 1319, castles: Bourne (Lincolnshire), Liddel (Cumberland)

Warrene, John de, born 1286, inherited 1286 aged 6 months, of age 1307, castles: Dinas Bran (Denbigh), inherited earldom of Surrey 1304, aged 18, castles: Castle Acre (Norfolk), Conisburgh (Yorkshire), Caergwrle (Flint) (Hope), Lewes (Sussex), Reigate (Surrey), Sandal (Yorkshire), Trowbridge (Wiltshire)

Waryn, Fulk fitz, born c.1340, inherited 1349, aged 9, of age 1361, castles: Whittington (Shropshire)

Waryn, Fulk fitz, born c.1366, inherited 1372, aged 6, of age c.1387, castles: Whittington (Shropshire)

Waryn, Fulk fitz, born 1389, inherited 1391, aged 2, died underage 1407, castles: Whittington (Shropshire)

Waryn, Fulk fitz, born 1406, inherited 1407 aged 1, of age 1427, castles: Llandovery (Carmarthen), Redcastle (Shropshire), Whittington (Shropshire)

Waulter, Walter fitz, born 1344, inherited 1363 aged 19, of age 1365, castles: Egremont (Cumberland)

Waulter, Humphrey fitz, born c.1388, inherited 1406, aged 18, of age c.1409, castles: *Egremont (Cumberland)*, held by mother: Dorstone (Hereford), Lyonshall (Hereford)

Wyderington, John de, born 1371, inherited 1372 aged 1, of age 1392, castles: Halton in Tynedale (Northumberland)

Bohun, Eleanor & Mary De Bohun, Born 1366 & 1370, Inherited 1373, Aged 7 & 3, Of Age C.1387 & 1391, Castles: Brecon (Brecknock), Caldicot (Monmouth), Hay (Brecon), Huntingdon (Hereford), Kimbolton (Huntingdon), Oakham (Rutland), Pleshey (Essex), Stamford (Lincolnshire)

Brompton, Margaret & Elizabeth, das. of Brian de Brompton, inherited 1295 aged 1 & 9 weeks, castles: Brompton (Shropshire), from Sir Edmund de Mortimer

Britannia, Alice, daughter of John de Britannia, e. Richmond, born 1282, inherited 1285 aged 3, castles: Richmond (Yorks), Bowes (Yorks)

Clare, Margaret & Isabel, 2 das. of Gilbert de Clare, inherited 1314, aged 19 & 20, castles: Clare (Suffolk), Hanley (Worcester), Cardiff (Glamorgan), Talavan (Glamorgan), Kenfig (Glamorgan), Neath (Glamorgan), Llantrissant (Glamorgan), Caerphilly (Glamorgan), Newport (Monmouth), Machen (Monmouth), Caerlion (Monmouth), Usk (Monmouth), Llangibby (Monmouth)

Clarence, Philippa, da. of Lionel duke of Clarence, born 1352, inherited 1368 aged 14, of age 1373, castles: Clare (Suffolk), Usk (Monmouth), Caerlion (Monmouth), Llangibby (Monmouth)

Faucomberge, Joan, da. of Thomas Faucomberge, born 1406, inherited 1407 aged 1, of age 1427, castles: Skelton (Yorks)

Furnivalle, Joan de, da. of William de Furnivalle, born 1369, inherited 1383 aged 1383, of age 1390, wife of Thomas de Nevill by 1383, castles: Sheffield (Yorks)

Geneville, Joan, Beatrice & Maud, da. of Peter de Genevill, inherited 1292 aged 6, 5 and 1, castles: Ludlow (Shropshire), held of Sir Geoffrey de Genevill, father of Peter

Heton, Joan, Elizabeth & Margaret, heirs of William Heton, inherited 1401, aged 15, 12, 9, castles: Chillingham (Northumberland): Joan was married to Robert de Rotherford by 1401

Lerchedekene, Margery, one of three da. of Warin Lerchedekene, born c.1391, inherited 1307 aged 16, castles: Richards Castle (Hereford)

Leyburne, Juliana de, born 1304, father died 1307, castles: Leybourne (Kent), held by her mother in jointure

Lovel, Joan, da. of John Lovel of Titchmarsh, born 1312, inherited 1314 aged 2, of age 1333, castles: Titchmarsh (Northampton) from Walter de Langeton, bishop of Chester

Lucy de, Joan, da. of Anthony de Lucy, born 1366, inherited 1368 aged 1 ½, of age 1387, castles: Langley (Northumberland), Cockermouth (Cumberland)

Malory, Elizabeth, da. of Thomas Malory, born 1401, inherited 1412 aged 11, of age 1422, castles: Benefield (Northants), Castle Bytham (Lincs), both from Alice, widow of Ralph Basset, her grandmother

Montague, Joan de, da. of Edward de Montague, born 1349, inherited 1361 aged 12, of age 1370, wife of William de Ufford, castles: Bungay (Suffolk)

Mortimer, Joan and Margaret, daughters of Hugh de Mortimer of Richards Castle, inherited 1305, aged 13 and 9, castles: Richard's Castle (Hereford), Stapledon (Hereford)

Pole, Hawis la Pole, sister & heir of Griffith de la Pole, born 1291, inherited 1309 aged 18, of age 1312, castles: Powis (Montgomery)

Segrave, Elizabeth, da. of John de Segrave, wife of John de Mowbray of Axiholm, inherited 1353 aged 16, castles: Bretby (Derbyshire), Barton Segrave (Northants), both held by Margaret, her mother, in jointure

Strabolgi, Elizabeth & Philippa, daughters of David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol, born 1362 & 1363, inherited 1369, aged 7 & 6, of age c.1383 & 1384, castle: Mitford (Northumberland)

Talbot, Eleanor, of Richards Castles, one daughter of John Talbot, born 1372, inherited 1388 aged 16, castles: Richards Castle (Hereford). Had two sister who were of age in 1388.

Verdon, Elizabeth, daughter of Theobald de Verdon, born c.1306, inherited 1316, aged 10, of age c. 1327, castles: Longton (Hereford)

Verdon, Joan, inherited 1316, castle: Alton (Staffs)

Verdon, Margary, inherited 1316, castle: Weobley (Hereford)

Appendix Nineteen – Royal Castles

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Beaumaris	Anglesey	1295-1301	6	Independent
		1301-1307	6	Prince Edward
		1307-1343	36	Independent
		1343-1376?	33	Black Prince
		1376-end	46	Independent
Wallingford	Berkshire	1298-1309	11	Independent
		1309		<i>Piers Gaveston</i>
		-1311-1317	6+	Independent
		1317-1327	10	Queen Isabella
		1327-1330	3	Independent
		1337-1376	39	Black Prince
		1385-1399	14	Independent
1399-		Prince Henry		
Windsor	Berkshire	Period	150	Independent
Blaen Llyfni	Brecknock	1308-1316	8	Granted to King
		1322	1	Forfeited
		1330-1346	16	Forfeited
Brecon	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
		1399-1421	22	Independent (Lancaster)
Bronlyss	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
		1399-1421	22	Bohun inheritance
Builth	Brecknock	1278-1301	23	Independent
		1301-1307	6	Prince Edward
		1307-1334	27	Independent
Crickhowell	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
Dinas	Brecknock	1307-1316	9	Granted to King
		1322-4	2	Forfeited
		1330-1346	16	Forfeited
Hay	Brecknock	1275	1	Temporary
		1322	1	Forfeited
		1399-1421	22	Independent (Lancaster)
Penkelly	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
Talgarth	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
Tretower	Brecknock	1322	1	Forfeited
Caernarvon	Caernarvon	1283-1343	60	Independent
		1343-1376?	33	Black Prince
		1376-1399	46	Independent
		1399-end		Independent or Prince Henry
Conway	Caernarvon	1283-1301	18	Independent
		1301-1307	6	Prince Edward
		1307-1343	36	Independent
		1343-1376	33	Black Prince
		1376-1382	6	Independent
		1382-1394	12	Queen Anne
Criccieth	Caernarvon	1394-end		Independent or Prince Henry
		Start-1343	71	Independent
		1343-1376	33	Black Prince
		1376-end	46	Independent or Prince Henry
Degannwy	Caernarvon	-1263 (Ruined)		Abandoned after 1263
Dolwyddelan	Caernarvon	1283-1290-	7+	Taken from Welsh
Cambridge	Cambridge	Start-1299	27	County
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-end	104	County
Aberystwyth	Cardigan	Period		Independent with below
		1343-1376	33	Prince Edward
		1376-1384-	8+	Joan, princes of Wales
Cardigan	Cardigan	1279-1343		Independent
		1343-1376		Black Prince

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Carmarthen	Carmarthen	1376-1385?		Queen Joan
		1385?-1399?		Independent
		1399?-1413		Prince Henry
		1413-end		Independent
		1279-1343	64	Independent
		1343-1376	33	Black Prince
		1376-1399	46	Independent
Carreg Cennon	Carmarthen	1399-1413	14	Prince Henry
		1413-end	9	Independent
		1277-81	4	Short Term
		1322	1	Forfeited
Dryslwyn	Carmarthen	1399-end	23	Independent (Lancaster)
		1287-1317,	30	Forfeited
		1326-1343	17	Independent
Dynevor	Carmarthen	1343-1376	33	Black Prince
		1376-1399	33	Independent
		1277-1297-	20	Forfeited
		1322	1	Forfeited
		1326-1343	17	Forfeited, Independent
		1343-1376	33	Black Prince
		1376-1399	46	Independent
Llandovery	Carmarthen	1399-1413	14	Prince Henry
		1413-end	9	Independent
		1277-1282	5	Forfeited
Llanstephan	Carmarthen	1326	1	Isolated reference
Newcastle Emlyn	Carmarthen	1403-4-	2	Isolated reference
		1288-1349	61	Taken from Welsh: Independent
		1343-1349	6	Black Prince
Beeston Chester Halton Launceston Mt. St. Michael Restormel Tintagel Trematon	Cheshire	1382-end		In kings hands for short periods only
		Period	150	Royal Earls of Chester
		Period	150	Royal Earls of Chester
	Cheshire	1322-4	2	Forfeited
		1327-49	22	Forfeited. Independent
	Cornwall	1298-1307	9	Independent: Crown as heir
		1307-8	-	<i>Garveston</i>
		1308-1331	23	Independent
		1331-1337	-	<i>John of Eltham, e. Cornwall</i>
		1337-1376	30	Black Prince
		1376-1399	33	Independent
		1399-1413	8	Prince Henry
		1413-end		Independent
	Cornwall	Period	150	Somewhat unclear
		1298-1331	33	Independent: Crown as heir
1337-1376		39	Black Prince	
1377-1399		22	Independent	
1399-1413		14	Prince Henry	
Cornwall	1413-end	9	Independent	
	1298-1331	33	Independent: Crown as heir	
	1337-1376	39	Black Prince	
	1377-1399	22	Independent	
	1399-1413	14	Prince Henry	
Cornwall	1413-end	9	Independent	
	1298-1307	9	Independent: Crown as heir	
	1307-8	-	<i>Garveston</i>	
	1308-1331	23	Independent	
	1331-1337	-	<i>John of Eltham, e. Cornwall</i>	
	1337-1376	30	Black Prince	
	1376-1399	33	Independent	
	1399-1413	8	Prince Henry	
1413-end		Independent		

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Carlisle	Cumberland	Period	150	County
Cockermouth	Cumberland	1300-1308	8	Independent
		1309-1323	14	Independent
		1405?		Forfeited
High Head	Cumberland	1324-1328	4+	Possibly forfeited
		1351+	1+	Independent
Chirk	Denbigh	1322-3		Forfeited
		1331-3		Forfeited
		1397-		Forfeited
Denbigh	Denbigh	1322	1	Forfeited
		1326	1	Forfeited
		1330-1	2	Forfeited
Dinas Bran	Denbigh	1277-79		Taken in Welsh wars
Holt	Denbigh	1322	1	Forfeited
		1389	1	Forfeited
		1397-8	2	Forfeited
		1422	1	Forfeited
Bolsover	Derbyshire	period	135	Independent with below
		1275-1290	15	Queen Eleanor of Castile
Harestan	Derbyshire	Period	<105	Independent with below
		1275-1290	15	Queen Eleanor of Castile
		c.1299	?	<i>Foliot family</i>
		1330	1	Queen Isabella
		1347-c.1376	29	<i>Lancastrian</i>
Melbourne Peak	Derbyshire	1322-23	2	Forfeited
	Derbyshire	Period	<46	Independent with below
		1275-1290	15	Queen Eleanor of Castile
		1308-1313	7	<i>Gaveston then Warenne</i>
		1313-1318	5	Queen Isabella
		1318-1319	2	John & Eleanor, Kings children
		1320-1330	10	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philipa
		1372-1399	27	<i>John of Gaunt</i>
		1399-		<i>Katherine, widow of Gaunt</i>
Barnstaple	Devonshire	1385	1	Forfeited
	Devonshire	start-1348	76	County with gaps until 1348
1309		1	<i>Gaveston</i>	
1348-1352-		4+	Black Prince; after which no constables are appointed	
Lydford	Devonshire	1313	1	After fall of Gaveston
		1342-1376	34	Black Prince
		1376-end	46	Independent
Corfe	Dorset	Period	146	Independent except below
		1397-1401		<i>Holand earls of Kent</i>
Cranborne	Dorset	1322		One reference only
Dorchester	Dorset	start-1290	18	Given away; eventually to Church
Sherborne	Dorset	start-1333	61	Independent
Barnard Castle	Durham	1397	1	Forfeited
Colchester	Essex	Period	150	County
		-1273-		Queen Eleanor, then Independent
		1299-1311-	12+	Queen Margaret
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1330-1378	48	Independent
Hadleigh	Essex	1378-end		Farmed out for life to various
		1321-2	2	Forfeited
Ongar	Essex	1321-26	5	Forfeited
Pleshey	Essex	1420-1437	17	Queen Katherine
		1282-3	2	Queen Eleanor
Caergwrlle Flint	Flint	Period		Independent with gaps
	Flint	1312-	1+	Prince Edward
		1333-1376	43	Black Prince

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Hawarden	Flint	1331-1338	7	Queen Isabella
Rhuddlan	Flint	1277-end		Independent with gaps:
		1312-		Prince Edward
		1333-1376	43	Black Prince
Caerphilly	Glamorgan	1327-30	3	Forfeited
		1330-, not by 49		Queen Philippa, lost before 1349
Neath	Glamorgan	1321		Recaptured from Marcher rebels
		1330-		Queen Philippa, lost before 1349
Swansea	Glamorgan	1405		Forfeited
Berkeley	Gloucester	1322-26	4	Forfeited
Bristol	Gloucester	Period	78	Independent with below
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Phillipa
		1382-1394	12	Queen Anne
		1403-1437	19	Queen Joan
Gloucester	Gloucester	Period	<121	Independent
		1273-1291	18	Queen Eleanor
		1299-1310-	11+	Queen Margaret
		1330-		Queen Isabella, lost by 1334
St. Briavels	Gloucester	Start-1327	55	Independent
		1327-1331	4	Queen Isabella
		1331-1390	59	Independent
Carisbroke	Hampshire	1293-1308	15	Independent
		1308-1308	1	<i>Piers Gaveston</i>
		1309-1312	3	Independent
		1312-1327	15	Prince Edward
		1327-1355	28	Independent
		1355-1377	22	Isabella, Edward III's dau.
		1377-1385	8	Independent
		1405-		Queen Joan, not by 1409
Christchurch	Hampshire	start-1299	27	Independent
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1330	12	Queen Isabella
		1330-1	1	Independent then to Montague, earls of Salisbury
Odiham	Hampshire	Period	<67	Independent with below
		1275-		Queen Eleanor
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1382-1394	12	Queen Anne
		1408-1419-	11+	Queen Joan
Portchester	Hampshire	Period		Independent with below
		1273-1291	18	Queen Eleanor
		1299-1317	18	Queen Margaret
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
Southampton	Hampshire	Period	<91	Independent with below
		1276-1286-	10+	Queen Eleanor
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1319-	2+	Queen Isabella
		1331-1359		Queen Philippa but demised out County
Winchester	Hampshire	Period	150	County
Eardisley	Hereford	1276-1278	2	Forfeited temporarily
Hereford	Hereford	Period	150	County with below
		-1285-		Queen Eleanor
Huntington	Hereford	1322	1	Forfeited
Lyonshall	Hereford	1322	1	Forfeited
Wigmore	Hereford	1322-33	11	Forfeited
Berkhamstead	Hertford	1298-1303	5	Independent: King as heir
		1303-1317	14	Queen Margaret
		1317-1319-	2+	Queen Isabella

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
		1320-1336	16	<i>John of Eltham</i>
		1337-1376	39	Black Prince
		1376-1387	11	Independent
		1399-		Prince Henry
Hertford	Hertford	1296-1299	3	Inherited by King
		1299-1309	11	Queen Margaret
		1327-58	31	Queen Isabella
		1360-1399		<i>John of Gaunt</i>
		1399-1403	4	Crown
		1403-1415	12	Queen Joan
		1415-end	7	Crown
Canterbury	Kent	Period	150	County
Cooling	Kent	1398	1	Forfeited
Dover	Kent	Period	150	Independent
Leeds	Kent	1278-end	73	Independent with below
		1278-1290	12	Queen Eleanor, wife
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1321		<i>Bart. de Badlesmere</i>
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1340-1358	18	Queen Isabella
		1403-1412	9	Queen Joan
		1412-1414	2	<i>Abp. of Canterbury</i>
		1414-1419	5	<i>Joan, countess of Hereford</i>
Queensborough	Kent	1361-end	61	Independent
Rochester	Kent	Period	150	Independent
Sandwich	Kent	Period	150	Independent ¹ (ref. -1315-1397-)
Clitheroe	Lancashire	1322-31	9	Forfeited
		1331-45	14	Queen Isabella
Lancaster	Lancashire	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Duchy of Lancaster
Liverpool	Lancashire	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Duchy of Lancaster
Castle Donnington	Leicestershire	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Crown: Duchy of Lancaster
Leicester	Leicestershire	1323-4	1	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Crown: Duchy of Lancaster
Bolingbroke	Lincolnshire	1322	1	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Crown: Duchy of Lancaster
Lincoln	Lincolnshire	1322-7	5	Forfeited
		1399-	23	Crown
Somerton	Lincolnshire	1311-1401	90	Independent
Stamford	Lincolnshire	-1280-	1+	Queen Eleanor
London, Tower of	London	Period	150	Independent
Castel-y-Bere	Merioneth	1283-1294	11	Taken from Welsh, destroyed in 1294
Harlech	Merioneth	1285-1343	58	Independent
		1343-1376	43	Black Prince
		1376-d.1385	9	Joan, widow of Black Prince
		1385-end	37	Independent or Prince Henry
Caldicot	Monmouth	1421-		Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Chepstow	Monmouth	1306-12	6	Independent: Crown as heir
		1405	1	Forfeited
Llangibby	Monmouth	1314, 1322	1,1	Clare inheritance problem
Monmouth	Monmouth	1322		Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Skenfrith	Monmouth	1399-	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Dolforwyn	Montgomery	1277	1	Taken from Welsh
		1322	1	Forfeited
		1331	1	Forfeited

¹ references have been found for the period from 1315 to 1397.

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Montgomery	Montgomery	start-1359	<80	Independent with below
		1299-1301	2	Queen Margaret
		1301-1303-	2	Prince Edward
		1304-	?	Queen Margaret
		1327-1330	3	<i>Roger de Mortimer</i>
Powis	Montgomery	1322,26,1402	1	Forfeited temporarily
		1326	1	Forfeited temporarily
Castle Rising	Norfolk	1331-1358	37	Queen Isabella
		1358-1376	18	Black Prince
		1377	1	Prince Richard
		1403-	1+	Prince Henry
Norwich	Norfolk	Period	150	County
Barton Seagrave	Northampton	1405-8-	3+	Queen Joan
Fotheringay	Northampton	1294	1	Forfeited by K. Scots
		1377	1	Inherited by crown
Higham Ferrars	Northampton	1399	1	Forfeited by Bolingbroke
Moor End	Northampton	1363-1382	19	Independent: purchased
		1382-1394	12	Queen Anne
		1394-1398	4	Independent
		1398-		<i>Philippa, duchess of Ireland</i>
		1408-		Queen Joan
Northampton	Northampton	Period	150	County
Rockingham	Northampton	Period		Independent with below
		1275-		Queen Eleanor
		1327-		Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1391-1394	3	Queen Anne
		1403-1437	34	Queen Joan
				Forfeited temporarily
Alnham	Nthumb	1405	1	Forfeited temporarily
Alnwick	Nthumb	1405	1	Forfeited temporarily
Bamborough	Nthumb	Period	150	Independent
Berwick	Nthumb	1296-1318	22	Independent
		1333-end	89	Independent
Dunstanburgh	Nthumb	1322-5	3	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Langley	Nthumb	1405		Forfeited
Newcastle	Nthumb	Period	150	County
Prudhoe	Nthumb	1405	1	Forfeited
Staward	Nthumb	1326-1386	60	Given to the King
Wark on Tweed	Nthumb	1317-1333	16	Given to Crown in swap
Warkworth	Nthumb	1322	1	Temporary forfeiture
Nottingham	Notts	Period	119	County with below
		1382-1394	12	Queen Anne
		1403-1437	19	Queen Joan
				County with below
Oxford	Oxfordshire	Period	150	County with below
Cilgerran	Pembroke	1389-99	10	Forfeited
Haverford West	Pembroke	1289-1290	1	Purchased by Queen Eleanor
		1301-1307	6	Prince Edward
		1308-1324	16	<i>Aymer de Valence</i>
		1327-1331	4	Independent
		1331-58	27	Queen Isabella
		1358-67	18	Black Prince
		1367-1381	14	<i>Thomas de Felton</i>
		1381-1385	46	Independent
		1385-		<i>Farmed out to various lords</i>
				Forfeited
Narberth	Pembroke	1331-9	8	Forfeited
		1404-1405-	1	Forfeited
Pembroke	Pembroke	1390-1403.	13	Forfeited
Cefnlllys	Radnor	1322,31	1,1	Forfeited
New Radnor	Radnor	1322-6	4	Forfeited
Painscastle	Radnor	1398	1	Forfeited
Tinboeth	Radnor	1322	1	Forfeited, then went out of use

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
Oakham	Rutland	1373-1385	12	Independent: Crown as heir
Bridgnorth	Shropshire	Period	150	County although no info >1388
Clune	Shropshire	1397	1	Forfeited
Dawley	Shropshire	1398-9	1	Forfeited
Ludlow	Shropshire	1322-1324	2	Forfeited
Oswestry	Shropshire	1397	1	Forfeited
Redcastle	Shropshire	1322-4	2	Forfeited
Shrawardine	Shropshire	1397	1	Forfeited
Shrewsbury	Shropshire	Period	150	County then independent
Whittington	Shropshire	1330	1	Forfeited
Bridgewater	Somerset	1322-6	4	Forfeited
Chartley	Staffordshire	1273-6	3	Forfeited
Dudley	Staffordshire	1326-1327	1	Forfeited
Tutbury	Staffordshire	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Clare	Suffolk	1321-2	1	Forfeited
Eye	Suffolk	1319-30	21	Forfeited; to Queen Isabella
		1382-91	9	Crown as heir; to Queen Anne
Framlingham	Suffolk	1305-1338	33	Independent: Crown as heir
Orford	Suffolk	1274-1318	44	Queen Eleanor then independent
Guildford	Surrey	Period	110	Independent with below
		1272-1291	19	Queen Eleanor
		1299-1317	18	Queen Margaret
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
Reigate	Surrey	1397-9	2	Forfeited,
Arundel	Sussex	1330	1	Forfeited: to Queen Isabella
Hastings	Sussex	start-1331	59	Independent
Lewes	Sussex	1397	1	Forfeited
Pevensey	Sussex	1268-1291	23	Queen Eleanor
		1291-1299	9	Independent
		1299-1318?	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1331	13	Independent
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1369-1372	3	Independent
		1372-1399	27	<i>Lancastrian</i>
		1399-end	23	Independent
Kenilworth	Warwick	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Warwick	Warwick	1397	1	Forfeited
Appleby	Westmorland	1322-4	2	Forfeited
Pendragon	Westmorland	1323-4	2	Forfeited
Devizes	Wiltshire	Period		Independent with below
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1321-	3+	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		-1372-1385-	1+	Queen Anne
		1405-end	17	Queen Joan
Ludgershall	Wiltshire	-1274-1291	1	Queen Eleanor
		1317-1332	15	Anne, sister of Edward II
		1334-1355	21	Queen Philippa
		1355-1380	25	Isabel, daughter of Edward III
		1380-		referred to as the Manor
Marlborough	Wiltshire	Period		Independent with below
		1273-1291	18	Queen Eleanor
		1299-1318	19	Queen Margaret
		1318-1321	3	Queen Isabella
		1321-		<i>Hugh le Despenser elder</i>
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1403-		<i>Humphrey Hungerford & heirs</i>
Mere	Wiltshire	1298-1303	5	Independent: Crown as heir
		1303-1318	15	Queen Margaret
		1318-1330	12	Queen Isabella

Castle	County	Dates	Span	Type
		1331-1337		<i>John of Eltham</i>
		c.1337-1358	21	Queen Isabella
		1358-1376	18	Black Prince
		1376-end	46	Independent
Old Sarum	Wiltshire	Period	150	County
Elmley	Worcester	1397	1	Forfeited
Hanley	Worcester	1326-30	4	Forfeited?
Bowes	Yorkshire	1280	1	Inherited by crown
		1326	1	Temporary
Burton-in-Lonsdale	Yorkshire	1322	1	Forfeited
Conisborough	Yorkshire	1322-28	6	Forfeited by Lancaster
Haverah Park	Yorkshire	-1335-69-	34+	Independent
Knarborough	Yorkshire	1298-1309	11	Independent: Crown as heir
		1309		<i>Piers Gaveston</i>
		1309-1327	18	Independent
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1369-71	2	Independent
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Malton	Yorkshire	1317	-1-	Only reference
Pickering	Yorkshire	1322-6	4	Forfeited
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Pontefract	Yorkshire	1322-1327	6	Forfeited
		1328-30	2	Queen Isabella
		1330-1348	18	Queen Philippa
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Richmond	Yorkshire	-1388		Queen Anne
Sandal	Yorkshire	1322-28	6	Forfeited by Lancaster
Scarborough	Yorkshire	Period	150	Independent
Skipton	Yorkshire	1286-1291	5	Queen Eleanor; King's Mother
		1291-1310	19	Independent
		1322-1327	5	Forfeited
Tickhill	Yorkshire	start-1279	7	Independent
		-1280-		Queen Eleanor
		1279-1296	17	<i>Constance, widow of Henry of Almain</i>
		1296-1304	8	To crown during French wars
		1296-death		<i>Constance</i>
		1327-1330	3	Queen Isabella
		1331-1369	38	Queen Philippa
		1369-1372	3	Independent, then given to John of Gaunt
		1399-end	23	Independent: Duchy of Lancaster
Wakefield	Yorkshire	1324		Only reference
Wressle	Yorkshire	1403-5	2	Forfeited
York	Yorkshire	Period	150	County

County	Total Royal Castles	Long Term ²	Temporary ³
Anglesey	1	1	0
Bedfordshire	0	0	0
Berkshire	2	2	0
Brecknock	10	1	5
Buckinghamshire	0	0	0
Caernarvon	5	3	0
Cambridge	2	1	0
Cardigan	2	2	0

² One fifty year span or 75 years in total including time with the heir to the throne and the Queen

³ Forfeited castles that remain in the kings hands for less than five year across the period.

Carmarthen	7	4	2
Cheshire	3	2	0
Cornwall	5	5	0
Cumberland	3	1	0
Denbigh	4	0	4
Derbyshire	4	3	1
Devonshire	3	2	1
Dorset	4	2	1
Durham	1	0	1
Essex	4	2	1
Flint	4	2	1
Glamorgan	4	0	4
Gloucester	4	3	1
Hampshire	6	5	0
Hereford	5	1	3
Hertford	2	1	0
Huntingdon	0	0	0
Kent	7	6	1
Lancashire	3	0	0
Leicester	2	0	0
Lincoln	4	1	1
London	1	1	0
Merioneth	2	1	0
Monmouth	4	0	1
Montgomery	3	1	2
Norfolk	2	1	0
Northampton	6	2	3
Northumberland	11	4	5
Nottingham	1	1	0
Oxford	1	1	0
Pembroke	4	1	0
Radnor	4	0	4
Rutland	1	0	0
Shropshire	9	2	7
Somerset	1	0	1
Stafford	3	0	2
Suffolk	4	0	1
Surrey	2	1	1
Sussex	4	2	1
Warwick	2	0	1
Westmorland	2	0	2
Wiltshire	5	4	0
Worcester	2	0	2
Yorkshire	16	4	5
Total	191	76	65
England	137	60	42
Wales	54	16	23

Appendix Twenty – Castle Ownership by County

Classifications

Crown	Any form of royal castle
Female Owners	Any castle held by any woman of any rank other than Queen
Church	Church owned castles
Comital Community	Castles of the titled aristocracy
Parliamentary Peerage	Castles held by non-titled men summoned to Parliament
Other Private	Other privately owned castles
Unclear	Uncertain ownership

If ownership data is not available for the year in question, the nearest owner in time within three years has been used instead; thus the choice of 1300 and 1400 rather than 1272 and 1422.

Anglesey			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Totals	1	1	1
Bedfordshire			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Other Private	0	1	0
Unclear	0	0	1
Totals	0	1	1
Berkshire			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	2
Other Private	0	2	1
Unclear	0	0	2
Totals	2	4	5
Brecknock			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	0	2
Female Owner	1	0	1
Comital Community	2	3	3
Parliamentary Peers	2	0	0
Other Private	1	2	2
Unclear	3	5	2
Totals	10	10	10
Buckinghamshire			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Comital Community	0	0	1
Other Private	1	2	0
Unclear	1	1	2
Totals	2	3	3
Caernarvon			
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	3	3	3
Unclear	1	1	1
Totals	4	4	4
Cambridge			

	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Church	1	1	1
Comital Community	1	1	1
Other	0	2	0
Unclear	1	1	3
Totals	4	6	6
		Cardigan	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	2
Totals	2	2	2
		Carmarthen	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	3	2	6
Comital Community	1	2	
Parliament Peers		3	1
Other Private	2	2	2
Female Owners	1		
Unclear	3	1	1
Totals	10	10	10
		Cheshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	3	3	3
Female Owners	1	0	0
Comital Community	1	1	0
Other Private	4	2	2
Unclear	3	6	8
Totals	12	12	13
		Cornwall	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	4	4	3
Church	1	1	1
Comital Community	0	0	1
Other Private	0	2	0
Unclear	3	3	5
Totals	8	10	10
		Cumberland	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Female Owners	0	3	0
Church	0	2	2
Comital Community	0	0	1
Parliamentary Peers	1	3	2
Other Private	0	6	6
Unclear	4	6	10
Totals	6	21	22
		Denbigh	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	0	0	1
Female Owners	0	1	0
Comital Community	3	3	2
Parliamentary Peers	2	1	1
Other Private	0	0	1
Unclear	1	1	1
Totals	6	6	6
		Derbyshire	

	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	1	2
Female Owners	0	0	2
Comital Community	0	3	1
Parliamentary Peers	2	1	1
Other Private	1	1	0
Totals	5	6	6
		Devonshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	2
Comital Community	4	4	5
Parliamentary Peer	0	1	0
Other Private	2	6	5
Unclear	1	1	4
Totals	9	14	16
		Dorset	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	0
Church	0	0	1
Comital Community	0	1	1
Other Private	0	0	2
Unclear	2	1	1
Totals	3	3	5
		Durham	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Church	2	2	2
Comital Community	1	1	1
Parliamentary Peers	0	0	1
Other Private	1	2	3
Unclear	0	0	1
Totals	4	5	8
		Essex	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	1
Female Owners	0	0	1
Comital Community	1	2	2
Unclear	2	1	1
Totals	5	5	5
		Flint	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	2
Female Owners	0	0	2
Comital Community	1	2	0
Unclear	4	2	2
Totals	7	6	6
		Glamorgan	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Female Owners	9	4	1
Comital Community	0	1	2
Parliamentary Peers	0	4	0
Other Private	3	3	8
Unclear	14	17	20
Totals	26	29	31
		Gloucestershire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	3	3	2

Parliamentary Peers	2	2	1
Other Private	1	1	2
Unclear	0	1	2
Totals	6	7	7
		Hampshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	6	5	4
Church	1	1	1
Comital Community	0	1	2
Other Private	1	0	0
Totals	8	7	7
		Hereford	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Female Owners	1	2	3
Comital Community	2	3	3
Parliamentary Peers	11	6	3
Other Private	3	3	6
Unclear	3	8	6
Totals	21	23	22
		Hertford	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	1	2
Comital Community	0	0	1
Female Owners	0	1	0
Church	1	1	1
Unclear	1	1	0
Totals	4	4	4
		Huntingdonshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Church	1	1	1
Comital Community	1	1	0
Unclear	0	0	1
Totals	2	2	2
		Kent	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	6	6	6
Female Owners	1	0	2
Comital Community	1	2	2
Parliamentary Peers	0	0	3
Other Private	5	8	7
Unclear	0	2	2
Totals	13	18	22
		Lancashire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	0	0	3
Church	0	1	1
Comital Community	3	3	0
Other Private	2	3	3
Unclear	1	4	4
Totals	6	11	11
		Leicestershire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	0	0	1
Comital Community	2	2	1
Parliamentary Peers	0	1	1

Other Private	1	1	1
Unclear	0	1	1
Totals	3	5	5
		Lincolnshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	0	0	2
Church	1	1	1
Female Owners	0	0	2
Comital Community	2	3	3
Parliament Peers	1	2	1
Other Private	1	1	1
Unclear	5	6	3
Totals	10	13	13
		Merioneth	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Unclear	1	1	1
Totals	2	2	2
		Monmouth	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	0	0	4
Female Owners	6	2	2
Comital Community	7	6	5
Parliamentary Peers	1	0	1
Unclear	3	9	5
Totals	17	17	17
		Montgomery	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	0
Ladies	1	1	0
Comital Community	0	0	2
Parliamentary Peers		1	1
Other Private	1	0	0
Unclear	1	1	1
Totals	4	4	4
		Norfolk	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	2	1
Church	0	0	1
Comital Community	0	1	2
Parliamentary Peers	2	1	0
Other Private	0	1	1
Unclear	2	3	5
Totals	5	8	10
		Northampton	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	3
Female Owners	0	2	0
Comital Community	1	0	2
Parliamentary Peers	0	0	1
Other Private	1	1	3
Unclear	2	7	5
Totals	6	12	14
		Northumberland	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	3	3	4

Church	2	2	4
Female Owners	0	0	1
Comital Community	0	3	5
Parliamentary Peers	3	3	0
Other Private	3	20	27
Unclear	8	12	9
Totals	19	43	50

First ref. in 1415 65

	Nottinghamshire		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Church	1	1	1
Parliamentary Peers	0	1	0
Other Private	0	0	1
Unclear	1	1	1
Totals	3	4	4

	Oxfordshire		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Church	1	1	2
Parliamentary Peers	0	1	0
Other Private	2	3	3
Unclear	0	1	2
Totals	4	7	8

	Pembroke		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	1	1
Female Owners	1	0	2
Comital Community	0	3	1
Parliamentary Peers	0	1	1
Other Private	1	1	2
Unclear	14	12	13
Totals	17	18	20

	Radnor		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Female Owners	1	1	1
Comital Community	0	5	8
Parliamentary Peers	6	0	0
Other Private	1	0	1
Unclear	6	8	3
Totals	14	14	13

	Rutland		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	1	0	0
Comital Community	0	1	1
Totals	1	1	1

	Shropshire		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	2	2	2
Church	1	1	1
Female Owners	1	1	1
Comital Community	3	6	6
Parliamentary Peers	2	3	4
Other Private	6	6	3
Unclear	12	12	15
Totals	27	31	32

				Somerset		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Church	1	2	2			
Female Owners	2	0	2			
Parliamentary Peers	1	1	0			
Other Private	1	0	1			
Unclear	1	3	4			
Totals	6	6	9			
				Staffordshire		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Crown	0	0	2			
Church	1	1	1			
Comital Community	2	2	1			
Parliamentary Peers	2	2	1			
Other Private	2	3	2			
Unclear	3	3	4			
Totals	10	11	11			
				Suffolk		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Female Owners	1	1	0			
Comital Community	3	3	4			
Parliamentary Peers	1	1	0			
Other Private	0	1	0			
Unclear	0	0	2			
Totals	5	6	6			
				Surrey		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Crown	1	1	1			
Church	1	1	1			
Comital Community	1	1	1			
Parliamentary Peers	0	1	2			
Totals	3	4	5			
				Sussex		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Crown	2	1	0			
Church	0	1	1			
Female Owners	0	1	0			
Comital Community	2	2	3			
Parliamentary Peers	1	1	0			
Other Private	0	0	1			
Unclear	1	1	1			
Totals	6	7	6			
				Warwickshire		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Crown	0	0	1			
Comital Community	2	2	1			
Parliamentary Peers	4	2	2			
Other Private	0	0	3			
Unclear	4	8	7			
Totals	10	12	14			
				Westmorland		
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400			
Female Owners	0	1	2			
Parliamentary Peers	4	4	2			

Other Private	2	3	4
Unclear	0	8	9
Totals	6	16	17
		Wiltshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	4	4	4
Comital Community	0	1	0
Parliamentary Peers	0	0	1
Unclear	2	2	3
Totals	6	7	8
		Worcester	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Female Owners	0	1	1
Comital Community	2	2	2
Other Private	0	0	1
Unclear	2	1	1
Totals	4	4	5
		Yorkshire	
	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400
Crown	5	5	5
Church	2	2	3
Female Owners	0	2	3
Comital Community	7	5	3
Parliamentary Peers	5	10	5
Other Private	2	4	9
Unclear	10	11	16
Totals	31	39	44

National Totals

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%	% change
Crown	74	18.3	68	13.1	84	14.9	+13%
Female Owners	27	6.7	24	4.6	29	5.1	+7%
Church	18	4.4	23	4.4	29	5.1	+61%
Comital Community	56	13.8	82	15.7	80	14.2	+43%
Parliamentary Peers	53	13.1	57	10.9	36	6.4	-32%
Other Private	51	12.6	93	17.8	114	20.2	+123%
Unclear	126	31.1	174	33.4	191	33.9	+51%
Totals	405		521		563		+39%

Crown Castles by region

Region	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400	Composite %
Northern Border	4	4	5	5.8
North	5	5	8	8.0
Midlands	6	5	13	10.6
South East	20	17	16	23.5
South West	11	11	10	14.2
East Anglia	4	5	3	5.3
Marches	9	9	8	11.5
Wales	14	12	22	21.2
Totals	73	68	85	

Comital Castles by region

Region	c.1300	c.1350	c.1400	Composite %
Northern Border	5	8	9	9.6
North	10	8	3	9.2
Midlands	10	13	10	14.5
South East	4	7	9	8.8
South West	4	5	7	7.0
East Anglia	7	10	12	12.7
Marches	6	10	9	11.0
Wales	14	25	23	27.2
Totals	60	86	82	

Region Summaries

Northern Border

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	4	11.4	4	4.7	5	5.2
Female Owners	0	0	4	4.7	3	3.1
Church	4	11.4	6	7.1	8	8.2
Comital Community	5	14.3	8	9.4	9	9.3
Parliamentary Peers	6	17.1	9	10.6	7	7.2
Other Private	4	11.4	28	32.9	36	3.7
Unclear	12	34.3	26	30.6	29	29.9
Totals	35		85		97	

North

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	5	13.5	5	10	8	16.4
Female Owners	0		2	4	3	5.5
Church	2	5.4	3	6	4	7.3
Comital Community	10	27.0	8	16	3	5.5
Parliamentary Peers	5	13.5	10	20	5	9.1
Other Private	4	10.8	7	14	12	21.8
Unclear	11	29.7	15	30	20	36.4
Totals	37		50		55	

Midlands

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	7	14	5	7.4	11	14.9
Female Owners	0		3	4.4	3	4.1
Church	4	8	4	5.9	5	6.8
Comital Community	10	20	13	19.1	10	13.5
Parliamentary Peers	8	16	8	11.8	6	8.1
Other Private	8	16	12	17.7	14	18.9
Unclear	13	26	23	33.8	25	33.8
Totals	50		68		74	

South East

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	23	54.8	20	39.2	19	33.3
Female Owners	1	2.4	2	3.9	2	3.5
Church	3	7.1	4	7.8	4	7.0
Comital Community	4	9.5	7	13.8	9	15.8
Parliamentary Peers	1	2.4	2	3.9	6	10.5
Other Private	6	14.3	10	19.6	9	15.8
Unclear	4	9.5	6	11.8	8	14.0
Totals	42		51		57	

South West

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	7	26.9	7	21.2	5	12.5
Female Owners	2	7.7	0		2	5.0
Church	2	7.7	3	9.1	4	10.0
Comital Community	4	15.4	5	15.2	7	17.5
Parliamentary Peers	1	3.8	2	6.1	0	
Other Private	3	11.5	8	24.2	8	20.0
Unclear	7	26.9	8	24.2	14	35.0
Totals	26		33		40	

East Anglia

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	4	13.8	5	13.2	5	12.5
Female Owners	1	3.4	1	2.6	3	7.5
Church	2	6.9	2	5.3	3	7.5
Comital Community	7	24.1	10	26.3	12	30.0
Parliamentary Peers	4	13.8	4	10.5	1	2.5
Other Private	1	3.4	5	13.2	2	5.0
Unclear	10	34.5	11	28.9	14	35.0
Totals	29		38		40	

The Marches

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	9	13.7	9	12.3	8	10.8
Female Owners	3	4.5	3	4.1	4	5.4
Church	1	1.5	1	1.4	1	1.4
Comital Community	6	9.1	10	13.7	9	12.2
Parliamentary Peers	15	22.7	11	15.1	8	10.8
Other Private	14	21.2	12	16.4	13	17.6
Unclear	18	27.3	27	37.0	31	41.9
Totals	66		73		74	

Wales

	c.1300	%	c.1350	%	c.1400	%
Crown	15	12.5	13	10.6	23	18.3
Female Owners	20	16.7	9	7.3	9	7.1
Church						
Comital Community	14	11.7	25	20.3	23	18.3
Parliamentary Peers	11	9.2	10	8.1	5	4.0
Other Private	9	7.5	8	6.5	16	12.7
Unclear	51	42.5	58	47.2	50	39.7
Totals	120		123		126	

Appendix Twenty One – Castles of the Comital Community

Name	Dates	Posts	Owner
Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1267-1302	0	4
Edmund Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1285-1326	2	7
Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1313-1376	3	11
Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1346-1397	0	12
Thomas Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1381-1415	1	2
John Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	1408-1435	?	?
Enguerrand de Coucy, earl of Bedford	1339-1397	0	1
John, duke of Bedford	1389-1435	1	3
Humphrey de Stafford, earl of Stafford, duke of Buckingham	1402-1460	0	4
Richard Langley, earl of Cambridge	1375-1415	0	0
Andrew Harclay, earl of Carlisle	-1323	2	0
Lionel, duke of Clarence	1338-1368	0	4
Thomas, duke of Clarence	1389-1421	1	3
Edmund, earl of Cornwall	1249-1300	0	10
Piers Gaveston, earl of Cornwall	1284-1312	6	7
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall	1316-1336	0	9
Hugh Courtenay, earl of Devon	1262-1340	0	2
Hugh Courtenay, earl of Devon	1303-1377	0	2
Edward Courtenay, earl of Devon	1357-1422	0	4
Hugh Courtenay, earl of Devon	1389-1422	0	?
Thomas Courtenay, earl of Devon	1414-1458	0	4
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter	1350-1400	8	8
Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset, duke of Exeter	1396-1426	3	0
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter	1395-1447	0	2
Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester	1243-1295	0	8
Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester	1291-1314	0	22
Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester	-1347	0	6
Thomas of Woodstock, earl of Buckingham, d. of Gloucester	1355-1397	2	8
Thomas Despenser, earl of Gloucester	1373-1400	3	11
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester	1390-1447	2	5
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford	-1275	0	4
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford	1275-1298	0	6
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford	1276-1322	0	4
John de Bohun, earl of Hereford	1306-1336	0	5
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford	1309-1361	0	6
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford	1342-1373	0	9
Henry Bolingbroke, earl of Derby, duke of Hereford, King	1377-1413	0	5
William de Clinton, earl of Huntingdon	1337-1354	3	1
Guichard d'Angle, earl of Huntingdon	1323-1380	0	0
Edmund of Woodstock, earl of Kent	1301-1330	7	4
Edmund, earl of Kent	1326-1331	0	?
John, earl of Kent	1330-1352	0	2
Thomas Holland, earl of Kent	1310-1360	?	?
Thomas Holland, earl of Kent	1343-1397	3	5
Thomas Holland, earl of Kent, duke of Surrey	1370-1400	2	4
Edmund Holland, earl of Kent	1383-1408	0	2
Edmund, earl of Lancaster	1245-1296	0	14
Thomas, earl of Lancaster	1278-1322	0	25
Henry, earl of Lancaster	1281-1345	4	17
Henry of Grosmont, e. Derby, e. Lincoln, d. Lancaster	1337-1361	2	25
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster	1340-1399	1	24
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln	1251-1311	3	8
Roger Mortimer, earl of March	1288-1330	6	18
Roger Mortimer, earl of March	1328-1360	2	12
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March	1352-1381	0	18
Roger Mortimer, earl of March	1374-1398	0	21
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March	1391-1425	0	18
Roger Bigod, earl of Norfolk	1270-1306	1	4
Thomas of Brotherton, earl of Norfolk	1300-1338	0	4

Name	Dates	Posts	Owner
Thomas Mowbray, e. Nottingham, duke of Norfolk	1366-1399	1	9
Thomas Mowbray, earl Marshal	1385-1405	0	6
John Mowbray, earl Marshal, duke of Norfolk	1392-1432	0	5
William de Bohun, earl of Northampton	1337-1360	0	2
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland	1341-1408	3	8
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland	1394-1455	0	5
John Mowbray, earl of Nottingham	1365-1383	0	1
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford	1240-1296	0	3
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford	1257-1331	1	2
John de Vere, earl of Oxford	1312-1360	0	3
Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford	1336-1371	0	3
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, marq. Dublin, d. Ireland	1362-1392	5	3
Aubrey de Vere, earl of Oxford	1339-1400	2	3
Richard de Vere, earl of Oxford	1385-1417	0	3
John de Vere, earl of Oxford	1408-1462	0	3
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke	1270-1324	3	8
Laurence de Hastings, earl of Pembroke	1320-1348	0	5
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke	1347-1375	0	6
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke	1372-1389	1	10
John, duke of Brittany, earl of Richmond	1239-1305	?	?
John, earl of Richmond	1266-1334	0	3
John, earl of Richmond	1286-1341	0	0
John de Montfort, d. Brittany, e. Richmond	1339-1399	0	1
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury	1302-1344	4	6
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury	1328-1397	1	10
John de Montague, earl of Salisbury	1350-1400	1	5
Thomas de Montague, earl of Salisbury	1388-1428	0	2
John Talbot, earl of Shrewsbury	1384-1453	0	2
John Beaufort, earl of Somerset	1371-1410	5	0
Henry Beaufort, earl of Somerset	1401-1418	0	0
Ralph Stafford, earl of Stafford	1301-1372	0	5
Hugh Stafford, earl of Stafford	1342-1386	0	5
Thomas Stafford, earl of Stafford	1368-1392	0	4
Edmund Stafford, earl of Stafford	1378-1403	0	7
Robert de Ufford, earl of Suffolk	1298-1369	1	2
William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk	1330-1382	0	4
Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk	1330-1389	0	?
Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk	-1415	0	2
Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk	-1415	?	?
William de la Pole, earl of Suffolk	1396-1450	?	?
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey	1231-1304	2	4
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey	1286-1347	2	9
William Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	1240-1298	1	3
Guy Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	1273-1315	0	6
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	1314-1369	0	9
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	1339-1401	0	11
Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	1382-1439	2	6
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland	1354-1425	4	5
William Scrope, earl of Wiltshire	1350-1399	14	2
Hugh Despenser the elder, earl of Winchester	1322-1326	6	2
Thomas Percy, earl of Worcester	1343-1403	2	1
Richard Beauchamp, lord Abergavenny, earl of Worcester	1397-1422	0	2
Edmund Langley, earl of Cambridge, duke of York	1341-1402	4	7
Edward, earl of Rutland, duke of Albemarle, duke of York	1373-1415	12	11

Appendix Twenty Two - Castles of the Queen of England

Castles held by Queen Eleanor of Provence (-1291)

Castle	Dates
Benefield (Nhants)	1275-
Gloucester	1236-1273-
Guildford (Surrey)	1272-1291
Hadleigh (Essex)	-1273-
Haverford (Pemb)	1291
Ludgershall (Wilts)	-1274-
Marlborough (Wilts)	-1273-1290-
Portchester (Hamps)	-1273-
Skipton (Yorks)	1286-

Castles held by Queen Eleanor of Castile (-1290)

Castle	Dates
Bolsover(Derby)	1275-
Bristol (Glou)	1275-
Caergwle (Flint)	1283-
Harestan (Derby)	1275-
High Peak (Derby)	1254-, 1275-
Odiham (Hamps)	1275-
Orford (Suff)	1275-
Rockingham (Nhants)	1275-
Southampton (Hamps)	1276-1286
Stamford (Lincs)	1254-1275
Tickhill (Yorks)	1254-1275

Castles held by Queen Margaret (1299-1318)

Castle	Dates
Berkhamstead (Herts)	1303-1317
Cambridge	1299-1318
Christchurch (Hamps)	1299-1310-
Devizes (Wilts)	1299-1310-
Gloucester	1299-1310-
Guildford (Surrey)	1299-1317
Hadleigh (Essex)	1299-1311-
Hertford	1299-, 1310- ¹
Leeds (Kent)	1299-1314-
Marlborough (Wilts)	1299-1310-
Mere (Wilts)	1304-1310-
Montgomery	1299-1301, 1304- ²
Odiham (Hamps)	1299-1311-
Oxford	poss. 1311
Pevensey (Sussex)	1299-1310-
Portchester (Hamps)	1299-1310-
Southampton (Hamps)	1299-1310-

¹ Out of her hands in 1309

² Held by Prince Edward in 1301-1303

Castles held by Queen Isabella (1308-1358)

Castles	Dates	Notes
Arundel (Sussex)	1330-	Lost by 1331
Berkhamstead (Herts)	1318-1319-	Lost by December 1330
Built (Brecknock)	-1329-	-
Castle Rising (Norf)	-1337-1358	Location for her retirement
Christchurch (Hamps)	1318-1319-	Prob. lost by 1320
Clitheroe (Lancs)	1331-1345	Returned to Alice Lacy by 1348
Devizes (Wilts)	1318-1321-	-
Eye (Suff)	1319-1330	To John of Eltham, Dec. 1330
Gloucester	1330-	Lost by 1334
Guildford (Surrey)	1327-1330	-
Hadleigh (Essex)	1327-	Constables restart in 1334
Harestan (Derby)	-1330	Prob. gained after 1326
Haverford (Pemb)	1331-1358	-
Hanley (Worcs)	1330	Possible only
Hertford	1327-1358	Kept through her fall.
High Peak (Derby)	1313-1318, 1320-29-	To her children in the gap
Knaresborough (Yorks)	-1327-1328-	Lost 1330
Leeds (Kent)	1327-1355-	First granted the reversion in 1314
Marlborough (Wilts)	1318-1321-	Issues only from 1321
Mere (Wilts)	1318-1359, not 1331	Lost to John of Eltham 1331
Mold (Flint)	-1337-1338	Lost to Will. de Montagu
Montgomery	-1329-	Possible
Odiham (Hamps)	-1330-	Lost to Queen Philippa
Pontefract (Yorks)	-1328-1330	Her constable outlasted her tenure
Rockingham (Nhants)	-1327-	Prob. lost by 1331
Sandwich (Kent)	1327-	Constable for life
Southampton (Hamps)	1318-1319-	-
Tickhill (Yorks)	-1328-	Her constable rebelled by 1331
Wallingford	1317-1327	-

Castles held by Queen Philippa (1328-1369)

Castles	Dates
Bristol (Glou)	1331-1369
Caerphilly (Glam)	1330-
Devizes (Wilts)	1331-1350-
High Peak (Derby)	1331-1350-
Knaresborough (Yorks)	1331-1369
Marlborough (Wilts)	1331-1359
Neath (Glam)	1330-
Odiham (Hamps)	1331-1335-
Pevensy (Suss)	-1339-1364-
Pontefract (Yorks)	1330-1338-
Rockingham (Nhants)	1331-1347-
Southampton (Hamps)	1331-
Tickhill (Yorks)	1331-1369

Castles held by Queen Anne (1382-1394)

Castles	Dates
Bowes (Yorks)	-1388
Bristol (Glou)	1382-90-
Conway (Caernarvon)	1382-1392-
Devizes (Wilts)	-1382-1385-
Eye (Suff)	1382-1391-
Leeds (Kent)	1382-1394
Moor End (Nhants)	1382-1394
Nottingham	-1382-1390-
Odiham (Hamps)	1382-
Richmond (Yorks)	-1388
Rockingham (Northants)	1391-

Castles held by Queen Joan (1401-1437)

Castles	Dates
Barton Segrave (Nhants)	1405-
Bristol (Glou)	1403-
Carisbrooke (Hamps)	1405-
Devizes (Wilts)	1405-1437
Hertford	-1408-1413-
Leeds (Kent)	1403-1414-
Moor End (Nhants)	1408-
Nottingham	1403-1414-
Odiham (Hamps)	-1408-1419-
Rockingham (Nhants)	1403-

Castles held by three or more Queens

Castle	Eleanor I	Eleanor II	Margaret	Isabella	Philippa	Anne	Joan
Bristol (Glou)		Yes			Yes	Yes	Yes
Devizes (Wilts)			Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Hadleigh (Essex)	Yes		Yes	Yes			
Hertford			Yes	Yes			Yes
High Peak (Derby)		Yes		Yes	Yes		
Leeds (Kent)			Yes	Yes		Yes	Yes
Marlborough (Wilts)	Yes		Yes	Yes	Yes		
Odiham (Hamps)		Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Rockingham (Nhants)		Yes		Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Southampton (Hamps)			Yes	Yes	Yes		
Tickhill (Yorks)		Yes		Yes	Yes		

County Distribution of the Castles of the Queen

County	Eleanor	Eleanor	Margaret	Isabella	Philippa	Anne	Joan
Berkshire				1		1	
Brecknock				1			
Caernarvon						1	
Cambridgeshire			1				
Derbyshire		3		2	1		
Essex	1		1	1			
Flint		1		1			
Glamorgan					2		
Gloucestershire	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Hampshire	1	1	4	3	2	1	2
Hertfordshire			2	2			1
Kent			1	2		1	1
Lancashire				1			
Lincolnshire		1					
Montgomery			1	1			
Norfolk				1			
Northamptonshire	1	1		1	1	2	3
Nottingham						1	1
Oxford			1				
Pembroke	1			1			
Suffolk		1		1		1	
Surrey	1		1				
Sussex			1	1	1		
Wiltshire	2		3	3	2	1	1
Worcester				1			
Yorkshire	1	1		3	3	2	

Appendix Twenty Three – Number of Castles by County

County	1272	1350	1422	across period	period only	total in period	no date	total in county
Anglesey	0	1	1	0	0	1	1	3
Bedfordshire	1	1	1	0	0	2	16	25
Berkshire	3	5	5	2	0	6	5	17
Brecknock	10	9	9	8	0	11	23	41
Buckingham	2	2	2	0	0	4	14	25
Caernarvon	3	4	3	1	0	5	8	16
Cambridge	5	4	4	3	0	6	2	15
Cardigan	1	2	2	1	0	2	15	31
Carmarthen	8	9	9	8	0	9	27	43
Cheshire	8	6	8	6	0	10	5	23
Cornwall	6	9	9	9	0	9	7	26
Cumberland	5	18	26	5	0	26	34	82
Denbigh	2	4	5	1	0	6	4	15
Derbyshire	4	6	6	4	0	6	8	16
Devonshire	5	14	17	4	0	18	20	43
Dorset	4	3	4	2	0	6	3	21
Durham	3	5	10	3	0	10	11	31
Essex	5	5	5	5	0	5	15	33
Flint	2	5	5	2	0	5	5	19
Glamorgan	17	24	27	15	1	29	35	78
Gloucester	6	6	6	5	0	7	16	33
Hampshire	9	8	8	8	0	9	8	35
Herefordshire	21	22	27	21	0	27	62	93
Hertfordshire	4	4	4	4	0	4	8	16
Huntingdonshire	1	1	1	1	0	1	2	7
Kent	13	16	18	11	1	21	16	50
Lancashire	4	10	12	4	0	12	9	35
Leicestershire	3	4	4	3	0	4	12	24
Lincolnshire	7	9	10	6	0	11	10	37
London	1	1	1	1	0	1	1	6
Merioneth	1	1	1	0	0	2	7	19
Monmouthshire	15	15	15	13	0	17	30	57
Montgomery	1	3	3	1	0	3	27	40
Norfolk	5	8	10	5	0	10	6	23
Northampton	4	12	13	4	0	13	13	35
Northumberland	14	41	117	12	0	119	21	233
Nottingham	3	4	3	2	0	4	4	12
Oxfordshire	3	7	7	2	0	8	5	21
Pembroke	13	14	14	11	0	16	24	53
Radnor	9	5	6	4	0	11	22	43
Rutland	1	1	1	1	0	1	5	6
Shropshire	21	22	24	16	0	29	63	112
Somerset	5	4	6	4	0	7	8	25
Staffordshire	8	9	9	7	0	10	2	16
Suffolk	4	6	6	4	1	7	12	28
Surrey	3	3	4	2	0	5	5	12
Sussex	6	4	6	4	0	8	9	26
Warwickshire	6	7	9	3	0	12	7	31
Westmorland	5	13	16	5	0	16	11	34
Wiltshire	7	5	5	3	0	9	11	28
Worcestershire	4	4	5	4	0	5	4	15
Yorkshire	30	33	42	23	0	49	40	124
Channel Isles	3	6	7	2	0	8	0	10
Isle of Man	2	3	3	2	0	3	2	7
Scilly & Lundy	1	2	2	1	0	2	0	3
Totals	337	449	583	278	3	647	740	1952

Appendix Twenty Four – Military Service, 1338-1343

Constable Service

Campaign	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	Total Men	% constables
Northern France 1338	1391	80	13	9	4	2	2	1501	7.3
Northern France 1339	965	70	14	9	4	1	2	1065	9.4
Northern France 1340	1004	63	14	8	4	1	1	1095	8.3
Northern France 1341	68	5	1	2	0	1	1	78	12.8
Northern France 1342	824	70	19	7	4	3	0	927	11.1
Northern France 1343	41	6	4	1	1	1	0	54	24.0
Gascony	72	4	2	0	0	1	1	80	10.0
Scotland	427	38	11	4	6	1	0	487	12.3
TOTAL	2922	144	28	15	6	3	2	3120	6.3

Castle Ownership

Campaign	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	9	17	% owners
Northern France 1338	1469	22	4	4	0	0	1	0	1	2.1
Northern France 1339	1034	22	4	3	0	0	1	0	1	2.9
Northern France 1340	1066	20	2	2	0	0	2	2	1	2.6
Northern France 1341	72	4	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	7.7
Northern France 1342	887	22	5	5	1	2	2	2	1	4.3
Northern France 1343	48	3	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	11.1
Gascony	77	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	3.8
Scotland	453	18	6	4	1	2	2	0	1	7.0
TOTAL	3044	49	10	8	1	3	2	2	1	2.5

Bibliography

Manuscript Sources

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

Chancery

- C.47 Chancery Miscellanea
- C.49 Parliament and Council
- C.60 Fine Rolls
- C.62 Liberate Rolls
- C.76 Treaty Rolls
- C.258 Chancery Files: *Certiorari (corpus cum causa)*

Exchequer

- E.36 Treasury of Receipt, Books
- E.101 King's Remembrancer, Accounts Various
- E.156 Original Letters Patent
- E.372 Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer, Pipe Rolls
- E.403 Exchequer of Receipt, Issue Rolls
- E.404 Ex. of R., Warrants for Issues; Wardrobe Debentures

Duchy of Lancaster

- DL.27 Duchy of Lancaster: Deeds

Palatinate of Lancaster

- PL.1 Palatine of Lancaster: Chancery: Patent Rolls

Special Collections

- SC.1 Ancient Correspondence

BRITISH LIBRARY, LONDON

Additional Manuscripts

Cotton Manuscripts

Stowe Manuscripts

NORTHALLERTON RECORD OFFICE

- ZBO 1 Scrope of Bolton Manuscripts

JOHN RYLANDS LIBRARY, MANCHESTER

Latin MS 240

Printed Primary Sources

- '1341 Royal Inquest in Lincolnshire', ed. B.W. McLane, *Lincoln Record Society*, 78 (1987)
- 'Abstract of Feet of Fines relating to Wiltshire for the Reign of Edward III', ed. C.R. Elrington, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 29 (1973)
- 'Accounts of the Constables of Bristol Castle', ed. M. Sharp, *Bristol Record Society*, 34 (1982)
- 'Bishop Langley's Register vol. 4', ed. R.L. Storey, *Surtees Society*, 170 (1955)
- Calendar of Ancient Correspondence concerning Wales*, J.G. Edwards, Cardiff, 1935
- Calendar of Ancient Petitions Relating to Wales*, ed. W. Rees, Glamorgan, 1975

- Calendar of Chancery Warrants, 1244-1326*, London, 1927
- Calendar of Close Rolls*
- Calendar of Documents relating to Scotland*, ed. J. Bain, 4 vols., 1881-1888
- Calendar of Fine Rolls*
- Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem*, vols.2-20, London, 1906-1995
- Calendar of Inquisitions Miscellaneous, Chancery*, vols.1-7, London, 1916-1968
- Calendar of Liberate Rolls 1267-1272*, London, 1964
- Calendar of Memoranda Rolls (Exchequer). Michaelmas 1326-Michaelmas 1327*, London, 1968
- Calendar of Patent Rolls*
- 'Calendar of Welsh Rolls, 1277-1294' in *Calendar of various Chancery Rolls*, London, 1912, pp.157-382
- Calendarium Rotularum Patentium in Turri Londinensi*, London, 1802
- Catalogue of Ancient Deeds*, vols. 1-6, London, 1890-1915
- Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster*, ed. W. Hardy, London, 1845
- Chronicle of Adam Usk, 1377-1421*, ed. C. Given-Wilson, Oxford, 1997
- Chronicle of Bury St. Edmunds, 1212-1301*, ed. & trans. A. Gransden, London, 1964
- Chronicle of Lanercost, 1272-1346*, trans. H. Maxwell, Glasgow, 1913
- 'Chronicles of the Reign of Edward I and Edward II, vol. 1, Annales Londonienses and Annales Paulini', ed. W. Stubbs, *Rolls Series*, 76 (1882)
- Chronicon de Lanercost, 1201-1346*, ed. J. Stevenson, Edinburgh, 1839
- 'Coucher Book of Furness Abbey, part 1', ed. J.C. Atkinson, *Chetham Society, New Series*, 9 (1886)
- Descriptive Catalogue of Derbyshire Charters*, compiled I.H. Jeayes, London, 1906
- Fædera, conventiones, litteræ*, ed. T.Rymer, revised edition by A. Clarke, F. Holbrooke and J. Coley, 4 vols. in 7 parts, Record Commission, 1816-69
- 'Feet of Fines for the county of York, 1327-1377', W.P. Baildon, *Yorkshire Archaeology Society Records Series*, 42 (1910)
- 'Feet of Fines for the county of York from 1300 to 1314', ed. M. Roper, *Yorkshire Archaeology Society Records Series*, 127 (1963)
- Gesta Stephani*, K.R.Potter & R.H.C.Davis, Oxford, 1976
- 'Great Roll of the Pipe for the Twentieth Year of the Reign of King Henry the Second, 1173-1174', *Pipe Roll Society*, 21 (1896)
- 'Hemingby's Register', ed. H.M. Chew, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 18 (1962)
- 'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', ed. J. Raine, *Rolls Series*, 61 (1873)
- Household Accounts from Medieval England*, C.M. Woolgar, 2 vols., Oxford, 1992-1993
- Issue Roll of Thomas de Brantingham*, ed. F. Devon, London, 1835
- 'John of Gaunt's Register, 1372-1376', ed. S. Armitage-Smith, *Camden Society*, 3rd series, 20 (1911) and 21 (1911)
- 'John of Gaunt's Register, 1379-1383', ed. E.C. Lodge & R. Somerville, *Camden Society*, 3rd series, 56 (1937) and 57 (1938)
- List of Welsh Entries in the Memoranda Rolls 1282-1343*, N. Fryde, Cardiff, 1974
- 'Ministers' Accounts of the Earldom of Cornwall', ed. L.M. Midgley, *Surtees Society*, 3rd Series, 66 (1942) and 68 (1945)
- 'Northumberland Petitions', ed. C.M. Fraser, *Surtees Society*, 176 (1966)
- 'Northumbrian Pleas from De Banco Rolls 1-19', ed. A.H. Thompson, *Surtees Society* 158 (1943)
- 'Percy Chartulary', ed. M.T. Martin, *Surtees Society*, 117 (1909)

- 'Plea Rolls of the County Palatine of Lancaster, Roll 1', ed. Colonel J. Parker, *Chetham Society*, New Series, 87 (1928)
- 'Records of Anthony Bek, Bp. & Patriarch, 1283-1311', ed. C.M. Fraser, *Surtees Society*, 162 (1953)
- 'Records of some Sessions of the Peace in Lincolnshire, 1360-75', ed. R. Sillem, *Lincoln Record Society*, 30 (1933)
- 'Register of Bishop Philip Repingdon, 1405-1419 vol. 1', ed. M. Archer, *Lincoln Record Society*, 57 (1963)
- 'Register of Bishop Philip Repingdon, 1405-1419 vol. 2', ed. M. Archer, *Lincoln Record Society*, 58 (1963)
- Register of Edward, the Black Prince, part I: 1346-1348*, London, 1930
- Register of Edward, the Black Prince, part II: Duchy of Cornwall 1351-1365*, London, 1931
- Register of Edward, the Black Prince, part III: Palatinate of Chester 1351-1365*, London, 1932
- Register of Edward, the Black Prince, part IV: England 1351-1365*, London, 1933
- 'Register of John Chandler, Dean of Salisbury 1404-1417', ed. T.C.B. Timmins, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 39 (1984)
- 'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. 1', ed. C.W. Foster, *Lincoln Record Society*, 27 (1931)
- 'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. II', ed. C.W. Foster, *Lincoln Record Society*, 28 (1933)
- 'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. III', ed. C.W. Foster, *Lincoln Record Society*, 29 (1935)
- 'Registrum Epistolarum J. Peckham Arch. Cant.', ed. C.T. Martin, *Rolls Series*, 77 (1885)
- 'Rolls and Register of Bishop Oliver Sutton, 1280-1299, vol. 1: Archdeaconry of Lincoln', ed. R. Hill, *Lincoln Record Society*, 39 (1942)
- 'Rottuli Ricardi Gravesend', ed. F.N. Davis, *Lincoln Record Society*, 20 (1922)
- Rotuli Litterarum Patentium in Turri Londinensi*, vol. 1, part 1., London, 1835
- Rotuli Scotiae, vol. 1*, ed. D. Macpherson et al., Record Commission, 1814
- 'State Trials of the Reign of Edward the First, 1289-1293', ed. T.F. Tout & H. Johnstone, *Camden Society*, 3rd Series, 9 (1906)
- '*Scalacronica*' of Sir Thomas Gray, trans. H. Maxwell, Glasgow, 1907
- 'Select Cases in the Court of King's Bench under Richard II, Henry IV and Henry V, vol. 7', ed. G.O. Sayles, *Selden Society*, 88 (1971)
- 'Select Cases in the Exchequer of Pleas', ed. H. Jenkinson & B. Formoy, *Selden Society*, 48 (1931)
- Treaty Rolls volume II 1337-1339*, ed. J. Ferguson, London, 1972
- 'Two Compti of the Lancashire and Cheshire Manors of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln', trans. Rev. P.A. Lyons, *Chetham Society*, 112 (1884)
- Wardrobe Book of William de Norwell, 12 July 1338 to 27 May 1340*, ed. M. Lyon, B. Lyon, H.S. Lucas and J. de Sturler, Brussels, 1983
- 'Wills and Inventories, part 1', *Surtees Society*, 2 (1835)
- 'Wiltshire Gaol Delivery and Trailbaston Trials, 1275-1306', ed. R.B. Pugh, *Wiltshire Record Society*, 33 (1977)
- 'York Memoranda Book, I (1376-1419)', ed. M. Sellers, *Surtees Society*, 120 (1912)
- 'Yorkshire Deeds vol. 5', C.T. Clay, *Yorkshire Archaeological Society, Records Series*, 69 (1926)

'Yorkshire Inquisitions of the reign of Henry III and Edward I, vol. 1', ed. W. Brown, *Yorkshire Archaeological & Topographical Association Record Series*, 12 (1891)

Secondary Sources

- Aberth, J., *Criminal Churchmen in the age of Edward III, the Case of Bishop Thomas de Lisle*, Pennsylvania, 1996
- Alban, J.R., 'English Coastal Defence: some Fourteenth-Century Modifications within the System', in Griffiths, R.A., ed., *Patronage, The Crown and the Provinces*, Gloucester, 1981, pp.57-78
- Allmand, C., *Henry V*, London, 1992
- Aston, M., *Thomas Arundel, A Study of Church Life in the Reign of Richard II*, Oxford, 1967
- Austin, D., 'Barnard Castle co. Durham, 2nd Interim Report: Excavations in the Town Ward 1974-6', *Journal of the British Archaeological Association*, 132 (1979), pp.50-72
- Austin, D., 'Barnard Castle co. Durham, 2nd Interim Report: Excavations in the Inner Ward, 1976-8: The Later Medieval Period', *Journal of the British Archaeological Association*, 133 (1980), pp.74-85
- Ayton, A., 'William de Thweyt, esquire, Deputy constable of Corfe Castle in the 1340s', *Somerset and Dorset Notes and Queries*, 32 (1989), pp.731-738
- Ayton, A., 'The Robin Hood Legend in the Fourteenth Century', *Nottingham Medieval Studies*, 34 (1992), pp.136-147
- Ayton, A., 'English Armies in the Fourteenth Century', *Arms, Armies and Fortifications in the Hundred Years War*, Woodbridge, 1994, pp.21-38
- Ayton, A., *Knights and Warhorses*, Woodbridge, 1994
- Ayton, A., 'Edward III and the English Aristocracy at the beginning of the Hundred Years War', in Stickland, M., *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998
- Barber, R., *Edward, Prince of Wales and Aquitaine*, London, 1978
- Bates, C.J., 'The Barony and Castle of Langley', *Arch. Aeliana*, New Series, 10 (1885), pp.38-56
- Bates, C.J., 'The Border Holds of Northumberland, vol. 1', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 14 (1891)
- Bean, J.W., *The Decline of English Feudalism, 1215-1540*, Manchester and New York, 1968
- Bilson, J., 'Gilling Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 19 (1907), pp.106-92
- Bilson, J., 'Proceedings in 1912, Wressle Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 22 (1913), pp.182-93
- Brown, R.A. & Colvin, H.M. *The History of the King's Works volume II The Middle Ages (Part 2)*, London, 1963
- Brown, R.A., 'A List of Castles, 1154-1216', *English Historical Review*, 74 (1959), pp.249-280
- Brown, R.A., *English Castles*, London, 1976
- Bond, E.A., 'Notices of the last days of Isabella, Queen of Edward the Second, drawn from an account of the Expenses of her Household', *Archaeologica*, 34 (1853), pp.453-469
- Bond, S., 'The Medieval Constables of Windsor Castle', *English Historical Review*, 323 (1967), pp.225-249
- Burley, S.J., *The Provisioning of Calais, 1347-1365*, unpublished M.A. thesis, Leeds, 1951

- Butler, L., 'Dolforwyn Castle, Montgomery, Powis', *Arch. Cambrensis*, 144 (1995), pp.133-203
- Carpenter, C., 'The Fifteenth-Century English Gentry & their Estates', in Jones, M. ed. *Gentry and Nobility in late Medieval Europe*, Gloucester, 1986
- Carpenter, C., 'Gentry and Community in Medieval England', *Journal of British Studies*, 33 (1994), pp.340-380
- Clay, J.W., *The Extinct and Dormant Peerages of the Northern Counties of England*, London, 1913
- Complete Peerage, The, ed. Cokayne, G.E., revised by Gibbs, V., Doubleday, H.A., and Walden, Lord H. de, 12 vols. in 13, London, 1910-1957
- Coss, P., *The Knight in Medieval England, 1000-1400*, Stroud, 1993
- Coulson, C., 'Structural Symbolism in Medieval Castle Architecture', *Journal of the British Archaeological Association*, 132 (1979), pp.73-90
- Coulson, C., 'Some Analysis of the Castle of Bodiam', *Medieval Knighthood IV*, Woodbridge, 1992, pp.51-108
- Coulson, C., 'Freedom to Crenellate by Licence: An Historiographical Revision', *Nottingham Medieval Studies*, 38 (1994), pp.86-137
- Coulson, C., 'Community and Fortress-Politics in France in the Lull Before the Hundred Years War in English Perspective', *Nottingham Medieval Studies*, 15 (1996), pp.80-18
- Coulson, C., 'Valois Powers over Fortresses on the Eve of the Hundred Years War', in Strickland, M., *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998
- Curwen, J.F., 'Kendal Castle', *C. & W.A. & A.S.*, New Series, 8 (1909), pp.84-94
- Davies, J.C., 'The Despenser war in Glamorgan', *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society*, 3rd series, 9 (1915), pp.21-64
- Davies, R.R., *Lordship and society in the March of Wales, 1282-1400*, Oxford, 1978
- Davies, R.R., *The Revolt of Owain Glyn Dŵr*, Oxford, 1995
- Denholm-Young, N., *Seignorial Administration in England*, London, 1937, reprinted 1963
- Dixon, P. & Marshall, P., 'The Great Tower in the Twelfth Century: The Case of Norham'. *The Archaeological Journal*, 150 (1993), pp.410-32
- Dobson, B., 'The Church of Durham and the Scottish borders, 1378-88', in Goodman, A. & Tuck, A., eds. *War and Border Societies in the middle ages*, London, 1992
- Dudley, G.C.E. & Robinson, C.J., *A History of the Castles, Mansions & Manors of West Sussex*, London, 1879
- Duls, L.D., *Richard II in the Early Chronicles*, The Hague, 1975
- Emery, A., *Greater Medieval Houses of England and Wales, 1300-1500, vol. 1: Northern England*, Cambridge, 1996
- Fairclough, G. 'Edlingham Castle, Northumberland', *Transactions of the Ancient Monuments Society*, New Series, 28, pp.40-60
- Fairclough, G., 'Edlingham Castle: the military and domestic development of a Northumbrian Manor: Excavations 1978-80: Interim Report', *Chateau Gaillard*, 9-10 (1982), pp.373-387
- Faull, M.L., & Moorhouse, A., *West Yorkshire: An Archaeological Survey to AD.1500*. 3 vols., Wakefield, 1981.
- ✓ Fry, P.S., *Castles of Britain and Ireland*, Newton Abbot, 1996
- Fryde, E.B., *Peasants and Landlords in Later Medieval England, c.1380-c.1525*, Stroud and New York, 1996
- Fügedi, Erik, 'Castles and Society in Medieval Hungary (1000-1437)', in *Studia Historica, Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae*, 187 (1986)

- Gibson, J, 'Featherston Castle', *Arch. Ael.*, 4th series, 2 (1926), pp.125-31
- Given-Wilson, C, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity*, New Haven & London, 1986
- Given-Wilson, C. 'Wealth and Credit, Public and Private, the earls of Arundel 1306-1397', *E.H.R.*, 106 (1991), pp.1-26
- Given-Wilson, C. 'Richard II & the Lancastrian inheritance', *E.H.R.*, 109 (1994), pp.553-71
- Goodman, A., *The Loyal Conspiracy*, London, 1971
- Goodman, A., *John of Gaunt: The Exercise of Princely Power in Fourteenth-Century Europe*, Harlow, 1992
- Goodman, A. & Tuck, A., eds. *War and Border Societies in the middle ages*, London, 1992
- Goodman, A., 'The Defence of Northumberland; a Preliminary Survey', in Strickland, M., *Armies, Chivalry and Warfare in Medieval Britain and France*, Stamford, 1998, pp.161-172
- Griffiths, R.A., *The Principality of Wales in the Later Middle Ages: The Structure and Personnel of Government, I. South Wales, 1277-1536*, Cardiff, 1972
- Haines, R.M., *The Church & Politics in Fourteenth Century England - the career of Adam Orleton c.1275-1345*, Cambridge, 1978
- Hajdu, R., 'Castles, Castellans and the structure of politics in Poiteur, 1152-1272', *Journal of Medieval Studies*, 4 (1978), pp.27-53
- Hamilton, J.S., *Piers Gaveston, Earl of Cornwall 1307-12*, Detroit, 1988
- Harris, G.L., *King, Parliament & Public Finance in Medieval England to 1369*, Oxford, 1975
- Hatcher, J., *Rural Economy and Society in the Duchy of Cornwall, 1300-1500*, Cambridge, 1973
- Hewitt, H.J., 'Mediaeval Cheshire', *Chetham Society, New Series*, 88 (1929)
- Hewitt, H.J., *The Organisation of War under Edward III, 1338-1362*, Manchester, 1966
- Hislop, M.J.B., 'John of Gaunt's building works at Dunstanburgh Castle', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 5th series, 23 (1995), pp.139-144
- Hislop, M.J.B., 'Lumley Castle, its Antecedents and its Architect', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 5th series, 24 (1996), pp.93-98
- History of Northumberland*, vol. 11, K.H. Vickers, ed., London & Newcastle, 1922
- Howell, M., 'Notes & Documents: The Resources of Eleanor of Provence as Queen Consort'. *E.H.R.*, (1987), pp.372-93
- Hunnisett, R.F., 'The Reliability of Inquisitions as Historical Evidence', in Bullough, D.A. & Storey, R.L., *The Study of Medieval Records*, Oxford, 1971
- Hunter Blair, C.H., 'Mitford Castle', *Arch. Aeliana*, 4th series, 14 (1937), p.74-94
- Hunter Blair, C.H., 'The Early Castles of Northumberland'. *Arch. Aeliana*, 4th series, 22 (1944), p.116-70
- Hurst, D.G., 'Medieval Britain in 1961', *Medieval Archaeology*, 6-7 (1962-3), pp.336-337
- Hutchinson, W., *The History of the County Palatine of Durham*, vol. 3, Durham, 1823
- I'Anson, W.M., 'Kilton Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 22 (1913), pp.55-125
- I'Anson, W.M., 'The Castles of the North Riding', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 22 (1913), pp.303-399
- I'Anson, W.W., 'Helmsley Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 24 (1917), pp.325-68
- Jones, M. ed. *Gentry and Nobility in late Medieval Europe*, Gloucester, 1986

- Kenyon, J.R., *Castles, town defences, and artillery fortifications in Britain and Ireland: a bibliography*, vol. 3, London, 1990
- Kenyon, J.R., *Medieval Fortifications*, London, 1990
- King, D.J.C., *Castellarium Anglicanum*, 2 vols., New York, 1983
- Labarge, M.W., *A Baronial Household of the thirteenth Century*, Trowbridge, 1965
- Lewis, S., *A Topographical Dictionary of England*, 4 vols., London, 1862
- Lyon, B., *A Constitutional and Legal History of Medieval England*, New York, 1960
- Maddicott, J.R., *Thomas of Lancaster, 1307-1322*, Oxford, 1970
- May, T., 'The Cobham Family in the Administration of England, 1200-1300', *Archaeologia Cantiana*, 132 (1967), pp.1-31
- Meisel, J., *Barons of the Welsh Frontier: The Corbet, Pantulf, and Fitz Warin Families, 1066-1272*, Lincoln & London, 1944
- Menache, S., 'Isabella of France, queen of England – a reconsideration', *Journal of Medieval History*, 10 (1984), pp.107-124
- Mertes, K., *The English Noble Household 1250-1600, Good Governance and Politic Rule*. Oxford, 1988
- Morgan, D.A.L., 'The Individual Style of the English Gentlemen', in Jones, M. ed. *Gentry and Nobility in late Medieval Europe*, Gloucester, 1986
- Morley, B., 'Hylton Castle', *The Archaeological Journal*, 133 (1976), pp.118-134
- Morris, J.E., *The Welsh Wars of Edward I*, Oxford, 1901
- Morris, J.E., 'Cumberland and Westmorland Military Levies in the time of Edward I and Edward II', *Transactions of the C. & W. A. & A.S.*, New Series, 111 (1903), pp.307-327
- Morris, W.A., *The Medieval English Sheriff to 1300*, Manchester, 1927
- National Register of Archives report 12614 – Records of the earls of Arundel at Arundel Castle
- National Register of Archives report 21647 – Berkeley Castle Lists
- Newman, J., *The Buildings of England - North East and East Kent*, Harmondsworth, 1976
- Newman, J., *The Buildings of England - West Kent and the Weald*, Harmondsworth, 1976
- Ormerod, G., *History of the County Palatine and City of Chester*, 2nd edition., London, 1882
- Painter, S., *Studies in the history of the English Feudal Barony*, Baltimore, 1943
- Palmer, R.C., *The County Court*, Princeton, 1982
- Parker, J., 'Some notes on the lords of Harewood Castles', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 22 (1912), pp.150-8
- Parsons, J.C., *The Court & Household of Eleanor of Castile in 1290*, Toronto, 1977
- Parsons, J.C., *Eleanor of Castile, Queen and Society in Thirteenth-Century England*, London, 1994
- Patourel, J. le, *The Moated Sites of Yorkshire*, London, 1973
- Penn, S.A.C., 'A hidden workforce: building workers in 14th century Bristol', *Transactions of the Bristol and Gloucestershire Archaeological Society*, 109 (1991), pp.171-178
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England - Cambridge*, Harmondsworth, 1954
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England - Cornwall (South)*, Harmondsworth, 1952
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England - Cumberland*, Harmondsworth, 1967
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England – Durham*, London, 1953
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England – Shropshire*, Harmondsworth, 1958
- Pevsner, N., *The Buildings of England – Worcestershire*, Harmondsworth, 1968

- Pevsner, N. & Hubbard, E., *The Buildings of England – Cheshire*, Harmondsworth, 1971
- Pevsner, N. & Lloyd, D., *The Buildings of England – Hampshire and the Isle of Wight*, Harmondsworth, 1973
- Pevsner, N., Nairn, I., & Cherry, B., *The Buildings of England - Surrey*, Harmondsworth, 1970
- Pevsner, N. & Radcliffe, E., *The Buildings of England - Suffolk*, Harmondsworth, 1974
- Phillips, J.R.S., *Aymer de Valence, Earl of Pembroke 1307-1324: Baronial Politics in the Reign of Edward II*, Oxford, 1972
- Platt, C., *The Castle in Medieval England and Wales*, London, 1981
- Pounds, N.J.G., *The Medieval Castle in England and Wales, A Social and Political History*, Cambridge, 1990
- Prestwich, M., *The Three Edwards, War and State in England 1272–1377*, London, 1980
- Prestwich, M., 'English castles in the reign of Edward II', *Journal of Medieval History*, 8 (1982), pp.159-178
- Prestwich, M., *Edward I*, London, 1988
- Prestwich, M., *Armies and Warfare in the Middle Ages: The English Experience*, London, 1996
- PRO Lists & Indexes, vol. 9: List of Sheriffs for England and Wales*, London, 1898
- PRO Lists & Indexes, vol. 15: Ancient Correspondence*, Kraus Edition., New York, 1968
- Pugh, T.B., ed., *Glamorgan County History, vol. 3: The Middle Ages*, Cardiff, 1971
- Raimes, A.L., 'Shortflatt Tower and its owners', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 4th series, 32 (1954), p.126–159
- Robertson, W.A.S., 'Coulyng Castle', *Archaeologia Cantiana*, 11 (1877), pp.128-144
- Roskell, J.S., Clerk, L. and Rawcliffe, C., *The History of Parliament: The House of Commons 1386-1421*, 4 vols., Farr Thrupp, 1993
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Dorset*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Glamorgan*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Hereford.*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Hertfordshire.*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Huntingdon.*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Pembroke..*
- Royal Commission on Historical Monuments: Westmorland.*
- Ryder, P.F., 'Ravensworth Castle, North Yorkshire', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 51 (1979), pp.81–100
- Ryder, P.F., & Coleman, S., 'Paul Holme Tower', *The East Riding Archaeological Society*, 7 (1983), p.85
- Saul, N., 'The Despensers and the downfall of Edward II', *E.H.R.*, 99 (1984), pp.1-33
- Saul, N., 'Conflict and Crisis in English Local Society' in Taylor, J & Childs, W., eds. *Politics and Crisis in fourteenth-century England*, Gloucester, 1990
- Saunders, A.D. and Pugh, R.B. *Old Wardour Castle (Wiltshire)*. HMSO, 1968
- Sherbourne, J., 'The Defence of the Realm and the Impeachment of Michael de la Pole in 1386', in Taylor, J. and Childs, W., *Politics and Crisis in fourteenth-century England*, 1990, pp.97–116
- Simpson, W.D., 'Dunstanburgh Castle', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 4th series, 16 (1939), pp.31-42
- Simpson, W.D., 'Further note on Dunstanburgh Castle', *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 4th series, 27 (1949), pp.1-28

- Smith, B., 'A County Community in Early Fourteenth century Ireland: The case of Louth', *E.H.R.*, 103 (1993), pp.561-88
- Smith, D.M., *Guide to Bishop's Registers of England and Wales*, London, 1981
- Somerville, R. *Duchy of Lancaster: Vol. 1, 1265-1603*. London, 1953
- Spurgeon, C.J., 'St. Donat's Castle - A recent revised interpretation by the R.C.A.H.M. Wales', *The Archaeological Journal*, 150 (1993), pp.498-502
- Stenton, F.M., *The First Century of English Feudalism, 1066-1166*, Oxford, 1932
- Stratford, J., *The Bedford Inventories*, London, 1993
- Summerson, H., 'Responses to War: Carlisle and the West March in the late fourteenth century', in Goodman, A. & Tuck, A., eds., *War and Border Societies in the Middle Ages*, London, 1992
- Sylvester, D., *A History of Cheshire*, Henley on Thames, 1971
- Thompson, M.W., 'An alert in 1318 to the constable of Bolingbrook Castle, Lincs', *Medieval Archaeology*, 9 (1965), pp.167-8
- Thompson, M.W., *The decline of the castle*, Cambridge, 1987
- Thompson, M.W., *The rise of the castle*, Cambridge, 1990
- Timbs, J. and Gunn, A., *Abbeys, castles and ancient halls of England and Wales*, 3 vols., London
- Tout, T.F., *The Place of the Reign of Edward II in English History*, Manchester, 1914
- Tuck, A., *Richard II and the English Nobility*, London, 1973
- Tuck, A., 'The Percies and the Community of Northumberland in the late fourteenth century', in Goodman, A. and Tuck, A., *War and Border societies in the middle ages*, 1992, pp.178-95
- Turvey, R.K., 'The Marcher Shire of Pembroke and the Glyndwr rebellion', *Welsh History Review*, 15 (1990), pp.151-168
- Vale, M.G.A., 'Seigneurial fortification and Private War in late Medieval Gascony', in Jones, M. ed. *Gentry and Nobility in late Medieval Europe*, Gloucester, 1986
- Verduyn, A., 'The Politics of Law and Order during the Early Years of Edward III', *E.H.R.*, 108 (1993), pp.842-867
- Verey, D., *The Buildings of England - Gloucestershire 1: The Cotswolds*, Harmondsworth, 1970
- Verey, D., *The Buildings of England - Gloucestershire 2: Vale and forest of Dean*, Harmondsworth, 1970
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Cambridge, vol. 2*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Cumberland, vol. 2*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Lancashire, vol. 3*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Lancashire, vol. 4*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Lancashire, vol. 8*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Northamptonshire, vol. 2*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Northamptonshire, vol. 4*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Oxfordshire, vol. 2*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Oxfordshire, vol. 9*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Yorkshire, vol. 2*
- Victoria County History of the counties of England: Yorkshire, North Riding, vol.2*
- Walker, J.K., 'Almondbury in Feudal Times', *Yorkshire Arch. Journal*, 2 (1873), pp.1-34
- Ward, J.C., *English Noblewomen in the Later Middle Ages*, London, 1992
- Ward, J.C., *Women of the English Nobility and Gentry 1066-1500*, Manchester, 1995
- Waugh, S.L., *The Lordship of England, Royal Wardships and Marriages in English Society and Politics, 1217-1327*, Princeton, 1988

- Wood, M.E., 'The Bishop's Palace, Wells', *Archaeological Journal*, 107 (1950), pp.108-110
- Wood, M., *The English Mediaeval House*, London, 1965
- Woolgar, C.M., *The Great Household in Late Medieval England*, London, 1999

THE UNIVERSITY OF HULL

The Personnel of English and Welsh Castles, 1272-1422

Volume 2: References

being a Thesis submitted for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

in the University of Hull

by

Thomas John Charles Rickard, M.A.

September 1999

Contents

Abbreviations	iii
1 Anglesey	1
2 Bedfordshire	3
3 Berkshire	4
4 Brecknock	14
5 Buckinghamshire	24
6 Caernarvon	25
7 Cambridge	31
8 Cardigan	36
9 Carmarthen	40
10 Cheshire	52
11 Cornwall	59
12 Cumberland	65
13 Denbigh	78
14 Derbyshire	84
15 Devonshire	90
16 Dorset	98
17 Durham	104
18 Essex	108
19 Flint	115
20 Glamorgan	121
21 Gloucestershire	135
22 Hampshire	147
23 Herefordshire	160
24 Hertfordshire	176
25 Huntingdonshire	181
26 Kent	183
27 Lancashire	208
29 Leicestershire	213
30 Lincolnshire	217
31 Merioneth	236
32 Monmouth	238
33 Montgomery	251
34 Norfolk	257
35 Northamptonshire	266
36 Northumberland	278
37 Nottinghamshire	315
38 Oxfordshire	320
39 Pembroke	326
40 Radnor	336
41 Rutland	343
42 Shropshire	346
43 Somerset	364
44 Staffordshire	368
45 Suffolk	376

46 Surrey	383
47 Sussex	385
48 Warwickshire	392
49 Westmorland	398
50 Wiltshire	403
51 Worcestershire	413
52 Yorkshire	417

Abbreviations

Bates	J.C.Bates, 'The Border Holds of Northumberland, vol. 1' <i>Archaeologia Aeliana</i> , 14 (1891)
BL	British Library
C.& W.A.&A.S.	Transactions of the Cumberland and Westmorland Antiquarian and Archaeological Society
C.A.C.W.	<i>Calendar of ancient correspondence concerning Wales</i> , J.G.Edwards, Cardiff, 1935
C.A.P.W.	<i>Calendar of Ancient Petitions Relating to Wales</i> , ed. William Rees, Glamorgan, 1975
C.C.R.	Calendar of Close Rolls
C.Ch.R.	Calendar of Charter Rolls
C.Ch.W.	Calendar of Chancery Warrants
C.F.R.	Calendar of Fine Rolls
C.M.R.	<i>Calendar of Memoranda Rolls (Exchequer), Michaelmas 1326- Michaelmas 1327</i> , London, 1968
C.P.R.	Calendar of Patent Rolls
C.S.D.	<i>Calendar of Documents relating to Scotland</i> , ed. J. Bain, 4 vols., 1881-1888
C.W.R.	'Calendar of Welsh Rolls, 1277-1294' in <i>Calendar of various Chancery Rolls</i> , London, 1912, pp.157-382
cty.	century
da.	daughter
Davies	J.C. Davies, 'The Despenser war in Glamorgan', <i>Transactions of the Royal Historical Society</i> , 3 rd series, 9 (1915), pp.21-64
Denholm-Young	N.Denholm-Young, <i>Seigniorial Administration in England</i> , London 1937, reprinted 1363
Fry	P. S. Fry, <i>Castles of Britain and Ireland</i> , Newton Abbot, 1996
Fryde	N. Fryde, <i>List of Welsh Entries in the Memoranda Rolls 1282- 1343</i> , Cardiff, 1975
G.C.H.	<i>Glamorgan County History</i>
G.E.C.	<i>Complete Peerage, The</i> , ed. G.E.Cokayne, revised by V.Gibbs, H.A.Doubleday and Lord Haward de Waldon, 12 vols. in 13, London, 1910-57
H.K.W. II	R.A. Brown, and H.M. Colvin, <i>The History of the King's Works volume II: The Middle Ages (Part 2)</i> , London, 1963
I.Misc.	<i>Calendar of Inquisitions Miscellaneous, Chancery</i> , vols.1-7, London, 1916-1968
I.P.M.	<i>Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem</i> , vols.2-20, London, 1906- 1995
Issue Roll	<i>Issue Roll of Thomas Brantingham, 1370</i> , Frederick Devon, London, 1835
Jacob	E.F. Jacob, <i>The Fifteenth Century, 1399-1485</i> , Oxford, 1961
J.G.R. 1372-1376	'John of Gaunt's Register, 1372-1376', ed. S. Armitage- Smith, <i>Camden Society</i> , 3 rd Series, 20 (1911) & 21 (1911)
kn.	knight
McKisack	M. McKisack, <i>The Fourteenth Century, 1307-1399</i> , Oxford, 1959
Morris	J. Morris, <i>The Welsh Wars of Edward I</i> , Oxford, 1901
Nthumb Petitions	'Northumberland Petitions', ed. C.M.Fraser, <i>Surtees Society</i> ,

- 176 (1966)
Norwell *Wardrobe Book of William de Norwell, 12 July 1338 to 27 May 1340*, ed. M. Lyon, B. Lyon, H.S. Lucas and J. de Sturler, Brussels, 1983
- P.P. Parliamentary Peer
 Percy Chartulary 'Percy Chartulary', ed. M.T. Martin, *Surtees Society*, 117 (1909)
 Platt C. Platt, *The Castle in England and Wales*, London, 1981
 Pevsner N. Pevsner, *The Buildings of England*
 R.C.H. *Royal Commission on Historical Monuments*
Scalacronica 'The Scalacronica' of Sir Thomas Gray, trans. H. Maxwell, Glasgow, 1907
- Somerville R. Somerville, *Duchy of Lancaster: Vol. 1, 1265-1603*. London, 1953
- V.C.H. Victoria County History

Anglesey

BEAUMARIS

History

Built 1295-1306 King, p.2

Owners

Crown for entire period

Prince Edward (Edward II)

from 7 February 1301 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.6*

from 7 February 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.576*

Prince Edward, the Black Prince

from 12 May 1343 *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.14*

on 23 July 1351 *B.P.R. III, p.39*

Constables

William de Felton

temp 1295-1302 *C.A.C.W., XXVI.179*

to 1 April 1300 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.427*

John de Havering, P.P.

from 1 April 1300 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.427*

to 7 February 1301 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.6*

to 7 February 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.576*

John de Medefeld

to 11 August 1308 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.93*

Roger de Mortimer of Chirk

from 11 August 1308 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.93*

Simon de Montague, P.P.

from 1 March 1309 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.102*

John de Sapy

from 4 March 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.127*

on 8 April 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.451*

on 18 May 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.422*

on 15 February 1315 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.147*

on 28 August 1315 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.245*

on 9 February 1316 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.265*

on 24 May 1316 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.280*

on 29 January 1317 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.392*

on 9 March 1320 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.446*

on 8 March 1321 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.290*

to 12 October 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.74*

to 16 November 1321 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.35*

Giles de Beauchamp

from 12 October 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.74*

from 16 November 1321 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.35*

on 5 June 1323 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.656*

and from 25 March 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.32*

and from 25 March 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.67*

Hugh de Mortimer

on 26 October 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.180*

Gilbert de Ellesfeld

for life from 29 April 1328 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.88*

on 8 May 1328 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.279*

Robert de Walkefare

temp July 1331-1333 *C.A.P.W., p.253*

for life on 8 June 1333 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.465*

William Trussel, king's yeoman

for life from 18 November 1333 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.480*

on 28 December 1333 *C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.168*

for life 18 May 1334 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.13*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 1 - ANGLESEY

on	1 October 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.420</i>
on	27 August 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1338-1341, p.184</i>
on	10 November 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1338-1341, p.286</i>
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.14</i>
David Cradok, king's knight		
from	6 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.454</i>
not by	18 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.100</i>
Gronov ap Tudor, king's esquire		
for life from	18 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.100</i>
Baldwin de Radyngton, king's knight		
from	27 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.100</i>
to	31 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.533 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gilbert Trussel		
from	31 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.533</i>
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.549</i>
to	24 February 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.371</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	24 February 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.371</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire & William Warde		
for life from	8 July 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.16</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	22 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.82</i>
William Newport, kn.		
to	5 November 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.46 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edward Sprencheux		
from	5 November 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.46</i>
Constable for Black Prince		
John de St. Pere, kn.		
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III, p.378</i>
Sub-Constables		
'Urrici' de la Hay		
on	29 September 1315	<i>E.101/19/26 m.1</i>

Bedfordshire

BEDFORD (SITE ONLY)

History

built	Temp. William II	King, p.4
dismantled	1224	King, p.5
site of	26 July 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.351
inquiry into destruction	8 May 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.138
not built up or enclosed	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.284

Owners

Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, in right of his wife		
to	26 July 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.351(R.I.P.)
John Mowbray, heir of wife of above		
from	26 July 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.351
to	1322	McKisack, p.73 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray of Axholme		
to	17 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.397 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray, son of above		
from	17 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.397
Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk		
on	14 October 1398	
to	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.284 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, son of above		
from	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.284 (Age 14)
to	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.314 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray, brother of above		
from	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.314

Constable for Mowbray

John Woketon		
for life from	14 October 1398 (Keeper)	
confirmed	12 February 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.199 (Keeper)
on	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , p.314

BLETSGOE

History

licensed	23 Jun 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.130
----------	-------------	---------------------------------

Owners

John de Pateshull		
license to crenellate	23 Jun 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.130

YILDEN

History

mentioned	1173-4	King, p.7
in decay	1360	King, p.7

Berkshire

Unknown Licenses

STAUNTON HARECOURT for John Wyard, king's yeoman
7 October 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.179*

ALDWORTH (LA BECHE)

History
licenced 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

Owners
Nicholas de la Beche, kn.
licence to crenellate 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

BEAUMYSS (BEAMS)

History
licenced 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

Owners
Nicholas de la Beche, kn.
licence to crenellate 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

DONNINGTON

History
licenced 11 June 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.156*
siege civil war King, p.11

Owners
Richard Abberbury
licence to crenellate 11 June 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.156*
Alice, widow of John Phelipp, kn.
from 28 November 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.234*

WALLINGFORD

History
mentioned 1071 King, p.12
modified mid C13 King, p.12
demolished 1652 King, p.12

Owners
Richard, earl of Cornwall
from 1231 *H.K.W. II, p.850*
to 1272 *H.K.W. II, p.850 (R.I.P.)*
Edmund, earl of Cornwall
from 1272 *H.K.W. II, p.850*
to 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.604 (R.I.P.)*
The King, heir of above
from 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.605*
Piers Gaveston
from 5 August 1309 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.225*
from 5 August 1309 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.131*
from 5 August 1309 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.171*
on 5 August 1309 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.186*
on 16 January 1309 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.190*
Crown - Queen Isabella
from 22 April 1317 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.639*
on 8 June 1317 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.668*
from 1 August 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201*
from 10 July 1319 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149*
on 20 April 1327 *C.M.R., no.41*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

to	1327	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p850
John de Eltham, earl of Cornwall		
from	4 December 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.198
by	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.51
in tail male	16 June 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.55
to	1336	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p851
Edward, the Black Prince		
from	1337	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p851
on	22 October 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.421
on	3 June 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.501
on	5 April 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.235
to	1376	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p851 (R.I.P.)
Joan, widow of the above		
from	13 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.374
from	13 October 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.405
on	28 July 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.376
to	1385	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p851 (R.I.P.)
Crown		
from	1385	
to	1399	
Prince Henry		
from	15 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.22
Constables		
Robert de la Mare		
on	1 June 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.325
Walter de Aylesbury		
from	18 February 1301	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.437
on	2 August 1301	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.460
on	16 March 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.21
on	23 December 1304	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.230
on	27 June 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.274
John de Clinton of Maxstoke		
from	17 June 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.24
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.171
Edmund Bacon, kn.		
from	10 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.118
to	10 February 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.429
Piers Gaveston		
from	10 February 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.429
Edmund Bacon, kn.		
and from	26 June 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.136
on	28 June 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1319</i> , pp.428 & 468
on	16 August 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.486
on	13 June 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.64
on	10 July 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.106
on	13 July 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.350
on	8 August 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.357
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.505
on	3 December 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.39
William le Marshall		
on	4 August 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.404
to	30 September 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.417
to	15 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.327
John le Stonore		
from	30 September 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.417
from	15 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.237
temp	1326	E.101/17/21
Miles de Beauchamp		
on	15 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.428
temp	1326-1328	E.101/17/28

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

William le Marshall		
to	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.51
Ralph de Restwold, king's yeoman		
from	26 September 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.321
from	13 January 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.348
Ralph de Ferrers		
to	12 December 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.401
John de Gadesdene		
from	12 December 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.401
Aubrey de Vere, kn.		
for life from	22 July 1375	
confirmed	22 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , pp.161 & 239
on	2 July 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.258
on	8 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.280
to	12 April 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.120
Hugh de Segrave, king's kn.		
from	12 April 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.120
on	19 June 1383	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.73
John Golafre		
for life from	14 February 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.275
on	20 April 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.304
on	1 March 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.23
on	20 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.295
on	20 July 1390	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , D.412
on	30 March 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.392
on	30 April 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.427
on	30 April 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.658
to	20 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.271 (R.I.P.)
John Beaufort, marquis of Dorset		
for life from	20 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.271
on	30 August 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp.326,332
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, John Bussy, Henry Grene, William Bagot		
from	12 July 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.588
Thomas Chaucer		
for life from	14 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.13
on	20 February 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.356
on	15 November 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.374
Private Constables		
Sir Ralph Spigurnel		
on	8 August 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.7
on	1 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.14
on	18 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.18
on	February 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.1
on	3 May 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.12
on	6 July 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.19
to	24 September 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.26
Sir Bartholomew de Burghersh, yng		
from	24 September 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.26
on	19 November 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.26
farmer on	8 September 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.63
on	30 January 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.80
on	8 March 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.83
on	27 May 1354	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.116
on	28 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.137
John de Alveton		
on	22 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.419
Sir Bartholomew de Burghersh, yng		
for life from	18 October 1363	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.506

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

Private Under Constables

Thomas Huberd

on 8 August 1346 *B.P.R. I*, p.7
on 25 August 1346 *B.P.R. I*, p.12
on 5 November 1346 *B.P.R. I*, p.28

John de Anstey, prince's yeoman

on 16 July 1351 *B.P.R. IV*, p.20
on 7 August 1351 *B.P.R. IV*, p.21

John de Alveton, prince's yeoman

on 28 April 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.47
on 24 May 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.50
on 26 May 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.52
on 18 June 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.54
on 26 August 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.62
on 8 September 1352 *B.P.R. IV*, p.63
on 8 March 1353 *B.P.R. IV*, p.83
on 31 May 1353 *B.P.R. IV*, p.93
on 28 June 1354 *B.P.R. IV*, p.117
on 6 July 1355 *B.P.R. IV*, p.140
on 27 June 1361 *B.P.R. IV*, p.387

Under Constables

Thomas de Hungerford

on 1 March 1369 *C.P.R. 1367-1370*, p.227

Porters

John Breton, yeoman

for life from 16 September 1385 *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.12

Thomas Tylyn

for life from 9 February 1400 *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.192

William Ferrour

on 15 February 1416 *C.P.R. 1413-1416*, p.393

Private Chaplain

Sir John Wendout

on 8 March 1353 *B.P.R. IV*, p.83

Gatekeepers

John Broun

to 4 May 1365 *B.P.R. IV*, p.552

Simon de Lenguenhall

for life from 4 May 1365 *B.P.R. IV*, p.552

WINDSOR

History

built conquest King, p.12
modified 1154-79 King, p.12
modified 1223-30 King, p.12
modified 1350-75 King, p.12

Constables

Engerard de Cygony

on 4 August 1236 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.2422

Bernard de Sabaudia

on 4 May 1242 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.2291

Ebulo de Montibus

on 15 October 1267 *I.Misc. I*, no.331

on 14 February 1268 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.148

Hugh Dive

on 7 May 1268 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.281

on 8 May 1268 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.277

on 7 June 1268 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272*, no.337

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

on	29 July 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.369
on	5 August 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.393
Nicholas de Yatingden		
on	8 February 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.598
on	19 February 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.608
on	28 February 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.626
on	6 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.629
on	7 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.633
on	28 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.645
on	3 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.652
on	20 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.692, 694
on	10 July 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.789
on	28 July 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.812
on	13 November 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.896
on	29 April 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1084
on	23 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1776 (Wages)
on	27 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1787
on	18 March 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1871
on	21 April 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1900
on	25 May 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1937, 1953
Geoffrey de Picheford		
from	18 January 1272	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.3
on	4 July 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.19
on	15 March 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.73
on	28 September 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.29
temp	1276-1278	E.101/683/19
on	8 May 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.139
on	4 January 1278	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.170
on	16 June 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.290
on	November 1278	<i>Ancient Deeds I</i> , B.1853
on	17 July 1279	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.535
on	3 May 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.18
on	4 September 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.240
on	17 July 1279	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.535
on	20 July 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.27
on	15 September 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.99
on	18 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.87
on	16 October 1293	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1628
temp	1294-1297	E.101/683/20
on	22 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.46
to	28 March 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.412 (R.I.P.)
to	18 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.356 (R.I.P.)
John de London		
from	18 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.356
from	27 March 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.402 (for 3 years)
from	28 March 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.412
on	20 November 1299	<i>C.Ch.W. 1244-1326</i> , p.104
on	15 May 1302	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.454
on	11 January 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.3
on	12 June 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.39
on	10 July 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.46
temp	1304-1305	E.101/683/21
to	21 April 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.514
Roger le Sauvage		
from	21 April 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.514
on	26 August 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.1
on	29 October 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.10
to	12 December 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.10
Robert de Haustede		
from	12 December 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.10

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

on	12 December 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.27</i>
on	28 February 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.22</i>
to	13 July 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.26</i>
Warin L'isle		
from	13 July 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.26</i>
on	4 December 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.187</i>
on	13 November 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.23</i>
temp	1314-1316	<i>E.101/15/1</i>
on	27 November 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.30</i>
to	6 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.5</i>
Oliver de Burdegala, king's yeoman		
from	6 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.5</i>
on	8 October 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.158</i>
to	22 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.18</i>
Ralph de Camoys, P.P.		
from	22 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.18</i>
temp	1320-1326	<i>E.101/15/31</i>
on	24 April 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.188</i>
on	29 October 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.30</i>
on	20 October 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.27</i>
on	20 August 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1323-1327, p.30</i>
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., p.9</i>
Thomas de Huntercombe		
from	6 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.422</i>
to	15 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.11</i>
accounting	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.75</i>
John L'isle		
from	15 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.11</i>
on	16 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.5</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.41</i>
on	3 October 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.170 (Warin)</i>
for life from	30 November 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.71</i>
on	21 October 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.105</i>
Roger L'isle		
on	20 December 1328	<i>Ancient Deeds I, C.1555</i>
John L'isle		
on	16 March 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.376</i>
on	16 April 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.19</i>
to	21 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.209</i>
Thomas de Foxle		
from	21 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.209</i>
on	8 January 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.167</i>
on	28 January 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.2</i>
on	9 April 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.33</i>
on	7 June 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.52</i>
for life from	4 November 1333	<i>C.F.R., 1327-1337p.379</i>
on	23 November 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.161</i>
on	17 February 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.195-6</i>
on	25 March 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.195</i>
on	28 May 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.224</i>
on	26 June 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.235</i>
on	1 February 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.5</i>
on	1 May 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.50</i>
on	1 September 1338	<i>E.101/21/22</i>
on	31 August 1338	<i>E.101/21/22</i>
on	12 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.3</i>
on	15 July 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.89</i>
on	18 January 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.208</i>
on	31 January 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.3</i>
on	12 May 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.67</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

on	18 September 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.179
on	26 November 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.179
on	1 December 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.151 (Keeper)
on	10 December 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.202
on	12 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.294
on	20 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.306
on	12 July 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.407
on	10 December 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.434
on	28 February 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.497
on	4 April 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.517
on	8 April 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.529
on	28 May 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.576
on	7 July 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.595
on	20 October 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.595
on	18 April 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.21
on	8 July 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.43
on	16 November 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.122
on	18 November 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.426
on	6 July 1350	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.192
on	26 October 1350	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.248
on	26 July 1351	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.318
on	26 February 1352	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.413
on	26 July 1353	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.551
on	3 October 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.36
on	10 July 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.142
on	16 March 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.349
on	4 July 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.463
on	28 April 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.14
to	22 May 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.125 (R.I.P.)
Richard la Vache		
from	22 May 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1359-1361</i> , p.125
on	24 September 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.214
on	10 July 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.349
on	19 June 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.464
to	18 January 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.321 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Cheyn		
for life from	18 January 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.321
to	19 February 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.214 (R.I.P.)
Helming Leget, king's esquire		
from	19 February 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.214
temp	1369-1375	<i>E.101/30/14</i>
temp	1370	<i>E.101/30/32</i>
on	1 May 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.273
on	7 February 1374	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.918
on	30 September 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.174
Simon de Burley, king's knight		
for life from	10 August 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.21
on	2 July 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.257
on	1 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.626
for life from	8 May 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.399
on	13 May 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.403
on	7 December 1386	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.379
Thomas Tyle		
on	5 March 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.22
on	22 May 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.36
Peter de Courtenay		
for life from	20 January 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.183
on	21 January 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.256
on	3 November 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.323
on	18 October 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.321

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

temp	1395-1396	E.101/683/76
confirmed	2 October 1399	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1399-1401, p.40
not from	5 February 1405	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1401-1405, p.489
Hugh de Waterton, king's kn.		
for life from	4 February 1405	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1401-1405, p.489
on	22 May 1406	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1405-1409, p.32
on	14 December 1406	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1405-1408, p.164
to	3 July 1409	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1408-1413, p.90 (R.I.P.)
John Stanley		
for life from	3 July 1409	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1408-1413, p.90
on	5 September 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.118
to	28 January 1414	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.155
John Waterton, esquire		
from	28 January 1414	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.155
on	23 May 1414	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.233
Walter Hungerford, Kn.		
on	28 May 1419	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1416-1422, p.236
Lieutenants		
James de Dorchester		
on	14 May 1351	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.72
Robert de Hertley		
on	7 February 1374	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.918
on	1 May 1381	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-1381, p.626
Thomas Tyle		
for life from	10 May 1384	
on	13 May 1384	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1381-1385, p.403
on	7 December 1386	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.379
Nicholas Loude		
on	12 June 1396	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-1396
John Horsey		
to	5 September 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.118
John Wyntershull		
from	5 September 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.118
Porter		
Thomas Bastenthwayt		
from	20 March 1347	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1345-1348, p.273
Nicholas Lary		
for life from	25 February 1399	
confirmed	28 October 1399	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1399-1401, p.65
confirmed	14 June 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.48
John Parker, yeoman		
for life from	21 June 1408	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1405-1408, p.446
Gatekeepers		
John Pollard & Philip de Wyz		
on	21 April 1272	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no.1900
on	6 March 1275	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-1279, p.156
John Pollard		
to	2 August 1280	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1272-1281, p.392 (R.I.P.)
Hamo de la Chaumbre		
from	2 August 1280	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1272-1281, p.392
on	25 April 1287	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1279-1288, p.447
Edmund de Alegate (Bailiwick of the custody of the gate)		
from	29 October 1321	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1321-1324, p.30
John de Broughton		
on	5 March 1327	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-1330, p.14
Keeper of the tower gate of the castle		
Roger Bulloc		
on	20 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no.692 (2d./day)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

Philip de Wyz not by	23 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1776</i>
Verger/ Usher to the order of the Garter		
John Shefeld, esq. for life from	26 November 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.265</i>
William Hargrove, esq. for life from	28 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.379</i>
Usher of the Free Chapel		
Walter Whithors, yeoman on	23 April 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.23</i>
Kings Smith		
Nicholas Smyth on	24 January 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.47</i>
Chief Chaplain		
Robert de Shutkingdon on	16 September 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.15</i>
Canons of the Kings College		
William Gyloth on	13 December 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.267</i>
Chaplains		
Richard de Welles, Adam de Bradeham, Laurence de London & Simon on	6 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.629</i>
Richard de Welles, Laurence Thome & Henry de la Grave on	16 June 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1989</i>
Keeper of Beds & Armour		
Giles Frensshe on	12 January 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.13</i>
Gardener		
Fulk le Provincial, Edmund le Gardener on	25 May 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1953 (5d./day)</i>
Master Fulk on	12 July 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2015 (2.5d./day)</i>
Edmund on	26 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>
John de Windsor from	20 January 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.194</i>
for life from	24 February 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.18 (with herbage)</i>
King's Serjeant of Windsor		
Geoffrey de Squelel on	4 July 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.19</i>
Keeper of Forest		
John Synagun on	13 July 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1145 (13.5d./day)</i>
John Ingelard on	27 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1787</i>
Robert de Say (Chief forester) on	4 March 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.155</i>
on	26 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>
Keeper of gate & buildings of the park		
Robert Lightfoot on	12 February 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1446</i>
on	21 April 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1900</i>
on	6 March 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.156</i>
on	26 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 3 - BERKSHIRE

Carpenter

Master Gilbert

on	10 October 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.34</i>
on	26 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>

Parker of Kenington

John

on	26 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>
----	---------------	--------------------------------

Watchmen

Richard de Redyng & John de Cherleton

on	1 May 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.499</i>
----	------------	--------------------------------

Parker of the old park

Thomas Cheyne

for life from	20 July 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.160</i>
---------------	--------------	--------------------------------

Keeper of the gates, doors and houses of the inner ward

Geoffrey de Denham

for life from	18 October 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.164</i>
---------------	-----------------	--------------------------------

WOODHAY, WEST

History

in use

C13 or C14

King, p.12

Brecknock

BLAEN LLYFNI (BLENLEVENY)

History

siege	1215	King, p.16
siege	1233	King, p.16
siege	1322	King, p.16
mentioned	1352	King, p.16
being used as a base for Banditary before	Purification 1277	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1127

Reversions

Henry de Ferrars on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.110
------------------------	-------------	---------------------------------

Owners

Sir Reginald fitz Peter before	Purification 1277	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1127
Sir John fitz Reynold, P.P. to	15 June 1310	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no, 205 (R.I.P.)
Roger Mortimer of Chirk, P.P. from	24 March 1316	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.306
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P. from	6 August 1324	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.469
Roger Mortimer, earl of March to	26 November 1330	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.188
not by	24 April 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.36
Gilbert Talbot from	21 February 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.50
to	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.714 (R.I.P.)
Richard Talbot, son of above heir on	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.714
on	1 January 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.227
jointured	25 August 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.349
not by	27 June 1352	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.490
Roger Mortimer, earl of March from	30 May 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.18
in	1355	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.188
<i>died</i>	<i>26 February 1360</i>	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March <i>heir</i>	<i>26 February 1360</i>	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640
granted away	24 November 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.37
granted back	14 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.365
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.561 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, son of above from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.561
John de Hastings & Philippa his wife for 8 years from	24 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.472
Roger Mortimer, earl of March to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206
Constables		
Ralph de Thedmersshe to	2 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.62
John fitz Reynold, P.P. from	2 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.62
on	1 October 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.77
to	25 February 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.58 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

Roger Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.

from	25 February 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.58
for life from	20 November 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.293
on	8 July 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.353
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Dene		
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
to	14 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.98
Robert Clement		
from	14 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.98
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
from	10 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.143
on	4 December 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.617
Robert de Harle		
to	30 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.220
Hugh Tyrel		
from	30 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.220
on	28 January 1331	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1252
on	13 February 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.434
on	23 January 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.524
on	24 April 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.36
Gilbert Talbot		
for life from	2 October 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.476
on	24 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.550
Hugh Tyrel		
on	1 September 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.172
Gilbert Talbot		
on	23 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.52
on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R.</i> , 1338-1340, p.110
on	20 February 1339	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1649
on	8 December 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.316
to	21 February 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.50 (becomes Owner)

Wardships

Minority of Roger Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.22

Minority of Edmund Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter

from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399* pp.408 & 514

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.50

BRECON

History

built	1093	King, p.16
modified	C13	King, p.16
attack by Hugh Turbervill	before 13 September 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.56
modified	C14	King, p.16
siege	1322	King, p.16
siege	1403	King, p.16
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.16

Owners

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex

on 13 September 1273 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.56

died 27 September 1275 *I.P.M. II*, no.100

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex, grandson of above

to 7 January 1299 *I.P.M. III*, no.552 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex		
from	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.552
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex		
to	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, brother of above		
from	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Worcester, son of above		
from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , 167 (R.I.P.)
Bohun		
to	1380	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
Lancastrian		
from	1380	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
Henry of Lancaster & Mary his wife		
from	1380	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
livery	22 December 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.511
on	26 June 1387	
on	6 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
to	1399	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
Crown		
from	1399	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
to	1421	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.575
Anne, countess of Stafford		
from	12 July 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.381
Constables		
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Robert de Morby		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		
from	10 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.143
on	4 December 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.617
Richard, lord Grey		
from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.122 (Keeper)
Richard de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick & John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
from	24 October 1403	
to	19 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.370
John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
from	14 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.504
from	19 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.370
Richard, lord Grey		
on	11 May 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.16 (Keeper)
Private Constables		
Thomas son of Wendaubre for Humphrey de Bohun		
on	14 June 1282	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXII.155
Thomas fitz Walter		
on	4 November 1287	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXX.71
Hugh de Waterton, kn. for Henry Bolingbroke		
from	26 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
confirmed	6 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
Wardships		
Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363		
Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford		
on	26 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.133
Minority of Eleanor & Mary de Bohun, 1373-		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

Thomas de Woodstock
 from 24 May 1377 *C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.403*
 confirmed 17 July 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.66*

BRONLLYS

History

built mid C12 King, p.17
 modified mid C13 King, p.17
 siege 1322 King, p.17
 repaired 1409-10 King, p.17

Owners

John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.
 to 5 June 1299 *I.P.M. III, no.544 (R.I.P.)*
 to 23 October 1299 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.421*
 Maud Giffard, daughter of above
 from 23 October 1299 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.421*
 Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex
 to 16 January 1373 *I.P.M. XIII, no.85 (R.I.P.)*
 Joan, widow of above
 on 11 February 1381 *C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.440*
 Henry Bolingbroke, earl of Derby & Mary his wife, heir of above
 from 10 March 1385 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.56*
 1/3 Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester
 to 15 September 1397 *I.P.M. XVII, no.1028 (R.I.P.)*
 not by 29 November 1397 *I.Misc VI, no.226*
 1/3 Humphrey, son of above
 from 15 September 1397 *I.P.M. XVII, no.1028*
 1/3 Eleanor, wife of Thomas above
 on 29 November 1397 *I.Misc VI, no.226*
 Crown
 from 1399 *H.K.W. II, p.582*
 to 1421 *H.K.W. II, p.582*

Constables

Richard le Marshall
 on 23 January 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.415*
 John Merbury & William Butiller
 from 9 July 1421 *C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.400*

BUILTH

History

built early C12 King, p.17
 rebuilt 1210 King, p.17
 rebuilt 1219 King, p.17
 rebuilt 1242 King, p.17
 rebuilt 1277 King, p.17
 siege 1294 King, p.17
 siege 1322 King, p.17
 in use temp. Glendower King, p.17

Reversions

Thomas de Bradeston
 from 1 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.448*

Owners

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore
 before 1277 Morris, p.147
 Prince Edward
 from 7 February 1301 *C.P.R. 1296-1302, p.576*
 Queen Isabella
 on 2 September 1329 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.147*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
from	25 September 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1333-1337</i> (via Alice)
to	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681
Hugh de Frene & Alice de Lacy, his wife		
on	12 March 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.353
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
on	1 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.448
<i>died</i>	1348	
Roger Mortimer, earl of March		
on	25 May 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.202
on	22 August 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.262
to	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640 (R.I.P.)
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster, son of above		
from	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560 (R.I.P.)
Roger Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560
under age	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.65
on	17 February 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.606
on	14 June 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.583
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 (R.I.P.)
Eleanor, widow of Roger Mortimer (R.I.P.)		
from	16 March 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.451
to	6 October 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.49
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March		
on	28 September 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p180
Reversions		
Thomas de Bradeston		
on	1 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.390
confirmed	10 March 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.390
Constables		
Hoel son of Meuric		
from	7 January 1278	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.162
from	11 March 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.304
on	12 March 1279	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.178
Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
to	14 October 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.240
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.		
from	14 October 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.240
on	14 November 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.316
on	28 November 1288	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.323
on	12 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.402
on	13 January 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.213
Philip ap Howel		
for 5 years from	23 June 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.423
on	11 March 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.336
on	7 June 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.354
to Prince Edward	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.576
on	17 October 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.3
for two years	11 July 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.46
to	26 February 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.58
Roger Mortimer of Wigmore		
from	26 February 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.58
to	12 December 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.76
Philip ap Howel		
from	12 December 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.76
to	25 January 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.188

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

John de Charlton of Powis, P.P.

from	25 January 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.188
on	26 March 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.45
on	20 February 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.153
on	7 May 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.322
on	8 September 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.248

John de Walewayn

from	20 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.370
to	2 June 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.341

Roger Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.

from	2 June 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.341
------	-------------	---------------------------------

Humphrey de Bohun

to	16 March 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.50
----	---------------	--------------------------------

Griffin ap Rees

from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
on	30 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.81
on	8 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.368

Gilbert Talbot, P.P.

from	12 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.205
------	------------------	---------------------------------

Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy, his wife

for her life from	16 February 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.74
-------------------	------------------	--------------------------------

Henry de Halton

from	6 December 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.468
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Wardship

minority of Roger Mortimer, earl of March, 1332-1342

William de Bohun & Elizabeth, his wife, widow of Edmund de Mortimer

from	6 September 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1341</i> , p.239
------	------------------	---------------------------------

minority of Edmund Mortimer, earl of March, 1360-1373

Edward Prince of Wales

from	14 July 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.447
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Roger Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

William Jouet

from	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.65
------	------------------	--------------------------------

Walter Deverose

from	8 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.96
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
------	------------------	--------------------------------

Minority of Edmund Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter

from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp.408 & 514
------	----------------	--

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
------	--------------	--------------------------------

Richard, lord Grey

from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.122 (Keeper)
------	-------------------	--

John Smert, esq.

from	15 March 1407	
on	6 May 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.326
from	9 May 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.75

Receiver

John Fayreford, clerk

on	5 March 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.208
----	--------------	---------------------------------

CRICKHOWELL

History

built	early C12	King, p.18
modified	C13 or early C14	King, p.18
taken by Edward II	1322	King, p.18

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.18
Tenant in Chief		
Gilbert Talbot		
to	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.714 (R.I.P.)
Richard Talbot, son of above		
from	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.714
Owners		
Confiscated		
before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Emery Pauncefoot		
to	15 December 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.449 (R.I.P.)
Grimbald, son of Emery de Pauncefot		
from	15 December 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.449
from	23 January 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.523
John Pauncefot		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
Constables		
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Edmund Gacelyn		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415

DINAS (BULKDINAS, BWLCH-Y-DDINAS)

History		
built	C12	King, p.18
siege	1322	King, p.18
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.18
Reversions		
Henry de Ferrers		
on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.110
Owners		
William Gethin		
at	Purification 1277	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1127
John fitz Reynold, P.P. son of Peter		
to	26 November 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.46
Crown		
from	26 November 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.46
Roger Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.		
from	25 March 1316	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.306
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
from	6 August 1324	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.469
Gilbert Talbot		
on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.110
Gilbert Talbot		
from	21 February 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.50
to	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.714 (R.I.P.)
Richard Talbot, son of above		
from	24 February 1346	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.714
on	1 January 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.227
jointured	25 August 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.349
not by	27 June 1352	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.490
Roger Mortimer, earl of March		
from	30 May 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.18
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
heir	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

granted away	24 November 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.37</i>
granted back	14 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.365</i>
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.561 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.561</i>
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, husband of Philippa, daughter of Edmund Mortimer above		
for 8 years from	24 February 1388	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389, p.472</i>
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1206 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1206</i>

Constables

Ralph de Thedmersshe		
to	2 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.62</i>
John fitz Reynold, P.P.		
from	2 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.62</i>
on	1 October 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.77</i>
to	25 February 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.58 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger de Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.		
for life from	20 November 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.293</i>
on	8 July 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.353</i>
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.91</i>
John de Dene		
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.415</i>
Robert de Harle		
to	30 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1330, p.220</i>
Hugh Tyrel		
from	30 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1330, p.220</i>
on	28 January 1331	<i>I.Misc I, no.1252</i>
on	13 February 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.434</i>
Gilbert Talbot		
for life from	2 October 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.476</i>
Hugh Tyrel		
on	1 September 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.172</i>
Gilbert Talbot		
on	20 February 1338	<i>I.Misc II, no.1492, 1492</i>
on	23 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.52</i>
on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R., 1338-1340, p.110</i>
on	8 December 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.316</i>
becomes owner on	21 February 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.50</i>

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.22</i>
------	------------------	-------------------------------

Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter

from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, pp.408 & 514</i>
------	----------------	---

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.50</i>
------	--------------	-------------------------------

HAY

History

built	C11	King, p.18
siege	1215,1216,1264,1265,1322	King, p.18
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.18

Owners

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, Maud his wife and their heirs

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

restored	20 July 1275	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.192
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Essex & Hereford, grandson of above		
to	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.552 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Essex & Hereford, son of above		
from	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.552
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex (R.I.P.)		
to	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Essex & Hereford, brother of above		
from	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Essex & Hereford, his son		
from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.167 (R.I.P.)
Henry Bolingbroke, earl of Derby		
livery	22 December 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.511 (+Mary de Bohun)
on	26 June 1387	
on	6 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
Crown		
from	1399	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.671
to	1421	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.671
Anne, countess of Stafford		
from	12 July 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.381
Constables		
Hugh de Dynneneton		
to	20 July 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.99
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Siggeston		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
on	4 December 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.617
Thomas de Woodstock		
from	24 May 1377	
confirmed	17 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.66
James Botiller, earl of Ormond		
for life to	6 November 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.701 (Bailiwick & keepership)
Hugh de Waterton		
confirmed	6 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
Richard, lord Grey		
from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.122 (Keeper)
Richard Arundel, kn.		
on	6 December 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.473 (Defending)
on	8 October 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.82
Private Constables		
Hugh de Waterton, kn.		
from	26 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
confirmed	6 Feb 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.70
Wardships		
Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363		
Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford		
on	26 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.133
Minority of Eleanor & Mary de Bohun, 1373-		
Thomas de Woodstock		
from	24 May 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.403

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 4 - BRECKNOCK

PENKELLY

History siege	1215,1233,1322	King, p.20
Owners Confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.91</i>
Constables Griffin ap Rees from John de Dene on on	23 January 1322 23 January 1322 21 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.91</i> <i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.415</i> <i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.74</i>
Hugh le Despenser, yng. P.P. from on	10 July 1322 4 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.143</i> <i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.617</i>

PENPONT (CASTELL EINION SAIS)

History Owner flourished	temp Henry III	King p.21
Owner Einion temp	Henry III	King, p.21

TALGARTH

History built	C14	King, p.20
Constables Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P. from on	10 July 1322 4 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.143 (JB) (Yng)</i> <i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.617</i>

TRETOWER (STRADDEWWY)

History built modified modified partly abandoned? siege in use	1100 C12 early C13 1300 1322 temp. Glendower	King, p.21 King, p.21 King, p.21 King, p.21 King, p.21 King, p.21
Owners John Pycard to Roger Pycard, son of above from Amicia Bluet restored James Berkeley, kn. on	16 May 1306 16 May 1306 8 February 1322 8 September 1403	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.352 (R.I.P.)</i> <i>I.P.M. IV, no.352</i> <i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.49</i> <i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111</i>
Constables Edmund Gacelyn from to	23 January 1322 8 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.91</i> <i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.49</i>

Buckinghamshire

Unknown Licenses

ASTON for John & Giles de Molyns	18 March 1336	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.353
DITTON & STOKE PUGEYS for John de Molyns, king's yeoman	23 December 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.226
HAVERSHAM for James de la Plaunche	9 June 1304	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.233

BOARSTALL

History

licenced	12 September 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.493
siege	temp. Civil War	King, p.26

Owners

John de Handlo
licence to crenellate
de Handlo family
to

12 September 1312

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.493

1356

*Abbeys, Castles and Ancient Halls of
England and Wales, Midlands*, J.Timb & A.
Gunn, London, p.87

de la Pole family
from

1356

ibid.

BRADWELL

History

in use	C13-C14	King, p.26
--------	---------	------------

BUCKINGHAM

History

built	C11	King, p.27
in use	1216,1307,1312	King, p.27

Owners

Giles de Brewosa from the earl of Gloucester (A capital messuage)		
to	7 January 1305	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.317 (R.I.P.)
John de Brewose, son of above		
from	7 January 1305	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.317

WESTON TURVILLE

History

previous castle dismantled	1173	King, p.28
licensed	23 January 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.493

Owners

John de Molyns		
licence to crenellate	23 January 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.49

Caernarvon

CAERNARVON

History

built	1090	King, p.32
rebuilt	1283-6, 1296-1323	King, p.32
siege	1401,1403,1404	King, p.32

Owners

Prince Edward from	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.14
-----------------------	-------------	---------------------------------

Constables

Thomas de Maydenhach temp	1283-1284	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXX.152
John de Havering, P.P. from	21 October 1284	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.291
Otto de Grandison, P.P. not by	8 May 1290	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.325
Adam de Whetenhale just by	8 May 1290	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.325
Roger de Mortimer of Chirk, P.P. on	15 January 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.44
on	10 February 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.159
Richard Casteleyn on	12 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.267
Roger de Mortimer of Chirk, P.P. on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
Thomas de Kynnesbury to	12 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.427
William de Shaldeford from	12 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.427
on	24 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.47
Richard, earl of Arundel for life from	12 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.140
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.14
on	7 February 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.220
Robert Fouleshurst on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.549
William Bagot, kn. to	6 July 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.10
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, & William de Audley, esq. for life from	6 July 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.10
Henry Percy, son of earl of Northumberland for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.158
for life from	24 April 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.28
John Boolde, kn. from	9 October 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.555

Constable for Black Prince

Robert de Parys on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.378
-----------------------	------------------	---------------------------

Under constable

Robert de Malleye on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
William Frodesham on	20 June 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.263
on	5 July 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.200
on	24 July 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.200

Chamberlain

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 6 - CAERNARVON

Hugh de Leominster		
on	1 April 1300	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.427</i>
Henry de Shirokes		
on	20 October 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.160</i>
Edmund de Dynyeton		
not by	5 May 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.190</i>
John de Ellerker		
on	28 October 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.99</i>
Gatekeepers		
Simon Corbet & John de Dalington		
on	May 1290	<i>C.A.C.W., XXIII.108</i>
on	October 1292	<i>C.A.C.W., XXIII.108</i>
CONWAY		
History		
built	1283	King, p.33
siege	1401	King, p.33
Owners		
Crown - Prince Edward (Edward II)		
from	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.6</i>
from	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.576</i>
Crown - Prince Edward		
from	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.14</i>
on	8 April 31 principate Edw.	
Crown - Queen Anne		
for life from	16 August 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.159</i>
for life from	16 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, 185</i>
on	20 May 1387	
on	24 November 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.357</i>
on	26 June 1392	
on	28 November 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.208</i>
Constables		
William de Cycons		
from	21 October 1284	<i>C.W.R., p.291</i>
on	12 July 1290	<i>C.W.R., p.327</i>
on	28 November 1296	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.380</i>
on	17 May 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.79</i>
on	24 May 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.250</i>
on	24 May 1297	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.108</i>
to	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.6</i>
to	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.576</i>
on	16 April 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.207</i>
William Bagot		
for life from	18 May 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.350</i>
on	4 March 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.433</i>
on	4 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.406</i>
on	13 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.266</i>
Henry de Bisshebury		
from	2 January 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.407</i>
on	26 April 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.186</i>
on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.290</i>
to	30 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.215</i>
Aline Burnell		
from	30 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.215</i>
to	20 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.421</i>
William de Arcalowe		
from	20 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.421</i>
Roger de Mortimer		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 6 - CAERNARVON

on	26 October 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.180</i>
John le Strange		
from	9 November 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.198</i>
on	12 January 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.109</i>
on	7 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.229</i>
to	21 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.497 (Of Mudele)</i>
Edward de St. John, le Neveu		
from	21 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.497</i>
on	28 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.54</i>
on	6 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.17</i>
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.15</i>
Henry de Mortimer, king's yeoman		
to	4 October 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.105</i>
Edward de St. John, kn.		
confirmed	12 June 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.283</i>
confirmed	1 June 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.230</i>
on	26 July 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.146</i>
to	1 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.183</i>
David Cradok, king's knight		
on	20 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.287</i>
John de Beauchamp, kn.		
for life from	1 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.183</i>
on	1 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.166</i>
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.549</i>
on	3 June 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.147 (Kn)</i>
John Verdon (For Queen Anne)		
from	20 May 1387	
on	26 June 1392	
for life	28 November 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.208</i>
John Bp. of Salisbury & Thomas de Percy		
for 1 year	26 June 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.447</i>
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon		
for life from	3 September 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.501</i>
to	25 February 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.322</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	25 February 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.322</i>
Henry de Percy, son of earl of Northumberland		
for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.158</i>
for life from	24 April 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.28</i>
John Bolde		
on	4 July 1422	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.446</i>
Private Constables		
Thomas de Upton		
on	26 October 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.133</i>
Edward de St. John, kn.		
on	24 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III, p.492</i>
on	26 November 1358	<i>B.P.R. III, p.377</i>
for life from	8 April 31 principate Edward	
Deputy Constables		
Henry Wildebore		
in	1377	<i>C.A.P.W., p.243-4</i>
Robert Stratton		
on	12 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.183 (Lieutenant)</i>
Master of the Works		
Nicholas de Dernford		
on	12 May 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.103</i>
Surveyor of the Works		
for life from	28 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.232</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 6 - CAERNARVON

Notes

Being held by William ap Tudor, a rebel
 on 13 April 1401 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.470*
 pardoned 20 April 1401 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.475*

CRICCIETH

History

built 1230 King, p.33
 modified temp Edward I King, p.33
 destroyed 1404 King, p.33

Owners

Prince Edward
 from 12 May 1343 *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, 15*

Constables

William de Leyburn, P.P.
 on 23 December 1284 *C.W.R., p.296*
 Richard Havering
 temp 1294-1295 E.101/5/23
 William le Butiller
 to 30 October 1309 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.51*
 William Trumwyn
 from 30 October 1309 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.51*
 on 13 February 1316 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.266*
 to 4 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.559*
 John de Welles
 on 29 September 1315 E.101/19/26 m.1
 from 4 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.559*
 Oillard de Welles
 for life from 18 October 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.37*
 on 20 November 1317 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.343*
 on 24 November 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.381*
 on 24 November 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.240*
 on 8 March 1321 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.290*
 to 10 May 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.56*
 John de Swennerton
 from 10 May 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.56*
 Thomas Jay
 from 16 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.110*
 on 26 May 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.455 (Gaye)*
 to 12 December 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.428*
 William de Shaldeford
 from 12 December 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.428*
 on 24 March 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.47*
 Richard de Munemuth
 on 26 October 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.180*
 Richard de Holland
 from 19 December 1330 *C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.240*
 on 20 February 1331 *C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.198*
 on 13 May 1331 *C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.240*
 Robert de Holland
 to 22 July 1333 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.367*
 John de Allespath
 from 22 July 1333 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.367*
 revoked 8 September 1333 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.479*
 Richard de Holland
 restored 8 September 1333 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.479*
 for life from 4 June 1335 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.117*
 Robert de Hambury
 to 2 August 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.121*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 6 - CAERNARVON

John le Strange of Muddle		
from	2 August 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.121</i>
for life on	25 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.477</i>
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1307-1349, p.14</i>
Thomas Beushef		
for life from	4 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.587</i>
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.549</i>
to	19 June 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.422</i>
William Frodesham		
from	19 June 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.422</i>
William Hugon		
for life from	19 September 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.29</i>
to	6 April 1398	
John Gamill		
to	6 April 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.353</i>
William Hugon & John Gamill, king's esquire		
for life from	6 April 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.353</i>
Deputy constables		
Henry Neuman		
on	22 December 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.156</i>
Jevan ap Wille Boy		
on	11 February 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.520</i>
Constables for Black Prince		
William de St. Omer		
on	22 December 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.156</i>
on	16 December 1354	<i>B.P.R. III, p.489</i>
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III, p.378</i>

DEGANNWY

History		
built	1090	King, p.34
rebuilt	1210	King, p.34
rebuilt	1245	King, p.34
demolished	1263	King, p.34
Owners		
Royal		
on	2 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.296</i>

Notes

Total ruin by 1277.

DINAS EMRYS

History		
built	C12 or C13	King, p.34

DOLBARDARN

History		
in use	1255	King, p.34
demolished	1284	King, p.34

Owners

Welsh princely castle		
not by	1284	King, p.34
Crown while being dismantled		
temp	1284	King, p.34

DOLWYDDELAN

History

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 6 - CAERNARVON

built	early C13	King, p.34
in use	1488	King, p.34
Owners		
Llywellyn ap Griffith		
temp	1265-1273	M. Prestwich, <i>Edward I</i> , London, 1988, p.173
David ap Griffith		
in	1281	
to	24 January 1283	Morris, p.190
English		
from	1283	
Constables		
Griffin son of Tudor		
from	24 January 1283	Morris, p.190
from	22 August 1284	C.W.R., p.288
on	7 February 1290	C.W.R., p.325

Cambridgeshire

BASSINGBORN

History
licensed 1266 King, p.38

CAMBRIDGE

History
built 1068 King, p.39
modified 1285-99 King, p.39
in use temp. Civil War King, p.39

Owners

Crown
to 1299
Crown - Queen Margaret
from 10 September 1299 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451*
confirmed 19 March 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216*
to 1318
Crown
from 1318

Constables

William le Moyne
to 25 October 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103*
Baldwin de St. George
from 25 October 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103*
John de Swyneford
to 29 November 1311 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119*
John de Crek
with county from 29 November 1311 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119*
to 16 October 1314 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220*
Thomas de Sculariis
with county from 16 October 1314 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220*
to 20 October 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261*
Ralph Giffard
from 20 October 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261*
to 29 November 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.381*
Matthew de Bassingborn
from 29 November 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.381*
to 18 April 1319 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.396*
Ralph Giffard
from 18 April 1319 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.396*
to 27 May 1319 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.398*
Matthew de Bassingborn
from 27 May 1319 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.398*
to 17 October 1319 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.6*
John de Crek
from 17 October 1319 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.6*
to 3 November 1320 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.37*
Amaury la Zusche
from 3 November 1320 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.37*
and from 3 February 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.15*
to 24 April 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.37*
Matthew de Bassingborn
from 24 April 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.37*
to 11 August 1328 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.99*
William Houward
from 11 August 1328 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.99*
to 22 September 1328 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.104 (R.I.P.)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 7 - CAMBRIDGESHIRE

Amaury la Zusche		
from	22 September 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.104</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
William le Moigne		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
to	6 February 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.298</i>
Warin de Bassingborn		
from	6 February 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.298</i>
to	13 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.329</i>
Richard de Baiocis		
from	13 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.329</i>
to	10 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
William son of John Muchet		
from	10 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
to	5 May 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.441</i>
John de Lymbury		
from	5 May 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.441</i>
to	12 May 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.484</i>
Thomas de Lacy		
from	12 May 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.484</i>
to	20 October 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.499</i>
William Muchet		
from	20 October 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.499</i>
to	16 October 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.96</i>
Warin de Bassingborn		
from	16 October 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.96</i>
and from	18 October 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.146</i>
to	10 November 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.196</i>
John de Lascy		
from	10 November 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.196</i>
John de Pappeworth		
to	4 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
Warin Bassingborn		
from	4 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
William, earl of Cambridge (Just castle)		
on	15 December 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.325</i>
Warin Bassingborn		
and from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
and from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to	4 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
John Engayne of Teversham, P.P.		
from	4 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
and from	5 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.462</i>
to	13 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1346-1356, p.67</i>
Warin de Bassingborn		
from	13 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1346-1356, p.67</i>
to	31 May 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1346-1356, p.85 (R.I.P.)</i>
Guy de Seyntcler		
from	13 May 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
and from	15 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
and from	25 August 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
and from	25 August 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.170</i>
and from	15 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
William Muschet		
on	24 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.286</i>
on	24 September 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.648</i>
on	22 May 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.113 (Keeper)</i>
Nicholas de Styuecle		
from	17 February 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.348</i>
William de Pappeworth		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 7 - CAMBRIDGESHIRE

from Nicholas de Styuecle	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
to William de Pappeworth	6 April 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.163</i>
from Roger de Harleston	6 April 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.163</i>
from Thomas Sewall	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
from Thomas Torell	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
from Baldwin St. George	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.272</i>
from John Dengayne	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
from and from John Avenell	26 October 1376 22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i> <i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.2</i>
from William Moigne	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
from Ralph Wyke	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
from Henry Englyssh	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.170</i>
from Thomas Sewale	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
from William Moigne	15 December 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.270</i>
from Philip Tylney	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
from Henry Englyssh	1 November 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.7</i>
from Roger Gate	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
on Thomas Hasilden	14 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.462 (+goal)</i>
from Roger Gate	22 August 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.308</i>
to William Clipston (Just castle)	5 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.78</i>
from to John Banbury (Just castle)	5 November 1399 7 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.78</i> <i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.36 (R.I.P.)</i>
from on Ralph Passenham (Just castle)	7 August 1405 16 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.36</i> <i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.51</i>
for life from	19 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.369</i> Vacated by surrender
Porter & Gaoler John Windsor		
to John Dercy	18 October 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.47 (R.I.P.)</i>
from	18 October 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.47</i>
Gaoler William Cypston		
on	20 October 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.161</i>

CASTLE CAMPS

Description

A great baronial keep and bailey fortress. Very large – 8 ½ acres at largest. Reconstructed later in middle

ages V.C.H. vol. II, p.2

History

outer bailey C13 or C14 King, p.39
 modified 1265-1331 V.C.H. vol. II, p.21

Owners

Aubrey de Vere temp William I V.C.H. vol. II, p.21
 from

Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford
 died 1296

Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above
 from 1296
 died 1331

John de Vere, earl of Oxford, nephew of above
 from 1331
 died 1360

Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above
 from 1360
 died 1371

Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, marquis of Dublin, duke of Ireland, son of above
 from 1371
 forfeited 1388

Aubrey de Vere, earl of Oxford, uncle of above
 restored 1393
 died 1400

Richard de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above
 from 1400
 died 1417

John de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above
 from 1417
 executed 1462

de Vere family 1580 V.C.H. vol. II, p.21
 to

Wardship

Minority Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, heir of Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford (1371-1383)

Thomas Tirell and John James
 from 1 October 1377 C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.13

Minority of Richard de Vere (1400-1406)

Alice, wife Of Aubrey de Vere
 from 11 May 1400 C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.56

Gerard Braybrok, Thomas Ferriby & Joan de Bohun, countess of Hereford
 from 9 May 1401 C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.125

CHEVELEY

History

licenced 6 October 1341 C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.331

Owners

John de Pulteney 6 October 1341 C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.331
 licence to crenellate

KIRTLING

History

in use 1219,1309,1336 King, p.40

Owners

Robert de Tony
 to 28 November 1309 *I.P.M. V*, no.198 (R.I.P.)
 Alice de Leybourne, sister of above, widow of Thomas de Leybourne
 from 28 November 1309 *I.P.M. V*, no.198

WISBECH

History

built 1071 King, p.40
 siege 1350 King, p.40

Owners

Thomas bishop of Ely
 void by 24 October 1356 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.462
 void on 3 May 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361*, p.43
 Thomas de Arundel, bishop of Ely
 on 26 February 1376
 John, bishop of Ely
 on 22 August 1401 *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.534

Constables during voidances

Thomas de Baa
 confirmed by King 24 October 1356 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.462
 to 3 May 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361*, p.43
 John de Wesenham, custodian of all castles of bishop of Ely
 on 10 July 1357 *C.C.R. 1354-60*, p.413
 John Herlyng
 from 3 May 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361*, p.43
 possibly still in place 25 June 1364 *C.P.R. 1361-1364*, p.545

Constables for the Church

Thomas Lovet
 on December 1346 *J. Aberth, Criminal Churchmen in the age of Edward III*, Pennsylvania, 1996, p.57
 on 8 June 1350 *Aberth*, p.57
 Thomas de Baa
 on Easter 1355 *Aberth*, p.57
 to 3 May 1358 *Aberth*, p.57
 before 24 October 1356 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.462
 Ralph Danyell of Walsoken
 for life from 26 February 1376 *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.460
 inspected & confirmed 19 June 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.460
 surrendered September 1398 *M. Aston, Thomas Arundel, A Study of Church Life in the Reign of Richard II*, Oxford, 1967, p.259
 John de Rochefort, kn.
 from 17 August 1401 *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.534
 inspected & confirmed 22 August 1401 *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.534

Porters for the Church

Thomas Canville
 in 1349 *Aberth*, p.151
 on 31 May 1352 *Aberth*, p.154

Reeve of the castle for the Church

Thomas Bacon
 on 31 May 1352 *Aberth*, p.154

Cardigan

ABERYSTWYTH

History

built	1277	King, p.44
captured by Welsh	March 1282	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , X.20
finished	1289	King, p.44
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.44

Owners

Edward, the Black Prince		
on	23 October 1347	
Joan, Princes of Wales		
on	30 June 1384	

Constables

Roger de Molis		
from	8 March 1278	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.166
to	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.182
Bogo de Knovill		
from	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.182
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.101
Robert de Tibotot		
from	8 June 1281	
on	12 November 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.105
John de Skydemore		
on	24 October 1300	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.541
from	20 May 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.116
on	27 September 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.249
on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
on	13 September 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.414
to	31 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
Res ap Griffith		
from	31 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
John de Skydemore		
on	27 February 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.258
John de Montgomery		
from	24 November 1328	
on	8 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.79
Owain de Montgomery		
on	25 July 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.432
on	29 September 1336	E101/20/23 m.5
on	29 September 1337	E101/20/23 m.5
John de Montgomery		
on	3 January 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.314
on	10 October 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.543
Thomas Peytevyn		
to	9 March 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.405
Joan, princess of Wales		
from	9 March 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.405
Richard Stury		
from	30 June 1384	
confirmed	26 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.453
dead by	27 March 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.670
Simon Felbrigg, king's knight		
for life from	27 March 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.670
John ap Henri		
for life from	27 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.38
Richard lord Grey		
from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.122 (Keeper)

Constable for the Black Prince

John de Montgomery

confirmed	4 October 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.121
dead by	24 October 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.131
Roger de Coteford		
for life from	24 October 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.131
on	28 December 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.157
on	28 January 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.11
Robert de Stretton		
on	24 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.492
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.378

Sub-constables

Robert Clement for John de Montgomery		
to	24 October 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.131
Robert de Holewell for Robert de Coteford		
to	9 January 1348	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.159
Robert Clement for Robert de Coteford		
from	9 January 1349	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.159

CARDIGAN

History

rebuilt	1240	King, p.45
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.45
in use	temp. Civil War	King, p.45

Owners

The Lord Edward		
from	1254	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.590
to	1264	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.590
Edmund, earl of Lancaster		
from	1264	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.590
on	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
to	10 November 1279	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.218
Crown		
from	10 November 1279	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.218
Edward, the Black Prince		
on	21 September 1347	
Crown - Joan, mother of Richard II, wife of Edward, the black prince		
from	13 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.374
from	13 October 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.405
on	13 March 1378	

Constables

William de Bolevill		
to	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
John de Beauchamp		
from	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
Bogo de Knovill		
from	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.182
Robert Tybetot		
from	8 June 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.443
on	27 April 1286	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.305
Thomas de Chastiel		
from	5 January 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.14
on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
and from	9 October 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.182
to	17 April 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.385
William ap Eygnoun		
from	17 April 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.385
to	22 October 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.67
Geoffrey Beaufou		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 8 - CARDIGAN

from	22 October 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.67</i>
on	18 December 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.193</i>
William ap Eygnoun		
on	12 May 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.284</i>
Geoffrey Beaufou		
to	18 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.277</i>
Hugh de Frene		
from	18 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.227</i>
from	18 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.104</i>
on	27 October 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.365</i>
dead by	9 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.380</i>
to	9 February 1337	<i>E.101/20/23 m.6</i>
Gilbert de Turbervill, king's yeoman		
for life from	9 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.380</i>
from	9 February 1337	<i>E.101/20/23 m.7</i>
on	9 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.398</i>
on	14 March 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.58 (For the King)</i>
to	29 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.116 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Castle Goodrich		
from	29 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.116</i>
Lewis de Clifford, kn.		
from	13 March 1378	for Joan, King's mother
confirmed	29 October 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.185</i>
on	16 May 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.230</i>
Richard lord Grey		
from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.122</i>
Hugh Mortimer		
to	7 June 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.32</i>
John Burghope		
from	7 June 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.32</i>
Private Constables		
William de Bolevill		
to	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.189</i>
John de Beauchamp		
from	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.189</i>
Lieutenants		
Andrew de Lynne		
on	19 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.89</i>
Constables for Black Prince		
Roland Daneys, yeoman		
from for life	21 September 1347	
on	20 January 1348	<i>B.P.R. I, p.159</i>
on	30 January 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.2</i>
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III, p.378</i>

LLANILAR

History		
built	1242	King, p.46
Owners		
Maelgwn Fychan, grandson of the Lord Rhys		
temp	1242	King, p.51 (n.40)

TREFILAN

History		
built	1233	King, p.47
Owners		
Maelgwn, son of the Lord Rhys		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 8 - CARDIGAN

temp	1233	King, p.52 (n.55)
Maelgwn Fychan, son of the above		
temp	after death of above	King, p.52 (n.55)

Carmarthan

CARMARTHEN

History

built	1094	King, p.54
rebuilt	1105	King, p.54
rebuilt	1150	King, p.54
rebuilt	1223	King, p.54
modified	C14	King, p.54
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.54

Owners

Edward I, as Lord Edward		
from	1254	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.601
to	1264	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.601
Edmund, earl of Lancaster		
from	1264	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.601
on	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
to	1279	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.601
to	10 November 1279	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , 218
Crown		
from	1279	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.601
from	10 November 1279	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , 218
Prince Edward		
from	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1307-1349</i> , p.14
on	28 February 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.317

Constables

William de Bolevill		
to	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
John de Beauchamp		
from	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.189
Bogo de Knovil		
from	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.182
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.101
Robert de Tibotot		
from	8 June 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.443
on	12 November 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.105
Walter de Pederton		
on	28 December 1284	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.296
on	15 February 1286	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.383
Robert de Tibotot		
on	27 April 1286	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.305
Walter de Pederton		
on	21 November 1296	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.210
Thomas Deyn		
not by	15 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.73; <i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.271
Richard de Pembrugge		
on	8 January 1329	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.354
Gilbert Talbot, P.P.		
on	4 February 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.356
on	12 April 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.379
Res Ap Griffith		
to	17 February 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.263
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
for 10 years from	17 February 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.263
for 10 years from	2 May 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.335
Gilbert Talbot, P.P. , to deliver to Prince Edward		
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1307-1349</i> , 15
Simon de Burley, king's knight		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

for life from	26 September 1375	
confirmed	22 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.223</i>
for life from	25 October 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.287</i>
asks to be replaced	1385	<i>C.A.P.W., p.413</i>
to	20 February 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.534</i>
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, P.P.		
from	20 February 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.534</i>
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.549</i>
on	1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.613</i>
to	22 November 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.326</i>
Roger Wigmore		
from	22 November 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1392, p.326</i>
on	25 November 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.212</i>
to	19 May 1399?	
William Walshale		
for life from	11 June 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.574</i>
Roger Wigmore & William Asshe		
for life from	19 May 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.58</i>
confirmed	6 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.12</i>
Richard lord Grey		
from	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.122 (Keeper)</i>
Edward, duke of York		
from	15 October 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.311 (For 1 year)</i>
on	16 March 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.372</i>
Thomas Beaufort, Kn.		
on	29 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.16 (Keeper)</i>
on	6 July 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.26</i>
Private Constables		
William de Bolevill		
to	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.189</i>
John de Beauchamp		
from	24 January 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.189</i>
Constables for the Black Prince		
Reynold de Hope, kn.		
on	26 November 13549	<i>B.P.R. III, p.378</i>
Treasurer		
John Morhay, clerk		
from	17 September 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.267</i>
CARREG CENNON		
History		
built	temp. Edward I	King, p.54
captured by Welsh	26 March 1282	<i>C.A.C.W., X.19</i>
captured by Welsh	June 1287	Morris, p.206
recaptured	August 1287	Morris, p.206
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.54
dismantled	1462	King, p.54
Tenant In Chief		
Edward, prince of Wales		
on	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
Owners		
Crown		
captured	April-May 1277	Morris, p.125
on	5 June 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.212</i>
John Giffard		
forfeited by	2 February 1323	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4886</i>
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

from	6 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.212 (Fee simple)</i>
on	2 February 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.245</i>
on	2 February 1323	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4886</i>
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.		
to	12 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.78 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Caillewe		
to	19 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.527</i>
John Mautravers (yng.), purchased from above		
from	19 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.527</i>
foot of fine	6 October 1330	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.65</i>
Ralph de Wylyngton		
to	20 June 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.549</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
from	20 June 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.549</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
Maud, his daughter, late the wife of William duke of Bavaria		
to	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.299 (R.I.P.)</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.299</i>
on	22 June 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.418</i>
on	18 October 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.327</i>
foot of fine	2 November 1366	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.548</i>
on	14 November 1371	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.882</i>
to	1380	
Crown		
from	1399	
Constables		
John Penrhys		
from	April-May 1277	Morris, p.125
Payn de Cadurcis		
from	5 June 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.212</i>
Bogo de Knovill		
from	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R., p.182</i>
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.101</i>
Robert de Tibotot		
from	8 June 1281	
on	12 November 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.105</i>
Richard Wroth & William de Beauchamp		
to	6 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.222</i>
Roger Bauent, P.P.		
from	20 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.18</i>
to	29 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.113</i>
Edward, duke of York		
from	15 October 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.311</i>
Rhys ap Thomas		
temp	1414-1421	<i>H.K.W. II, p.602</i>
Private Constable for Hugh Despenser		
Sir John Inge		
from	6 December 1322	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4887</i>
Private Constable for John of Gaunt		
John Wrenche		
from	14 November 1371	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.882</i>

DRYSLWYN (DROSLAN, DRUSSELAN)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

History		
built	pre. Edward I	King, p.55
modified	temp. Edward I	King, p.55
siege	1321	King, p.55
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.55
Owners		
Rhys ap Mareddud		
on	11 April 1277	Morris, p.124
to	August 1287	Morris, p.213; <i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.641
forfeited as a rebel by	24 September 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.311
Crown		
from	1287	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
to	1317	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
Hugh Despenser, yng, P.P.		
restored	7 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.115 (Yng)
to	20 May 1318	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4878
Rhys ap Griffith, leased from above		
for 7 years from	20 May 1318	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4878
Hugh Despenser, yng, P.P.		
to	1326	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
Crown		
from	1326	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
to	1343	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
Crown - Black Prince		
from	12 May 1343 (15)	<i>C.Ch.R. 1307-1349</i> , 15
not by	1353	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
on	21 September 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.324
Crown - Henry, Prince of Wales		
on	2 March 1402	
on	17 March 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.57
Constables		
Alan de Plogonet, P.P.		
from	24 September 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.31
temp	1287-1288	E.101/4/20
on	14 November 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.316
on	20 December 1287	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXVI.9 (ii)
on	28 November 1288	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.323
temp	1288-1290	E.101/4/23
on	8 February 1288	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.323
on	18 August 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.320
John le Ussher		
for life from	17 February 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.15
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, king's yeoman, P.P.		
from	5 July 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.163
to	22 February 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.126
Thomas le Blount, P.P.		
on	20 May 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.133
on	30 August 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.489
on	30 Auy 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.476
Thomas de Hewish		
from	16 April 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.193
Thomas le Blount, P.P.		
on	1 August 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.240
on	12 May 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.283
to	18 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.56
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
for life from	18 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.56
Walter Box		
from	4 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.364

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

Giles de Beauchamp		
from	14 September 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.375
on	15 September 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.11
to	21 November 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.248
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
from	21 November 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.248
for life from	21 November 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.255
Res ap Griffith		
to	30 September 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.72
Walter de Beauchamp		
from	30 September 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.72
from	24 October 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.30
William de Beauchamp		
to	7 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.115
Hugh Despenser yng		
to	7 November 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
Llewellyn du ap Griffith		
from	7 November 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
Roger Pychard		
on	20 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.50
Richard de Pembrigge		
from	8 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.111
Res ap Gruffud (Ap Howel)		
from	6 August 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.370
for life from	13 February 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.431
on	12 May 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.127
Rhys ap Gruffyd		
for life from	1353	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642
on	24 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.492
to	21 September 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.324 (R.I.P.)
to	1356	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p642 (R.I.P.)
Rees ap Griff		
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.378
William de Houton		
for life from	5 June 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.498
on	20 August 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.541
on	25 January 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-138</i> , p.590
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.549
William de Houton & William Bredewardye, king's esquire		
for life from	11 February 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.471
Rees ap Griff, esquire		
from	2 March 1402	
confirmed	17 March 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.57
Rhys ap Gruffydd		
on	1403	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.642

DYNEVOR

History

built	C12	King, p.55
modified	C13	King, p.55
captured by welsh	June 1287	Morris, p.206
recaptured	August 1287	Morris, p.206
modified	late C15 or early C16	King, p.55

Tenant in Chief

Sir John son of Reginald		
on	16 May 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.352

Owners

Rhys ap Mereddud		
to	11 April 1277	Morris, p.124

requests compensation	1284-1287	<i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.97-8
Taken into King's hands by Payn de Cadurcis		
on	5 June 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.212
Hugh Despenser, yng.		
restored	7 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.115 (Yng)
to	20 May 1318	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4878
Rhys ap Griffith, leased from above		
for 7 years from	20 May 1318	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4878
Hugh Despenser, yng.		
to	1326	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.643
Crown		
from	1326	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.644
to	1343	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.644
Crown - Black Prince		
from	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1307-1349</i> , 15
Constables		
John Penrhys		
from	April-May 1277	Morris, p.125
Payn Cadurcis		
from	12 June 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.212
Bogo de Knovill		
from	5 January 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.182
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.101
Robert de Tibotot		
from	8 June 1281	
on	12 November 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.105
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.		
from	8 February 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.341 (Corpus)
for life from	8 February 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.341 (Corpus)
to	29 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.296
Robert de Tibotot		
from	29 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.296
William de Langeton		
from	31 July 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.67
Edmund Hakelut		
for life from	4 December 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.291
on	23 February 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.153
on	11 July 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.237
on	7 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.264
to	3 April 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.130
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		
from	3 April 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.130
Edmund Hakelut		
from	11 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.1
on	12 Jult 1318	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.343
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		
for life from	21 November 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.255
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
William de Beauchamp		
to	7 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.115
Edmund Gracelyn		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Hugh le Despenser yng		
to	7 November 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
Llewellyn du ap Griffith		
from	7 November 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
to	2 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
to	2 December 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422 (Res ap Griffith)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

Edmund Hakelut		
from	2 December 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.341
from	2 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.422
from	25 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.44
for life on	2 June 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.129
on	27 February 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.258
on	27 April 1329	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.447
Edmund Hakelut ynr		
for life from	7 July 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.140
from	4 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.403
confirmed	13 March 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.85
on	29 January 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.427
on	4 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.549
on	29 September 1336	E.101/20/23 m.4
on	29 September 1337	E.101/20/23 m.4
on	5 March 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.25
on	18 May 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.403
on	1353	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.644 (For Black Prince)
on	24 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.492
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.378
to	1360	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.644 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Bradeston		
on	13 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.549
Richard Mauardyn, esquire		
for life from	1 December 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.1
Edmund Bradston		
to	28 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.197
William Walshale		
for life from	28 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.197
John Hauard, esquire		
for life from	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.49
William Walsall		
confirmed	14 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.120
Deputies		
Walter de Pederton		
on	29 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.296
Porter		
Richard Mauardyn, esquire		
for life from	1 December 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.1
KIDWELLY		
History		
built	c.1106	King, p.55
rebuilt	1190	King, p.55
modified	1275	Platt, p.85
modified	early C14	Platt, p.85
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.55
modified	temp Henry IV & Henry V	Platt p.86
Tenant in Chief		
Edward black prince		
on	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
Owners		
Payn de Chaworth		
c.	mid 1270s	Platt p.85
Henry, earl of Lancaster, through his wife Matilda de Chaworth, niece of above		
from	1298	Platt p.85
to	1333	DL.27/192
Henry, duke of Lancaster		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

from	1333	DL.27/192
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
Maud, his daughter, wife of William duke of Bavaria		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
to	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.299 (R.I.P.)
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster, through Blanche his wife, sister of above		
from	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.299
on	18 October 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.327
foot of fine	2 November 1366	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29</i> (1973), no.548
on	1 March 1373	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.565
Crown		
from	1399	

Private Constables

Richard de Burley for John of Gaunt		
for life from	1 March 1373	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.565

LAUGHARNE

History

siege	1189,1215,1257	King, p.56
modified?	temp. Edward I	King, p.56
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.56

Owners

Guy de Brian		
to	26 July 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.64 (R.I.P.)
Guy de Brian, son of above		
from	26 July 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.64
Hugh le Despenser, yng & Eleanor his wife		
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 448
Guy de Brian, kn., snr, in chief		
to	29 October 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.120
to	17 June 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.333 (R.I.P.)
Guy de Brian, kn., jnr, son of above, in chief, P.P.		
from	17 June 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.333
from	29 October 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.120
on	8 June 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.162
on	16 August 1386	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.306 (TALLAGHARN)
Henry le Scrope, kn.		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111

LLANDOVERY

History

built	pre. 1116	King, p.56
captured by Welsh	26 March 1282	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , X.19
modified	post 1282	King, p.56
captured by welsh	June 1287	Morris, p.206
recaptured	August 1287	Morris, p.206
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.56

Owners

Res Grege		Morris, p.125
Res Mychyll, bastard son		Morris, p.125
Res Vachan, son		Morris, p.125
Res Wyndot & LLeweyn ap Res, sons		Morris, p.125
Captured by English		
temp	April-May 1277	Morris, p.125
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, invader, P.P.		
seisen on	2 June 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , no.222

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

to	5 June 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.544 (R.I.P.)
to	23 October 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.421 (R.I.P.)
Katherine de Audley, daughter and heir of above		
from	23 October 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.421
to	24 November 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.512
James de Peres & Ela, daughter of above		
from	24 November 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.512
confirmed	7 October 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.75
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, unclear title, P.P.		
to	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.56 (R.I.P.)
James de Audley, of Heighley, son of above, P.P.		
from	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.56
under age	20 May 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.72
died	1 April 1386	<i>G.E.C. I</i> , p.339
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, son of above, P.P.		
confirmed	12 May 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.111 (Probably)
to	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1064 (R.I.P.)
forfeited by	5 August 1391	<i>I.Misc V</i> , no.325
Crown		
in	1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.519
Elizabeth, widow of Nicholas de Audley		
from	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1064 (Jointure)
on	16 November 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.400
One third to John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
to	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.594 (R.I.P.) (1/3)
One third to James Tuchet, lord Audley, son of above, P.P.		
from	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.594 (1/3)
One third to Fulk Fitz Waryn		
to	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.429 (R.I.P.)
One third to Fulk Fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.429
Constables		
Taken into King's hands by Payn de Cadurcis		
on	5 June 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.212
Bogo de Knovill		
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.186
Robert de Tibotot		
from	8 June 1281	
on	12 November 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.105
Gilbert de Clare		
to	9 April 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.15
to	14 April 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.213
John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.		
from	9 April 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.15
from	14 April 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.213
to	2 June 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.222 (Becomes owner)
Wardships		
Minority of James Audley, 1316-1334, heir of Nicholas de Audley		
John Giffard of Brimpsfield		
on	14 March 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.634 (Wardship)
on	20 May 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.72 (Wardship)
Griffin ap Res		
from	14 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.98 (Custody)

LLANSTEPHAN

History

built C12 King, p.58

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

modified	early C13	King, p.58
modified	late C13	King, p.58
modified	late C15 or early C16	King, p.58
Tenant in Chief		
Prince of Wales on	11 March 1357	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.407
Owners		
Camville family temp	13 th century	R.R.Davies, <i>Lordship and society in the March of Wales, 1282-1400</i> , Oxford, 1978, p.74
<i>Geoffrey de Camville</i> died	1308	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.3
<i>William de Camville</i> from	1308	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.3
to	1338	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.3
Richard de Penres, from Eleanor, his wife to	11 March 1357	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.407 (R.I.P.)
Robert Penres from	11 March 1357	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.407
on	20 June 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.413
Simon de Burley, king's knight from	16 June 1377 (Fee simple)	
confirmed	26 June 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.262
confirmed	2 August 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.301
on	12 December 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.96
to	11 Rich II (1387/8)	
Robert de Penres from	27 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.473 (Fee simple)
Humphrey duke of Gloucester, temporary grant to clear debts to	1 July 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.129
Constables		
David ap Meuric & Howel Seys & Griffith ap Yevan from	30 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.335
John Penres for life from	24 September 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.295
to	19 December 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.311
David Houwell, esquire from	19 December 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.331
on	5 August 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.411
NEWCASTLE EMLYN /EMELYN		
History		
built	1240	King, p.59
captured by Welsh	November 1287	Morris, p.214
recaptured	January 1288	Morris, p.216
modified	1300-18	King, p.59
modified	1347-8	King, p.59
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.59
Reversions		
Henry de Ferrars on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.110
Owners		
Mareddud ap Rhys temp	1240	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.646
Rhys ap Maredudd in	March 1277	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XVI.24
to	August 1287	Morris, p.214

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

Crown		
from	1288	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.646
to	1349	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.647
Gilbert Talbot		
on	8 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.110
Edward, prince of Wales		
from	1343	
on	4 July 1346	
to	1349	
Richard de la Bere, chamberlain of above		
for life from	1349	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.647
Simon de Burley, king's knight		
on	16 February 1383	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.196 (Emelyn Huckuth)
on	12 December 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.96
before	6 October 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.254
Constables		
Robert de Tibotot		
from	January 1287	Morris, p.218
David Vaghan		
from	1294/5	
on	14 September 1309	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.68
Richard Wrothe		
from	4 March 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.330
Robert de Acton		
to	29 July 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.203
John de Welles		
from	29 July 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.203
Robert de Acton		
from	20 September 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.210
dead by	7 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.263
William Martyn, P.P.		
on	3 August 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.241
Geoffrey de Bella Fago		
from	8 August 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.293
on	13 February 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.392
to	28 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.338 (Prob)
William de Knovill		
from	28 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.338
from	28 July 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.2
on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
on	19 April 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.438
Hugh de Turpyngton		
from	29 November 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.238
Thomas de Blaunkfrount		
from	24 October 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.285
Gilbert Talbot		
on	29 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.243
for life from	2 October 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.476
on	23 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.52
Simon de Burley, king's knight		
for life from	14 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.107
for life from	2 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.118
John de Hastings, John Trailly, John Prat, Robert Poley		
from	6 October 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.254
Thomas Paytevyn		
from	26 January 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1393-1391</i> , p.331
vacated	10 January 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1388-1392</i>
Thomas de Percy		
for life from	20 December 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.354
for life from	15 May 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.413

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 9 - CARMARTHAN

John Ayschell, esquire
for life from 11 November 1399 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.68*

Private Constables

Richard de la Bere, kn.
from 4 July 1346
on 8 February 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.44*
on 8 March 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.53*
on 9 March 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.53*
on 29 April 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.73*
on 16 October 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.126*
on 8 November 1347 *B.P.R. I, p.142*
for life from 4 February 1348 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.9*
on 26 November 1359 *B.P.R. III, p.378*
confirmed 27 May 1379 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.349*
not by 14 March 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.107*

ST. CLEARS

History

built pre. 1153 King, p.59
in use temp. Glendower King, p.,59

Cheshire

Unknown Licenses

ST. WERBURGH'S ABBEY for Abbot & Convent
28 March 1377 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.442*

ALDFORD

History

Owners

Sir Peter de Ardern
on 24 February 1276 *I.P.M. II, no.181*
on 10 June 1290 *I.P.M. II, no.749*

BEESTON

History

built 1225 *H.K.W. II, p.559*
in use temp. Civil War

Owners

Ranulf, earl of Chester
built 1225 *H.K.W. II, p.559*
to 1232 *H.K.W. II, p.559*
John, earl of Chester
to 1237 *H.K.W. II, p.559 (R.I.P.)*
Crown
from 1237 *H.K.W. II, p.559*
Royal earls of Chester
from 1254 *H.K.W. II, p.560*
Edward of Caernarvon
on 14 October 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.616*
in 1303-4 *H.K.W. II, p.559*
Edward, the Black Prince
from 19 March 1333 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, 300*
in 1353-1360 *J.H.Hewitt, 'Medieval Cheshire', Chetham Society New Series, 88 (1929), p.96*

Constables

Robert de Crevequer
for life from 8 November 1289 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.328*
on 1 May 1293 *C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.346*
on 3 October 1295 *C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.433*
on 7 April 1296 *C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.477*
on 14 October 1296 *C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.495*
on 19 October 1298 *C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.181*
on 9 May 1299 *C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.237*
on 16 August 1302 *C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.549*
to grant to Edward II as prince of Wales
Robert de Pulford or Payn Tybotot
to 30 January 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.124*
Robert de Holland, P.P.
from 30 January 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.124*
to 27 July 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.482*
Ralph de Vernoun, yng
from 27 July 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.482*
Robert de Huxlegh
on 29 May 1329 *E.101/18/17 m.1*
John de Wlyde, king's archer
for life from 27 February 1389 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.23*
Henry Champneys

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

for life from	17 February 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.670</i>
Constables for the Black Prince		
Richard de Chastel		
on	7 July 1346	<i>B.P.R. I, p.54</i>
Robert de Houghton		
from	23 November 1358	<i>B.P.R. III, p.455</i>
Alan Cheyne		
for life from	24 April 1363	<i>B.P.R. III, p.455</i>
CHESTER		
History		
built	1070	King, p.67
modified	1247-51	King, p.67
modified	temp. Edward I	King, p.67
Owners		
Earls of Chester		
to	1237	<i>H.K.W. II p608</i>
Crown		
from	1237	<i>H.K.W. II p608</i>
to	1254	<i>H.K.W. II p608</i>
Crown - earls of Chester		
from	1254	<i>H.K.W. II p608</i>
Edward, earl of Chester		
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
Crown - Edward the Black Prince		
from	18 March 1333	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.300</i>
on	19 March 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.419</i>
on	10 May 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.45</i>
on	4 March 1351	<i>B.P.R. III, p.2</i>
in	1353-1360	H.J.Hewitt, 'Medieval Cheshire', <i>Chetham Society New Series</i> , 88 (1929), p.96
Constables		
Reynold de Grey of Wilton and Ruthin, P.P.		
to deliver to below	16 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31</i>
Guncelin de Badlesmere		
from	16 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31</i>
on	16 October 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.60</i>
Robert de Ufford		
on	20 October 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.314 (Justice)</i>
Guncelin de Badlesmere		
on	4 August 1279	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.536 (Justice)</i>
to	14 November 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.155</i>
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
on	26 May 1278	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.207 (Constable)</i>
on	15 July 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.185 (Constable)</i>
on	24 January 1292	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.412 (Constable)</i>
on	28 October 1294	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.455 (Constable)</i>
Reynold de Grey of Wilton and Ruthin, P.P.		
from	14 November 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.155</i>
on	8 October 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.82</i>
on	30 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.369</i>
on	30 June 1290	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.280</i>
on	30 June 1290	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.90</i>
on	20 August 1295	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.423 (Reginald)</i>
Richard de Mascy		
from	7 June 1300	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.428</i>
William de Ormesby		
to	1 October 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.5</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

Robert de Holland, P.P.		
from	1 October 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.5</i>
to	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.50</i>
Payn Tybotot, P.P.		
from	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.50</i>
on	19 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.121</i>
not by	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.396</i>
Robert de Holland, P.P.		
from	19 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.121</i>
on	25 January 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.427</i>
on	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.396</i>
Oliver de Ingham, P.P., Kn.		
from	19 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.72</i>
Joan de Lacy, widow of Henry de Lacy		
to	15 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.194</i>
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		
from	15 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.194</i>
confirmed	28 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.194</i>
Thomas de Warwick		
on (for life)	16 May 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.271</i>
Oliver de Ingham, P.P., Kn.		
from	29 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.113</i>
Prince Edward		
on	24 September 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.254</i>
Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
on	20 March 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.288 (Justice)</i>
Roger Crophull		
for life from	31 October 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.518</i>
on	31 October 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.548</i>
to	25 April 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.694</i>
William Venables & Roger Crophull		
from	25 April 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.694</i>
Henry de Percy, son of earl of Northumberland		
for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.158</i>
on	30 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.24</i>
for life from	24 April 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.28</i>
William de Venables of Kynderton		
on	18 August 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.93</i>
Deputy Justices		
Thomas Illeston		
from	20 March 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.288</i>
Maker of Engines of War		
Thomas le Attiliour		
for life from	6 July 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.411</i>
Surveyor of the Works		
for life from	28 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.232</i>
Constables for Black Prince		
Henry de Ferrers, P.P.		
to	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.214</i>
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berwick		
from	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.214</i>
John de Byntre		
not by	4 March 1351	<i>B.P.R. III, p.2</i>
Richard Doun		
to	16 August 1353	<i>B.P.R. III, p.2</i>
Thomas de Warwick		
on	26 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III, p.205</i>
on	7 June 1356	<i>B.P.R. III, p.227</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

on	6 February 1358	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.291
on	26 October 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.374
on	17 May 1362	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.446
on	22 July 1362	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.449
Thomas Chaundeller from	4 April 1365	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.477

DODDINGTON

History licensed in use	1364,1403 temp. Civil War	Pevsner, p.198; King, p.67
--------------------------------------	------------------------------	----------------------------

Owners

Sir John Delves poss. license	1364	Pevsner, p.198; King, p.67
----------------------------------	------	----------------------------

John Delves poss. license	1403	Pevsner, p.198; King, p.67
------------------------------	------	----------------------------

DODLESTON

History

Owners

John Boydel in	6 February 1277	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.213
in	24 February 1283	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.493

DUNHAM MASSEY

History in use	1173	King, p.67
mentioned	1323	King, p.67

FRODSHAM

History mentioned	1355	King, p.68
-----------------------------	------	------------

Owners

David ap Gruffydd to	1282	D.Sylvester, <i>A History of Chester</i> , Henley on Thames, 1971, p.32
-------------------------	------	---

HALTON

History mentioned	temp. Henry II	King, p.67
modified	temp. Edward I	King, p.67
modified	C14	King, p.67
modified	1450-7	King, p.67

Owners

Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln on	25 August 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.343
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)
Thomas of Lancaster and Alice de Lacy his wife, daughter of above from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279
Ebulo le Strange, P.P. to	21 December 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.63
Crown on	23 June 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.329
on	5 October 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.113
Henry, duke of Lancaster on	28 February 1359	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.280

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	6 March 1361	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.4
on	23 February 1361	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.411
on	24 August 1361	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.422
on	8 January 1375	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.696
on	1379/80	Somerville p.370
Private Constables		
William de Wambelle		
in	September 1296	'Two Compoti of the Lancashire and Cheshire Manors of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln',
	trans.	Rev. P.A. Lyons, <i>Chetham Society</i> , 112 (1884)
Robert de Pylkyngton		
for life from	8 January 1375	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.696
on	1379/80	Somerville p.370
Constable		
John Travers		
to	6 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.116
Gilbert de Sengelton		
from	6 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.116
John Travers		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.118
Gilbert de Sengelton		
to	12 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.181
Alice de Lacy		
for life from	12 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.181
Gilbert de Sengelton		
on	25 September 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.140
William de Clinton		
from	18 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.170
on	12 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.21
not by	24 October 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.195
not by	5 October 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.113
to	28 October 1348	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.571
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
from	28 October 1348	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.571
MACCLESFIELD		
History		
licensed	1398	King, p.68
Owners		
John de Macclesfield, clerk, snr.		
licence to crenellate	30 August 1398	G.Ormerod, <i>History of the County Palatine and City of Chester</i> . 2 nd edn. London 1882, vol. 3, part 2, p.747
licence to crenellate	1410	<i>ibid.</i>
died	1422	<i>ibid.</i>
John de Macclesfield, ynr. probable son of above		
from	1422	<i>ibid.</i>
MALPAS		
History		
built	C11	King, p.68
Owners		
John son of Richard de Sutton		
on	12 April 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.97
to	10 May 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.273

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

John de Charlton, give by previous, P.P. for life from	10 May 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.273</i>
to	28 February 1354	<i>B.P.R. III, p.149 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Sutton, son of two above, and Isabel, daughter of John de Cherleton above, his wife from	5 May 1354	<i>B.P.R. III, p.156</i>
to	23 January 1360	<i>B.P.R. III, p.379</i>
Isabel, above, widow of John de Sutton from	23 January 1360	<i>B.P.R. III, p.379</i>

NEWHALL

History mentioned	1275	King, p.69
-----------------------------	------	------------

Owners

Henry de Audley of Heighley to	22 April 1276	<i>I.P.M. II, no.196 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Audley of Heighley, brother of above from	22 April 1276	<i>I.P.M. II, no.196 (R.I.P.)</i>

NORTHWICH

History mentioned	temp. Richard I	King, p.69
mentioned	1278	King, p.69

Owners

John de Baunville on	14 January 1278	<i>I.Misc I, no.1128</i>
Hugh de Venables to	February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.160 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard de Venables, son of above from	February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.160</i>
on	1385	

Subtenant

William de Brerton, kn. on	February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.160</i>
-------------------------------	---------------	--------------------------

PULFORD

History mentioned	late C12	King, p.68
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.68

SHOCKLACK

History mentioned	1290, 1327	King, p.68
-----------------------------	------------	------------

Owners

Beatrice, widow of Roderick son of Griffin to	10 June 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.749 (R.I.P.)</i>
Isabel, wife of Richard de Sutton from	10 June 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.749</i>

SHOTWICK

History mentioned	1240	King, p.68
disused by	C14	King, p.68
roof repaired	1353-1360	H.J.Hewitt, 'Medieval Cheshire', <i>Chetham Society New Series</i> , 88 (1929), p.96

Owners

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 10 - CHESHIRE

Edward, the Black Prince
in

1353-1360

H.J.Hewitt,. 'Medieval Cheshire', *Chetham
Society New Series*, 88 (1929), p.96

1

Cornwall

Unknown Licenses

ENTHIDY for William Basset	23 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.541
SHEVYOK for John Dauney, kn	19 March 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.230
TREGEWELL for Ralph de Bloiou	1 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.77

HELSTON

History

built	temp. Edward I	King, p.77
destroyed	by 1478	King, p.77

LANIHORNE

History

licenced	31 January 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.79
in use	1478	King, p.74

Owners

John Larchdeacon licence to crenellate	31 January 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.79
---	-----------------	--------------------------------

LAUNCESTON

History

built	temp William I	King, p.74
modified	C12	King, p.74
modified	mid C13	King, p.74
modified	late C13	King, p.74

Owners

Edmund, earl of Cornwall to	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.604 (R.I.P.)
The King, his heir from	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.605
Piers Gaveston on	1307/8	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.101
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall from	10 October 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , 233
Crown - Black Prince on	12 December 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.37
on	11 June 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.9
Crown - Prince Henry from	15 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.22
on	17 January 1407	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.185
Constables		
Peter Burdet for life from	18 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.573 (King's Yeo)
on	4 September 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.57
on	16 April 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.107
William de Botereaux from	27 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.141
on	20 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.453
Henry de Wylington from	15 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.278
Peter Burdet on	26 July 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.4
on	6 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.263

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 11 - CORNWALL

on	2 November 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.455
on	8 April 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.224
William de Beauchamp		
to	18 January 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.222
Robert de Bilkemore		
from	18 January 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.222
to	10 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.232
William de Botreaux		
from	10 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.232
to	23 June 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.364
Henry Trethewy		
from	23 June 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.364
to	28 October 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.422
John le Petit		
from	28 October 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.422
to	8 November 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.500
Oliver de Carmynou		
from	8 November 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.500
John le Petit		
to	1 February 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.2
John Hamely		
from	1 February 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.2
William Corby, king's esquire		
from	1 February 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.444
on	6 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.454
on	16 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.600
on	28 September 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.217
on	26 November 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.512
confirmed	18 March 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.444
on	9 February 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.407

Constables for the Black Prince

John de Moveroun		
on	12 December 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.37
on	1 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.106
on	8 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.110
on	27 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.114
on	9 September 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.121
John de Skirbek		
on	11 June 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.9
on	1 October 1354	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.71
on	13 February 1358	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.134
on	1 October 1359	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.164
on	21 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.166

Wardships

John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	25 March 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.157

Clerk

Bartholomew, son of Gilbert de Aqua		
on	Late December 1286	<i>Ancient. Deeds I</i> , B.172

MOUNT ST. MICHAEL

History		
castle	from 1194	King, p.75
sieges	1194, 1473-4, 1646	King, p.75
Constables		
Ralph de Bloyou		
to	16 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.141
Edward, king's son		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 11 - CORNWALL

from 16 July 1339 *C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.141*

RESTORMEL

History

build c.1100 King, p.75
 modified c.1200 King, p.75
 modified late C13 King, p.75

Owners

Edmund, earl of Cornwall
 to 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.604 (R.I.P.)*
 The King, his heir
 from 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.605*
 John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall
 from 10 October 1331 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, 233*
 on 25 February 1335
 dead by 12 February 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.383*
 Edward the Black Prince
 on 11 June 1351 *B.P.R. II, p.9*
 on 24 January 1373
 Richard II as Prince
 on 25 February 1377
 John, earl of Huntingdon or his adherents
 forfeited by February 1400 *I.Misc VII, no.90*
 Crown - Prince Henry
 from 15 October 1399 *C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.22*

Private Constables

William Waldesef for Edmund of Cornwall
 in 1296-1297 'Ministers Accounts of the earldom of Cornwall 1296-1297, vol. II', ed. L.M. Midgley, *Camden Society, 3rd Series, 68* (1945), p.250

John de Kendale

temp John of Eltham *B.P.R. II, p.186*
 for life from 12 February 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.383*
 on 11 June 1351 *B.P.R. II, p.9*
 on 15 February 1355 *B.P.R. II, p.190*
 on 7 September 1355 *B.P.R. II, p.87*
 on 7 December 1361 *B.P.R. II, p.186*

Constables

Thomas de la Hyde
 on 20 March 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1312, p.455*
 Reynold de Barber
 from 8 October 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.148*
 Henry de Wylington
 from 15 April 1316 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.278*
 John de Carminou
 from 26 April 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.106*
 on 27 April 1331 *C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.228*
 Rotelin de Ostry (Dostry, Dostriche)
 from 24 January 1373
 confirmed 25 February 1377
 confirmed 22 March 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.228*
 on 8 April 1380 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.455*
 to 8 December 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.458*
 Robert Thorley, king's esquire
 for life from 8 December 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.458*

STRATTON

History

licensed 30 January 1335 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.75*
 standing 1478 King, p.76

Owners

Ranulph de Whitchurch (Blankmonster)
 license to cren. 30 January 1335 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.75 (Bienne)*

TINTAGEL

History

built 1140 King, p.76
 modified 1236-40 King, p.76
 abandoned by 1478 King, p.76

Owners

Edmund, earl of Cornwall
 to 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.604 (R.I.P.)*
 The King, his heir
 from 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.605*
 John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall
 from 10 October 1331 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.233*
 Crown - Black Prince
 on 11 June 1351 *B.P.R. II, p.9*
 John Holland, earl of Huntingdon or his adherents
 forfeited by February 1400 *I.Misc VII, no.90*
 Crown - Prince Henry
 from 15 October 1399 *C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.22*

Constables

Thomas de Ercedeakne
 on 20 March 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.455*
 from 26 July 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.141*
 Peter de Trevalvarth
 from 3 August 1314 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.163*
 to 15 April 1316 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.278*
 Henry de Wylingham
 from 15 April 1316 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.278*
 William de Botereux
 from 17 December 1325 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.202*
 Walter Stapleton, bishop of Exeter
 for life from 23 July 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.401*
 for life from 23 July 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.591*
 Robert de Bilkemore
 to 13 April 1331 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.247*
 Richard Hampton
 for life from 15 February 1377
 confirmed 22 March 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.169*
 on 31 March 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.163*
 on 14 February 1380 *C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.283*
 on 8 April 1380 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.455*
 confirmed 15 April 1381 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.618*
 to 5 January 1386 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.618*
 Richard Hampton & John Slegh, king's esquire
 for life from 5 January 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.97*
 to 6 January 1389 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.537 (R.I.P.)*
 John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
 for life from 6 January 1389 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.537*
 on 5 November 1397 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.161*
 John Lewes, clerk
 on 1 December 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.267*

Constable for the Black Prince

John Dabernoun		
on	11 June 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.9
John de Skirbek		
from	22 July 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.14
on	14 July 1364	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.207

TREGONY

History		
built	temp. Richard I	King, p.76
standing	1478	King, p.76

TREMATON

History		
built	temp. William I	King, p.76
modified	C12	King, p.76
modified	late C13	King, p.76
siege	1549	King, p.76
Owners		
Edmund, earl of Cornwall		
to	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.605 (R.I.P.)
The King, his heir		
from	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.605
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall		
on	25 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.392
dead by	12 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.383
Crown		
on	12 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.383
on	10 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.392
Edward, the Black Prince		
on	11 June 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , no.9
Crown - Prince Henry		
from	15 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.22
John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon & Elizabeth his wife		
from	temp. Rich II	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467
to death	1400	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467
forfeited by	February 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.90
Robert de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, son of above		
from death of above	1400	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467
to	7 January 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467 (R.I.P.)
John de Cornwall & Elizabeth, countess of Huntingdon, his wife, two above		
from	7 January 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467
on	6 May 1408	<i>I.P.M. vol. XIX</i> , no.354
John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter, second son of John de Holland above		
under age	7 March 1418	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.235
prob on	14 June 1418	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.467
Constables		
Eudo le Ercedeakne		
on	20 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.455
from	27 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.141
Thomas de Genely		
from	11 June 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.251
on	9 November 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.254
to	15 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.278
Henry de Wylington		
from	15 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.278
Odo le Ercedekne		
on	1 November 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.291

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 11 - CORNWALL

Robert de Bilkemore to	13 April 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.247</i>
John de Carminou from	26 April 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.106</i>
on	27 April 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.228</i>
on	10 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.392</i>
John Dabernoun on	11 June 1351	<i>B.P.R. II, p.9</i>
Neel le Lohereyn for life from	29 January 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.209</i>
confirmed	20 February 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.209</i>
confirmed	22 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.209</i>
John Bevyll from	7 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.462</i>
on	8 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.455</i>
Henry Kirkestede for life from	6 September 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.545</i>
on	2 December 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.56 (For life)</i>
for life from	22 October 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.320</i>
on	19 January 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.370</i>
on	16 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.600</i>
on	14 April 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.174</i>
on	1 June 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.160</i>
on	1 December 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.395</i>
on	12 June 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.456</i>
on	7 May 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.135</i>
on	15 June 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.535</i>
Private Constables		
Henry de Erth from	25 February 1335 (For John of Cornwall)	
on	12 February 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.383</i>
Wardships		
minority of John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter, 1400-1416		
Robert Kendale & Robert Clynton from	7 March 1418	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.235</i>
TRURO		
History ruined by	1478	King, p.77

Cumberland

BEWCASTLE

History

mentioned	1378	King, p.82
siege	1401	King, p.82

Owners

John de Strivelyn, Kn., P.P.		
to	15 August 1378	<i>I.P.M. Vol. XV</i> , no.143 (R.I.P.)
dead by	4 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.116
Jacoba, his widow		
on	4 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.116

BRANTHWAITE HALL

History

built	late C14	King, p.83
-------	----------	------------

CARLISLE

History

built	1092	King, p.83
modified	1136-53	King, p.83
modified	1285-1383	King, p.83
modified	temp. Henry VIII	King, p.83
siege	1644-5,1648,1745	King, p.83

Owners

Period Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.29
Anthony de Lucy & Heirs		
from	4 June 1323	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 452

Superior Custodian

John Halton, bishop of Carlisle		
from	6 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.103
Andrew de Harclay		
from	8 April 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p. 325

Constables

Roger de Leybrun		
not by	20 April 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.257
Eustace de Balliolo		
not by	30 May 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.738
Ranulph de Dacre		
not by	8 May 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1919
Richard de Crepping		
to	17 Oct 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.31
Robert de Hampton		
from	17 Oct 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.31
Thomas de Normanvill		
to	27 Oct 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.84
John de Swyneburn		
from	27 Oct 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.84
to	25 Oct 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
Gilbert de Corewen		
from	25 Oct 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
to	14 April 1282	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.160
William de Boyvill		
on	10 April 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.151
from	14 April 1282	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.160
to	2 May 1283	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.183

Robert de Brus		
from	2 May 1283	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.183
to	28 July 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.186
Michael de Harclay		
from	28 July 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.186
to	6 Oct 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.361
to	6 Oct 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.151
Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale		
from	6 Oct 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.361
from	6 Oct 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.151
to	30 September 1296	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.204
Michael de Harclay		
from	30 September 1296	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.204
Robert de Bruce		
to	13 Oct 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.392
John de Halton, bishop of Carlisle		
from	13 Oct 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.392
on	17 January 1298	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.144
on	25 February 1298	'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', ed. James Raine, <i>Rolls Series 61</i> (1873), item LXXXV
on	29 March 1298	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.152
on	21 Oct 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.280
in	1301-1302	'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', ed. James Raine, <i>Rolls Series 61</i> (1873), item C
to	1303	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.597
William de Mulcastre		
to	26 March 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.552
Alexander de Bastenthwayt		
from	26 March 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.552
to	10 April 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.60
John de Castre		
from	10 April 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.60
to	15 Oct 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.118
Andrew de Harclay		
from	15 Oct 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.118
to	15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
John de Castre		
from	15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
to	25 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.123
Andrew de Harclay		
from	25 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.123
John de Castre		
to	11 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.128
John de Weston		
from	11 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.128
to	13 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.129
Piers de Gaveston		
from	13 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.129
John de Weston		
on	15 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.411
on	5 September 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.471
to	12 March 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.164
Andrew de Harclay		
from	12 March 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.164
on	23 May 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.537
on	6 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.103
in	July 1314	J.E.Morris, 'Cumberland and Westmorland Military Levies in the time of Edward I and

		Edward II', Transactions of the C.&W. A.&A.S. 111 (1903), p.317
on	20 November 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.126
Robert de Leyburne		
on	12 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.389
John de Castre		
on	22 January 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.261
on	4 February 1316	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.254
on	1 April 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.279
on	30 July 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.356
John de Castre & William de Dacre		
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.344
to	8 June 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.363
then to	20 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.369
Andrew de Harclay (perhaps never taken up?)		
from	8 June 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.363
revoked	10 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.1
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
from	20 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.369
on	20 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.2
to	8 April 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.395
Richard de Lymesy		
from	8 April 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.395
Andrew de Harclay		
on	24 January 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.416
on	26 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.608
on	30 Oct 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.214
to	11 February 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.196
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
from	11 February 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.196
on	19 July 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.2
and from	30 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.232
on	23 August 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.213
on	11 April 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.406
on	26 May 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.107
and from	12 June 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.385
on	14 June 1324	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.684
on	12 February 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.445
and from	10 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.6
on	11 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.6
on	7 June 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.66
on	4 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.164
and from	20 May 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.269
given back on	12 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.110
on	20 December 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.351
Peter Tyliol		
to	10 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.203
Randolf de Dacre, P.P.		
from	10 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.203
on	8 January 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.168
on	28 March 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.101
temp	1334	E.101/18/8
to	30 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.469
John de Glanton		
for life from	30 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.469
on	30 January 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.541
on	20 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.555
on	8 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.5
on	15 June 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.75
on	12 July 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.24

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

on	20 July 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.88</i>
on	8 February 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.64</i>
on	12 March 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.319</i>
dead by	20 May 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.369</i>
Rolland de Vaux		
to	12 May 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.78</i>
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
from	12 May 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.78</i>
on	14 November 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.557</i>
on	25 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.29</i>
on	2 May 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.129</i>
to	20 June 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.140</i>
John, bishop of Carlisle		
from	20 June 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.140</i>
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
on	19 November 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.316</i>
to	25 June 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.334</i>
John, bishop of Carlisle		
from	25 June 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.334</i>
and from	24 March 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.363</i>
temp	1345	<i>C.49/46/16</i>
Hugh de Moriceby		
from	8 September 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.438</i>
on	8 September 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.608</i>
to	18 Oct 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.441</i>
Thomas de Lucy, P.P.		
from	18 Oct 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.441</i>
on	16 Oct 1348	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.565</i>
to	16 April 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.229</i>
Richard de Denton		
from	16 April 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.229</i>
on	6 July 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.588</i>
to	3 November 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
Hugh de Louthre		
from	3 November 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
to	4 March 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.408</i>
William de Lye		
from	4 March 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.408</i>
to	15 March 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.408</i>
Hugh de Louthre		
from	15 March 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.408</i>
William de Threlkeld		
from	16 January 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.419</i>
to 23 Jan	7 January 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.25</i>
Thomas de Lucy		
keeper on	20 May 1356	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.259</i>
from 23 Jan	7 January 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.25</i>
on	7 December 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.380</i>
William de Lancastre		
from	3 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
Matthew de Redman		
from	1 Oct 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
to	24 March 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121 (R.I.P.)</i>
Christopher de Moriceby		
from	24 March 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121</i>
Robert Tilliol		
from	10 December 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.154</i>
Christopher de Moriceby		
from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

and from Robert Tillioll	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.315</i>
from	16 November 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
to William de Windsor, P.P.	20 May 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.347 (R.I.P.)</i>
from	20 May 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.347</i>
to Adam Parvyng	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.391</i>
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.391</i>
on	4 May 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.241</i>
and from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
John de Denton		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
Robert de Mowbray, kn.		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John de Derwentwater		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
John de Denton		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.272</i>
to	4 Oct 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
John de Derwentwater		
from	4 Oct 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
John Bruyn		
from	26 Oct 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
to	9 March 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.386</i>
Roger de Clifford, P.P.		
from	9 March 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.386</i>
from	24 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.6</i>
John de Derwentwater		
from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
William Stapelton		
from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
Gilbert Culwen		
from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.170</i>
John de Derwentwater		
from	18 Oct 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Richard le Scrope		
keeper	18 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.604</i>
temp	1381	<i>E.101/39/16</i>
Amand Mounceux		
from	1 November 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.269</i>
Roger de Clifford		
from	29 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.122</i>
Robert Parvyng		
from	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
Roger de Clifford, P.P.		
from	29 May 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.275</i>
temp	1382-1383	<i>E.101/39/31</i>
on	26 May 1383	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.275</i>
to	29 May 1383	
John Neville of Raby		
on	26 January 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.518</i>
on	28 July 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.10</i>
Ralph son of Lord Neville & Thomas son of Lord Clifford		
from	26 Oct 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.42</i>
Ralph de Neville & John de Ros		
on	8 November 1389	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.36</i>
John Beaumont, P.P.		
on	1 March 1390	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.124</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

Henry de Percy 'le fitz'		
warden	16 Oct 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.305
temp	1390-1396	<i>E.101/41/19</i>
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, King's brother		
on	28 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.86
Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland		
on	24 December 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.406 (Warden)
on	20 March 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.456 (Warden)
on	17 August 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.539 (Warden)
on	15 April 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.61
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland		
on	7 July 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.408
on	26 November 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.393
on	17 February 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.410 (Warden)
Gatekeepers		
John de Ispania, elder		
on	5 June 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.86
Peter de Routhe		
for life from	13 March 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.19
Robert de Strangways		
for life from	14 February 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.386
confirmed	13 June 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.50
Porters		
John de Dene		
to	2 May 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.73 (R.I.P.)
Robert Bele		
for life from	2 May 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.73
William Ferrour		
for life from	12 April 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.61
Robert Blacburne of Bywell		
for life from	13 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.253
Robert de Strangways		
for life from	17 Oct 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.85
vacated	9 Henry IV	
Janitors		
Robert Strangways		
on	4 Oct 1405	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.1 (For life)

COCKERMOUTH

History		
built	temp. Normans	King, p.84
modified	C12	King, p.84
mentioned	1221	King, p.84
modified	mid-late C14	King, p.84
siege	1648	King, p.84
Owners		
Isabella de Forz, countess of Aumale		
temp	late 13 th century	Powicke, p.364
died	1293	
Piers Gaveston		
from	7 June 1308	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 111
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 131
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.225
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
from	4 June 1323	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.452
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.31
to death	10 June 1343	<i>G.E.C. VIII</i> , p.250
Thomas de Lucy, son of above, P.P.		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

<i>inherited</i>	1343	<i>G.E.C. VIII, p.250</i>
to	4 December 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.17 (R.I.P.)</i>
Anthony de Lucy, son of above		
from	4 December 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.17</i>
to	20 May 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.233 (R.I.P.)</i>
Joan, daughter and heir to Anthony de Lucy		
from	20 May 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.233</i>
to	30 September 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.374 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, P.P. , from Maud his wife, sister & heir of Anthony de Lucy		
from	30 September 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.374</i>
to	6 January 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.433 (R.I.P.)</i>
Maud, widow of above		
from	6 January 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.433</i>
on	8 February 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.434 (Her own right)</i>
Maud, wife of Henry earl of Northumberland & heir to Lucy		
claimed	2 September 1393	<i>I.Misc I, no.50</i>
on	28 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.164</i>
dead by	1 April 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.255</i>
to	18 December 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1247 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry de Percy		
from	18 December 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1247</i>
from	1 April 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.255</i>
livery	1 April 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.482</i>
on	15 April 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.61</i>
not by	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40</i>
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland		
on	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40</i>
Private Constables		
John Sampson		
from	November 1266	Denholm-Young, p.39
to	August 1267	Denholm-Young, p.39
Thomas de Weston		
in	1280-1283	Denholm-Young, p.36
Constables		
John de St. John		
for life from	26 September 1300	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.537</i>
dead by	20 Oct 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.160</i>
John de Kirkeby		
on	20 Oct 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.160</i>
Gilbert de Culevenn		
on	26 November 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.189 (Keeper)</i>
Robert de Leyburn		
on	20 July 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.377</i>
to	7 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.102</i>
Edmund de Mauley		
for life from	7 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.102</i>
on	28 February 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.157</i>
Robert de Clitherou		
on	3 August 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.350</i>
Robert de Leyburn		
on	10 November 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.374</i>
on	16 November 1316	E.101/20/41
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
on	25 December 1317	E.101/20/41
on	24 August 1318	E.101/20/41
to	10 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.386</i>
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
from	10 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.386</i>
to	8 April 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.395</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

Andrew de Harclay
 from 8 April 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.395*
 on 26 May 1321 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.608*
 Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland
 from 15 June 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.69 (Keeper)*

DACRE

History
 mentioned 1354 King, p.84

DRUMBURGH

History
 licenced 24 August 1307 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.11*
 rebuilt c.1500 King, p.85

Owners

Robert le Brun
 licence to crenellate 24 August 1307 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.11*

DUNMALLOGHT

History
 licenced 24 August 1307 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.11*
 destroyed by 1485 King, p.92

Owners

William de Dacre - License
 licence to crenellate 24 August 1307 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.11*
 licence to crenellate 24 August 1307 *C.S.D. III, p.6*

EGREMONT

History
 built early C12 King, p.86
 mentioned 1203,1218,1246,1338,1363 King, p.86
 modified early C14 King, p.86

Owners

Thomas de Multon, P.P.
 on 15 May 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.143*
 to 8 February 1322 *I.P.M. VI, no.331 (R.I.P.)*
 John de Multon, P.P. son of above
 from 8 February 1322 *I.P.M. VI, no.331*
 to 23 November 1334 *I.P.M. VII, no.628 (R.I.P.)*
 Joan, widow of Robert fitz Walter, daughter of above
 from 23 November 1334 *I.P.M. VII, no.628*
 to 20 June 1363 *I.P.M. XI, no.499 (R.I.P.)*
 Walter fitz Walter, her grandson
 from 20 June 1363 *I.P.M. XI, no.499*
 to 4 November 1375 *C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.274*
 Edmund Lorence, Thomas Thelewall, clerk, and John Bretby, clerk.
 from 4 November 1375 *C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.274*
 Walter fitz Walter, above
 to 26 September 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.385 (R.I.P.)*
 Walter fitz Walter, Kn., son of above
 from 26 September 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.385*
 from 15 August 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.204*
died 1406
 Humphrey fitz Walter, son of above
inherited 1406

Wardships

John de Multon, 1322-1329

Robert Leyburn to Anthony de Lucy from	10 June 1323 10 June 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.212</i> <i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.212</i>
---	----------------------------------	--

GREYSTOKE

History licenced siege	5 Oct 1353 1648	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.495</i> King, p.86
Owners William lord Greystoke, P.P. licence to crenellate <i>died</i>	5 Oct 1353 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.495</i> <i>G.E.C. VI, p.192</i>
<i>Ralph lord Greystoke, son of above, P.P.</i> <i>from</i> <i>died</i>	1359 1418	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.195</i> <i>G.E.C. VI, p.195</i>
<i>John de Greystoke, son of above, P.P.</i> <i>from</i> on	1418 10 September 1431	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.196</i> 'Bishop Langley's Register, vol. 4', <i>Surtees Society</i> 170, no.1229
on	16 October 1436	'Wills and Inventories, part 1', <i>Surtees Society</i> 2 (1835), p.85
<i>died</i>	1436	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.196</i>

HARDRIG HALL

History built	late C14 or early C15	King, p.86
-------------------------	-----------------------	------------

HAY (HAYESCASTLE, AYKHURST)

History licenced	13 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.82</i>
----------------------------	---------------	-------------------------------

Owners Robert de Leyburn licence to crenellate	13 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.82</i>
---	---------------	-------------------------------

HIGH HEAD

History mentioned should be dismantled licenced destroyed	1322 25 February 1331 6 Oct 1342 1744-8	King, p.93 <i>I.Misc II, no.1249</i> <i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.536</i> King, p.93
--	--	---

Owners John de Harclay to Ermeiarde, wife of above 1/3 on	16 November 1322 22 November 1322	<i>I.Misc II, no.1072 (R.I.P.)</i> <i>I.P.M. VI, no.378 (From Andrew de Harcla)</i>
William Lengleys. Kings Yoeman licence to crenellate	6 Oct 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.536</i>
William, son of Ralph Restwold to Richard, his son from	Oct 1374 Oct 1374	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.49 (R.I.P.)</i> <i>I.P.M. XIV, no.49 (Age 10+)</i>

Constables Thomas de Fethirstanhalgh on to	18 March 1324 29 November 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1324-1327, p.82</i> <i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.426</i>
--	-----------------------------------	---

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

Randolf de Dacre, P.P.

from	29 November 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.426
for 10 years from	3 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.16
taken back by	27 Oct 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.111

John de Cromwell, P.P.

from	6 August 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.307
to	16 November 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.342

William Lengleys

from	16 November 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.342 (K's yeo)
------	------------------	---

Thomas del Clogh

on (for life)	28 February 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.43
---------------	------------------	--------------------------------

HUTTON-IN-FOREST

Description

Peel tower	c.1362	Pevsner p.140
------------	--------	---------------

History

built by	1362	Pevsner p.140
----------	------	---------------

Owners

Thomas de Hoton		
to	1362	Pevsner p.140 (R.I.P.)

IRTON HALL

History

built	C14	King, p.87
-------	-----	------------

KIRKOSWALD

History

licensed	1201	King, p.87
----------	------	------------

modified	C14	King, p.87
----------	-----	------------

modified	pre 1485?	King, p.87
----------	-----------	------------

LANERCOST NO 2

History

built	C13	King, p.88
-------	-----	------------

LIDDEL

History

siege	1174	King, p.88
-------	------	------------

abandoned by	1281-2	King, p.88
--------------	--------	------------

a manor called the castle	10 April 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.597
---------------------------	---------------	----------------------------

in use	1300	King, p.88
--------	------	------------

siege	1319	King, p.88
-------	------	------------

four day siege by David de Bruce

before	October 1346	'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', ed. James Raine, <i>Rolls Series</i> 61 (1873), item CCXLIII
--------	--------------	---

just before	28 January 1347	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.2051
-------------	-----------------	----------------------------

siege	1346	King, p.88
-------	------	------------

Owners

Baldwin Wake

extent	18 March 1282	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.439
--------	---------------	---------------------------

John Wake, P.P.

to	10 April 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.597 (R.I.P.)
----	---------------	-------------------------------------

Thomas Wake of Liddel, son of above, P.P.

from	10 April 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.597
------	---------------	----------------------------

jointured	10 April 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.258 (With Blanche)
-----------	---------------	--

on	3 July 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.111
----	-------------	---------------------------------

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

to	31 May 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.219 (R.I.P.)
Blanch, widow of Thomas Wake		
from	31 May 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.210 (Jointure)
on	1 July 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.42
on	20 May 1357	
Reversion to John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
	20 May 1357	
Blanche, widow of Thomas Wake		
on	10 June 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.562
Constables		
Walter de Selby		
before	October 1346	'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', ed. James Raine, <i>Rolls Series</i> 61 (1873), item CCXLIII

MELMERBY

Description		
A Tower	1307-1327	<i>V.C.H. vol. II</i> , p.255
History		
mentioned	temp. Edward II	King, p.93
Owner		
John de Denum		
temp	Edward II	<i>V.C.H. vol. II</i> , p.255
Garrison for John de Denum		
Twelve men		
temp	Edward II	<i>V.C.H. vol. II</i> , p.255

MILLUM

History		
licence modified	24 August 1335 C15	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.167 King, p.89
Owners		
John de Hodleston		
licence to crenellate	24 August 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.167

MUNCASTER

History		
built	c.1325	King, p.89
Owners		
Pennington family		
temp	'ancient residence of'	S.Lewis, <i>A Topographical Dictionary of England</i> , London, 1862, p.319

NAWORTH

History		
licenced modified	27 July 1335 early C16	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.168 King, p.89
Owners		
Ranulf de Dacre, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	27 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.168
died	20 April 1339	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.1
Margaret de Dacre, widow of Randolph de Dacre		
to	10 December 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.317 (R.I.P.)
Randolf de Dacre, 4th son of above, P.P.		
from	8 March 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.323

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 12 - CUMBERLAND

dead by	12 November 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.305</i>
Hugh de Dacre, brother of above, P.P.		
to	24 December 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.972 (R.I.P.)</i>
William Dacre, kn, son of above, P.P.		
from	24 December 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.972</i>
to	20 July 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1324 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas Dacre, son of above, P.P.		
from	20 July 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1324</i>
died	5 January 1457/8	<i>G.E.C. IV, p.7</i>

Constables

Roger Lord Clifford		
from	12 November 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.305</i>

Wardships

Minority of Thomas Dacre, 1399-1408		
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland		
from	19 October 1399	<i>C.C.R., 1399-1402, p.122</i>

PENRITH

History

licenced	1397,99	King, p.89
modified	1470-84	King, p.89

Owners

William de Strickland, future bishop of Carlisle, archbishop of Canterbury		
licence to crenellate	12 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.66</i>
licence to crenellate	2 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.524</i>

ROSE

History

destroyed	1314,	
destroyed by Scots	1322	J. Stevenson, ed., <i>Chronicon de Lanercost</i> , 1839, Edinburgh, p.246
licence	9 April 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.245</i>
licence	25 June 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.252</i>
damaged	1337	King, p.90

Owners

John Halton, bishop of Carlisle		
licence to crenellate	9 April 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.245</i>
Gilbert, bishop of Carlisle		
licence to crenellate	25 June 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.252</i>
William, bishop of Carlisle		
on	20 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.28</i>
on	4 June 1414	

Constables for the Church

John de Dokwra, esquire		
for life from	1 December 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.28</i>
on	20 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.28</i>
William Louthre, son of Sir Robert de Louthre		
for life from	4 June 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.202</i>
confirmed	30 June 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.202</i>

SCALEBY

History

licenced	24 August 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.8</i>
build	late C14	King, p.90
siege	1645, 1648	King, p.90

Owners

Robert Tilliol licence to crenellate	24 August 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.8</i>
Robert Tilliol, Kn. to Peter Tilliol, son of above from	7 April 1367 7 April 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.170 (R.I.P.)</i> <i>I.P.M. XII, no.170</i>

TRIERMAIN

History

licenced ruined	4 February 1340 1580	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.471</i> King, p.91
--------------------	-------------------------	--

Owners

Roland de Vaux licence to crenellate	4 February 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.471</i>
---	-----------------	--------------------------------

WOLSTY

History

licenced siege	13 Oct 1348 1652	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.194</i> King ,p.91
-------------------	---------------------	--

Owners

Holmcultram Abbey licence to crenellate	13 Oct 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.194</i>
--	-------------	--------------------------------

WORKINGTON

History

licenced	4 March 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.447</i>
----------	--------------	--------------------------------

Owners

Gilbert de Culwen, Kn. licence to crenellate	4 March 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.447</i>
---	--------------	--------------------------------

WYTHOPE

History

licenced	12 July 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.189</i>
----------	--------------	--------------------------------

Owners

Hugh Lowther licence to crenellate.	12 July 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.189</i>
--	--------------	--------------------------------

Denbigh

CHIRK

History

built	1282	King, p.102
modified	C17	King, p.102

Owners

Roger de Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.

built	soon after 1282	King, p.102
<i>imprisoned</i>	<i>22 January 1322</i>	<i>G.E.C. IX, p.251</i>
not by	25 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, 441</i>

Edmund, earl of Arundel

from	25 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, 441</i>
executed	17 November 1326	McKisack, p.86

Roger Mortimer, earl of March

forfeited by	29 March 1332	<i>I.Misc II, no.1314</i>
--------------	---------------	---------------------------

Richard, earl of Arundel

from	22 September 1334 (Fee simple)	
confirmed	28 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.519</i>

Roger de Mortimer

not by	12 May 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.69</i>
granted to below	March 1354	

Richard earl of Arundel

from	March 1354	
by	12 May 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.69</i>
on	28 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.274</i>

Richard, earl of Arundel

on	6 November 1386	
on	20 January 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.462</i>
on	18 July 1396	<i>I.Misc VI, no.233</i>

Constables

Griffin ap Res

to	22 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.90</i>
----	-----------------	-------------------------------

Peter Giffard

from	22 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.90</i>
on	14 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.520</i>
on	18 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.422</i>
on	25 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.113</i>
to	25 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, 441</i>
to	22 April 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.205(R.I.P.)</i>

William de Ercalewe

to	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.230</i>
----	-----------------	--------------------------------

Thomas de Cloune

from	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.230</i>
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

John Inge & Thom. de Wynnesbury, yng

from	2 December 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.290</i>
to	13 September 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.373</i>

Richard earl of Arundel

for life from	13 September 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.373</i>
---------------	-------------------	--------------------------------

John Whethales

not by	6 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI, no.233</i>
--------	-----------------	--------------------------

Peter ap Dutton

on	6 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI, no.233</i>
----	-----------------	--------------------------

John Over

on	21 February 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.68</i>
----	------------------	-------------------------------

Deputies

John ap William

temp.	John Whethales	
-------	----------------	--

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 13 - DENBIGH

on	6 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI, no.233</i>
DENBIGH		
History		
built	1282	King, p.103
siege	1294 (unfinished)	King, p.103
modified	post 1294	King, p.103
siege	1646	King, p.103
Tenant in Chief		
Prince of Wales		
on	20 February 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.710</i>
Owners		
David ap Griffin		
from	November 1277	Morris, p.142
Crown		
to	7 October 1282	<i>C.W.R., p.240</i>
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
from	16 October 1281	Morris, p.178
on	25 August 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.343</i>
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V, no.279 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Lancaster & Alice de Lacy his wife, daughter of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V, no.279</i>
from	1 June 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.314</i>
Edmund, earl of Kent, king's brother		
from	30 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.442</i>
Hugh le Despenser, snr		
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.448</i>
on	4 August 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.195</i>
on	8 August 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.203</i>
before	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
Roger de Mortimer		
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.55</i>
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
from	18 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.210</i>
on	18 January 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.115</i>
on	23 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.54</i>
to	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.532 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	30 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.306</i>
William de Montague, son of above		
heir on	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.532</i>
from	30 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.306</i>
to	Trinity Term 1354	
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
recovered	Trinity Term 1354	
from just before	20 January 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.159</i>
on	26 December 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.327</i>
on	18 August 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.267</i>
on	18 August 1359	
to	23 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.32</i>
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	23 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.32 (Minor)</i>
Phillipa, widow of Roger, in dower		
on	12 August 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.333</i>
not by	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.65</i>
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
under age	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.65</i>
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.278</i>
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1197 (R.I.P.)</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 13 - DENBIGH

Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1197
under age	17 May 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.1
Receivers of Issues while in royal hands		
Walter de Burncestre		
from	29 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.125
Constables		
Roger de Mortimer of Chirk, P.P.		
from	24 April 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.309
to	1 June 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.314
Giles de Beauchamp		
on	26 March 1322	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.507
Hugh le Despenser, earl of Winchester		
on	4 August 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.195
Richard Damory, P.P.		
to	15 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.428
Roger Mortimer of Wigmore		
from	15 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.428
on	23 June 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.300
Sir William de Erkalwe		
on	9 February 1331	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1135
Henry de Percy		
on	6 November 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.38
on	14 December 1401	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.437 (Jnr)
Deputies		
Sir Robert de Pievlesdon		
on	9 February 1331	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1135
Wardships		
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1360-1373		
Edward, Prince of Wales		
from	23 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.32
Thomas de Stathum, appointed by above		
from	5 June 1360	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.383
on	15 February 1361	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.405
on	3 July 1361	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.420
on	2 May 1362	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.442
on	27 May 1362	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.446
Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March (1381-1395)		
Philip Holgoyt		
from	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.65 (Steward)
Henry de Kirkested		
for life from	3 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , pp.92 & 100
on	20 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.104
on	22 March 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.261
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March (1398-1412)		
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Henry de Percy, son of the earl of Northumberland		
from	17 May 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.1
DINAS BRAN		
History		
built	C13	King, p.103

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 13 - DENBIGH

burnt by Welsh	by 18 May 1277	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XVIII.186
captured by Welsh	25 March 1282	Morris, p.153
abandoned	1282?	King, p.103
Owners		
Gruffydd Ap Madog Gfychan		
lost by	1282	King, p.106
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
from	7 October 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.240
from	7 October 1282	Morris, p.178
to	5 August 1284	
William de Warenne, gift from above		
from	5 August 1284	
to	21 December 1286	<i>I.P.M. I</i> , no.633 (R.I.P.)
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey, son of above		
from	21 December 1286	<i>I.P.M. I</i> , no.633
to king & back	1 July 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.485
to	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
Thomas de Lancaster		
from	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey, as two above		
on	12 December 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.221
dead by	6 July 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.39
Joan de Bars, countess of Surrey		
jointured	24 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.314
enfeofed away	1 December 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.434
Richard earl of Arundel		
granted reversion	12 December 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.221
enfeofed with	1 December 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.434
on	23 January 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.198 (Granted out.)
on	12 April 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.237 (..and back)

Constables

Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
on	18 July 1277	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.398 (Keeper?)
on	27 July 1279	<i>C.W.R.</i> , 178

GLYN

History

burnt	c.1282	King, p.105
-------	--------	-------------

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
in	1282	King, p.107 n.32a

HOLT (CASTLE LIONS)

History

built	1280s	J.R.Kenyon, <i>Medieval Fortifications</i> , London, 1990, p.81
mentioned	1311	King, p.104
siege	1643,1646	King, p.104

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
built	1280s	J.R.Kenyon, <i>Medieval Fortifications</i> , London, 1990, p.81
<i>died</i> 1304		
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
to king & back	1 July 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.485
to	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
Thomas, earl of Lancaster		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 13 - DENBIGH

from	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
not by	13 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.119
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey, as two above requests its return	1318-1322	<i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.293
from	13 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.119
on	12 December 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.221
to	4 July 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.93
dead by	6 July 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.39
Joan de Bars, countess of Surrey		
jointure	24 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.314
enfeofed away	1 December 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.434
Richard earl of Arundel		
granted reversion	12 December 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.221
enfeofed with	1 December 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.434
on	23 January 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.198 (Granted out..)
on	12 April 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.237 (..and back)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.558 (R.I.P.)
Richard, earl of Arundel		
forfeited by	3 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.229
Constables		
Bart de Badlesmere, P.P.		
to	5 December 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.132
Roger de Peuelesdon		
on	6 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.426
Oliver de Ingham, P.P., Kn.		
to	27 May 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.122
David de Eyton		
on	5 March 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.19
William Bagot, king's kn		
for life from	22 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.210
to	29 May 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.347
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	29 May 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.347
Roger Corbet		
on	4 July 1422	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.446
LLANSILIN		
History		
destroyed	1403	King, p.104
Owners		
Owen Glendower		
to	1403	King, p.104
RUTHIN		
History		
built	1277	King, p.105
captured by Eelsh	25 March 1282	Morris, p.153
captured by English	September 1282	Morris, p.178
siege	1294,1644,1646	King, p.105
Owners		
Wentheliana de Lascy		
not by	23 October 1282	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.262
Reynold de Grey of Ruthin and Wilton, P.P.		
from	23 October 1282	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.262
to	5 April 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.53 (R.I.P.)
John de Grey, son of above, of Wilton, P.P.		
from	5 April 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.53

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 13 - DENBIGH

on	14 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.64
on	18 November 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.401
to	27 December 1323	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.517 (R.I.P.)
Henry de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	27 December 1323	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.517
Roger de Grey of Ruthin, son of John and brother of Henry above, P.P.		
from	June/August 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.398
to	6 March 1353	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.107
dead by	1 October 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.379
Reynold de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	1 October 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.379
to	4 August 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.696 (R.I.P.)
Reynold de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	4 August 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no,696
<i>died</i>	1440	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.155
Wardships		
John de Grey, son of Reginald, already of age (1308-)		
Richard le Jouene		
from	14 April 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.64
Sir Roger, son of John		
Roger de Grey		
on	11 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.77 (Prob)

Derbyshire

Unknown Licenses

PLESELE to Thomas, Bishop of St. Davids
1 January 1285 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.150*

BOLSOVER

History

built temp. William I King, p.108
siege 1217,1264,1644 King, p.108

Owners

Crown

from temp. Richard I *H.K.W. II p573*
Queen Eleanor, wife of Edward I
from 22 October 1275 *C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.192*
died 28 November 1290

Constables

Walter de la Grave

from 12 November 1290 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.285*
from 12 November 1290 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.394*

Master John de Everdon

to 8 June 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.230*

Robert de Mauley

for life from 8 June 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.230*
on 14 July 1310 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.271*
on 28 January 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.402*
on 3 February 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.428 (For life)*
on 26 August 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.488*
on 17 April 1313 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.565*
on 24 July 1313 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.2*
on 23 October 1313 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.18*
on 3 June 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.65*
for life from 13 May 1330 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.177*
in April 1333 *E.404/497*

Richard de la Vache

for life from 12 May 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.42*
on 10 May 1359 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.209*

Richard Stury, kn.

for life to 12 September 1395 *I.P.M. XVII, no.677 (R.I.P.)*

Nicholas de Clifton

for life from 19 January 1396 *C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.662*
on 20 June 1396 *I.Misc VI, no.126*

Thomas Colvill, kn.

for life from 14 October 1399 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.23*

Robert Litton

for life from 4 December 1399 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.141 (A moiety)*

BRETBY

History

licence to crenellate 19 March 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.580*
'fortalice' 12 December 1325 *I.P.M. VI, no.700*
mentioned 1353 King, p.109

Owners

John de Segrave, P.P.

licence to crenellate 19 March 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.580*
died 4 October 1325 *G.E.C. XI, p.605*

Stephan de Segrave, son of above

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 14 - DERBYSHIRE

to	12 December 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.700 (R.I.P.)
John Segrave, son of above		
from	12 December 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.700
to	1 April 1353	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.116 (R.I.P.)
Margaret, widow of John de Segrave		
from	1 April 1353	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.116 (Jointure)
on	30 May 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.24
Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk		
to	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.282 (R.I.P.)
Margaret, duchess of Norfolk		
to	24 March 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.241
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall, great grandson of above		
from	24 March 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.241 (Age 14)
Elizabeth, widow of Thomas, duke of Norfolk.		
from	27 November 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.399
confiscated because she married Robert Goushill without permission		
on	19 August 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.130.
Robert Goushill, Kn., husband of above		
on	26 September 1401	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.381
to	20 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.910 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of Norfolk & Goushill		
from	20 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.910
livery	12 November 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.209

CODNOR

History

built	C13	King, p.109
mentioned	1308	King, p.109

Owners

Henry de Grey, P.P.		
to	16 September 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.116 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Grey, P.P.		
from	16 September 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.116
to	10 March 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.683 (R.I.P.)
John de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	10 March 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.683
died	14 December 1392	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.125
Richard de Grey, grandson of above, P.P.		
inherited	14 December 1392	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.127
died	1 August 1418	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.127
John de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
inherited	1 August 1418	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.129
died	14 September 1430	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.129

HARESTAN (HORESTON)

History

mentioned	1199	King, p.109
modified	1199-1203	King, p.109
siege	1264	King, p.109

Owners

Queen Eleanor		
from	22 October 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.192
died	28 November 1290	
Jordan Foliot		
to	2 May 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Richard Foliot, son of above		
from	2 May 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.538
Queen Isabella		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 14 - DERBYSHIRE

on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.35
from	3 April 1330	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-1330, p.519
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
from	10 November 1347	<i>C.Ch.R.</i> 1341-1417, p.70 (& Heirs)
Edward de Twyford, Kn.		
to writ	27 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.210 (R.I.P.) (For life)
John, earl of Huntingdon (Owned site)		
forfeited	1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.32
Constables		
Hugh de Habington		
to	27 April 1275	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1272-1307, p.44
Walter de Stirkesle		
from	27 April 1275	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1272-1307, p.44
Thomas de Normanvill		
to	27 January 1282	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-1292, p.31
William Bagot		
from	27 January 1282	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-1292, p.31
Richard Foliot		
for life from	27 October 1290	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-1292, p.391
on	7 November 1290	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-1292, p.108
Ralph de Shirle		
on	23 June 1301	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1396-1302, p.452
Hugh de Nottingham		
on	10 October 1304	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1302-1307, p.176
Robert de Mauley		
on	6 May 1311	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.311
on	10 May 1311	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.108
on	20 July 1311	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.378
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.402
on	3 February 1312	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.428
on	5 June 1312	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.463
on	26 August 1312	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.451
on	28 October 1312	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.485
on	17 April 1313	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-1313, p.565
on	24 July 1313	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1313-1317, p.2
on	23 October 1313	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1313-1318, p.18
on	3 June 1314	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1313-1318, p.65
to	15 March 1322	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1319-1327, p.109
Roald de Richmond		
from	15 March 1322	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1319-1327, p.109
on	19 March 1322	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1318-1323, p.429
to	13 May 1322	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1321-1324, p.119
Robert de Mauley		
from	13 May 1322	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1321-1324, p.119
John de Denham		
on	25 March 1326	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1323-1327, p.457
Edward de Chaundos		
from	11 January 1331	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1327-1337, p.216
Robert Chaundos		
for life from	23 October 1345	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1337-1347, p.444
Robert de Swllyngton		
for life from	1 December 1376	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1374-1377, p.394
for life from	30 January 1377	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1374-1377, p.427
confirmed	22 February 1378	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-1381, p.134
to	11 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.122 (R.I.P.)
Roger Crophull, king's esquire		
for life from	11 July 1391	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-1392, p.460
on	13 September 1391	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-1392, p.480
to	29 September 1391	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-1392, p.483
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 14 - DERBYSHIRE

for life from John Curson, esquire	29 September 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.483
for life from to Richard Lord Grey	18 January 1400 6 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.179 <i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.20
for life from Philip Leche, kn.	6 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.20
to Richard Hastings, kn	2 August 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.333 (R.I.P.)
for life from	2 August 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.333

MELBOURNE

History

licence to crenellate mentioned	1311 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.358 King, p.110
------------------------------------	--------------	--

Owners

Robert de Holland, P.P. licence to crenellate confiscated before	17 June 1311 12 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.358 <i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
Thomas, earl of Lancaster not by writ	7 July 1322 5 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.475 <i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.92
Henry, earl of Lancaster heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
Henry, duke of Lancaster to	18 March 1347	<i>Descriptive Catalogue of Derbyshire Charters</i> , compiled Isaac Herbert Jeayes, London, 1906, p.210

Matilda of Lancaster, countess of Ulster from	18 March 1347	<i>ibid.</i>
--	---------------	--------------

Henry, duke of Lancaster to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
--------------------------------	---------------	------------------------------------

John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster on on on	11 October 1375 1379-80 10 March 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.1693 Somerville, p.377 <i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.223
--	---	--

Constables

John de Hardedeshull to	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
Ralph Basset of Drayton from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
Roger Beler on to	7 July 1322 4 July 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.475 <i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.220
Robert Tochet from on	4 July 1323 25 September 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.220 <i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.140
Ingram Fauconer on	11 October 1375	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.1693
Peter de Melbourne, esquire on on	1379-80 10 March 1380	Somerville, p.377 <i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.223

Deputies

John Halswayn on	1379-80	Somerville, p.377
---------------------	---------	-------------------

PEAK (HIGH PEAK)

History

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 14 - DERBYSHIRE

built	temp. William I	King, p.110
modified	1175-6	King, p.110
modified	early C13	King, p.110
Owners		
Queen Eleanor		
from	22 October 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.192
Piers Gaveston		
from	7 June 1308	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.111
on	4 May 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.108
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.131
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.225
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
for life from	7 September 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.71
on	6 October 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.283
on	6 May 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.343
on	31 July 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.469
and from	25 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.140
to	12 November 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.182
Crown		
from	12 November 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.183
Queen Isabella		
from	14 November 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.38
Crown		
to	1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.244
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
from	1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.244
Queen Isabella		
from	28 April 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.276
from	5 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.15
from	1 August 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.201
to	30 October 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.223
John & Eleanor, the king's children		
from	31 October 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.222
on	27 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.335
Queen Isabella		
from	1 May 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.453
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.35
on	20 June 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.399
Queen Philipa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.55
on	22 February 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.512
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.206
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
from	1345	<i>Descriptive Catalogue of Derbyshire Charters</i> , compiled Isaac Herbert Jeayes, London, 1906, p.231
by	1345	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I</i> , A.210 (Fully, for life)
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	25 June 1366	
on	18 February 1370	Somerville p.383
on	28 October 1371	Somerville p.383
from	25 June 1372	<i>Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster</i> , W. Hardy, London, 1845, p.27
on	15 September 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.24
on	11 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.76
Katherine, widow of John of Gaunt		
from	9 March 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.365
from	9 March 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.516

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 14 - DERBYSHIRE

Constables

Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
on	3 May 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1279, p.49</i>
on	1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.88</i>
on	12 September 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.210</i>
Robert Bozoun		
from	17 March 1283	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.182</i>
for 5 years from	17 April 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.61</i>
Piers de Gavaston		
to	27 July 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.47</i>
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
from	15 June 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.63</i>
becomes owner	7 September 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.71</i>
Robert de Clitheroe		
to	28 April 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.276</i>
Richard Damory, P.P. & Robert de Mauley		
from	16 January 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.389</i>
Ralph de Ispannia		
from	3 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.202</i>
John Chaundos		
to	18 February 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.374 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Ipre		
from	18 February 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.374</i>
to	28 October 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.152 (Kn.)</i>
Robert de Morton		
from	28 October 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.152</i>
Godfrey Foljaunbe		
for 3 years from	6 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.139</i>
John de Legh, king's esquire		
from	5 March 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.489</i>
on	26 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.538</i>

Devonshire

Unknown Licenses

BEER FERERES for John de Ferrers	2 October 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.51
BUKLOND ABBEY for Abbot & Convent	2 October 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.529
BYR for Matilda, widow of William de Ferrers, kn.	2 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.558
CHUDELE for Thomas, Bishop of Exeter	30 July 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.377
EXETER, CLOSE & BISHOPS HOUSE for Walter Stapledon, bishop of Exeter	23 June 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.140
EXETER, A HOUSE IN for Peter, Bishop of Exeter	30 October 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.393
HOLDICH for Thomas Brook, Kn.	20 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.85
MEDEBURY for Richard de Chaubernoun	1 June 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.554
TAMER for John Ocle	7 September 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.166

BAMPTON

History

siege	1136	King, p.115
licenced to crenellate	17 March 1336	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.353

Owners

Richard Cogan		
licence to crenellate	17 March 1336	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.353

BARNSTAPLE

History

mentioned	temp. William I	King, p.115
to be mutilated	1228	King, p.115

Owners

Henry de Tracy		
temp	1228	King, p.123, n.4
Robert de Vere, duke of Ireland		
on	1 October 1386	<i>I.misc IV</i> , no.113
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon		
lost by	6 March 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.77
John, heir of above		
on	12 December 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.298
on	26 November 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.358

Constables

James de Audley of Heighley		
on	12 October 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.115 (For life)

BERRY POMEROY

History

mentioned	1497	King, p.115
modified	temp. Tudors	King, p.115

DARTMOUTH

History

built	C14	King, p.115
-------	-----	-------------

EXETER

History

built	1067	King, p.116
modified	before 1136	King, p.116
modified	1169-1187	King, p.116
siege	1215	King, p.116
into disrepair	1274-	

Owners

Piers Gaveston		
from	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.225
Edward - Black Prince		
on	4 February 1352	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.28

Constables

Thomas de Pyno		
to	15 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.30
John Wyger		
from	15 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.30
on	15 December 1274	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1005
not by	20 April 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.198 (R.I.P.)
Matthew de Eggesheyl		
on	20 April 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.198
to	18 January 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.92
Thomas de Pyn		
from	18 January 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.92
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.104
Warin de Sechevill		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.104
Ralph de Sandwich		
to	17 May 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.236
Matthew son of John		
from	17 May 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.236
on	12 February 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.244
for life from	32 October 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.279
for life from	12 February 1288	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.291
Matthew de Furneaux		
to	16 January 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
Robert de Horton		
from	16 January 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
Matthew de Clivedon		
from	8 October 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.301
to	15 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.360
Robert Bendyn		
from	15 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.360
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
John Bikkebury		
from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
to	12 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.5
Robert Beudyn		
from	12 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.5
to	16 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.61
Nicholas de Cheigny		
from	16 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.61
to	30 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.73
John Inge		
from	30 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.73
to	30 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.130
Matt. de Crauthorn		
from	30 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.130

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 15 - DEVONSHIRE

to	4 October 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.363</i>
James de Cokyngton		
from	4 October 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.363</i>
to	15 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
Roger Rodde		
from	15 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
James de Cokynton		
from	2 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.21</i>
Roger Rodde		
to	19 February 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.81</i>
William de Chevereston		
from	19 February 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.81</i>
to	5 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.109</i>
William de Faucomberge		
from	5 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.109</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
Matthew de Crauthorn		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
to	20 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.327</i>
Reynold de Montfort		
from	20 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.327</i>
to	7 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
William de Albamarle		
from	7 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
to	7 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Chiddeleigh		
from	7 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
to	3 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.463</i>
Hildebrand de London		
from	3 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.463</i>
to	11 December 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.467</i>
to	11 December 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.185</i>
John de Chiddeleigh		
from	11 December 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.467</i>
from	11 December 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.185</i>
to	9 April 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.479</i>
Peter de Veel		
from	9 April 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.479</i>
to	25 September 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.44</i>
John de Raleigh of Beaudeport		
from	25 September 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.44</i>
to	28 January 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.157</i>
John de Rale of Charles		
from	28 January 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.157</i>
to	16 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.216</i>
Roger de Prydeaux		
from	16 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.216</i>
to	2 May 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.221</i>
Hervey Tyrel		
from	2 May 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.221</i>
to	10 February 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
John de Raleigh of Beaudeport		
from	10 Feb 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
to	27 March 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
William Pipard		
from	27 March 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
to	29 July 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
William Chambernoun		
from	29 July 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
William Pipard		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 15 - DEVONSHIRE

to	1 September 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
John de la Ryvere		
from	1 September 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
to	16 October 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
Walter de Horton		
from	16 October 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
to	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
James de Cokynton		
from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
Walter de Horton		
to	9 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
John de Chivereston		
from	9 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to	26 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
Walter de Horton		
from	26 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
Hervey Tyrel		
from	30 December 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
Robert de Beudele		
to	10 July 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.96</i>
Hervey Tyrel		
from	10 July 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.96</i>
to	16 January 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
Thomas de Raleigh		
from	16 January 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
to	22 February 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
or to	20 March 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard Cogan		
from	22 February 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
Ralph Beaupel		
from	20 March 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
to	28 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
Ralph Byrt		
from	28 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
to	7 February 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.66</i>
Amaury fitz Waryn		
from	7 February 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.66</i>
Sheriff of Devon		
to	10 April 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1347-1356, p.47</i>
Edward, prince of Wales		
from	10 April 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1347-1356, p.47</i>
Constable for the Black Prince		
John Dabernoun		
on	4 February 1352	<i>B.P.R. II, p.28</i>
on	28 October 1353	<i>B.P.R. II, p.53</i>
Gatekeeper		
John de Badderby		
from	19 June 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.301</i>
John de Cheveleston		
from	28 October 1353	<i>B.P.R. II, p.53</i>
William Hampstede		
for life from	28 February 1408	
confirmed on	12 June 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.39</i>
Porters		
Richard de Paulesholte		
in	c.1288	'State Trials of the Reign of Edward the First, 1298-1293', ed. T.F.Tout & H.Johnstone, <i>Camden Society</i> , 3 rd series, 9 (1906), p.52
Robert Person		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 15 - DEVONSHIRE

to Robert Wycheley	22 March 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.124 (R.I.P.)
from confirmed	22 March 1386 27 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.124 (For Life) <i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.38
to William Parl	8 July 1406	
for life from William Hampstead	15 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.130 (Gaoler)
for life from for life from	8 July 1406 28 February 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.204 <i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.409

HEMYOCK

History licenced siege	5 November 1380 1642	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.552 King, p.116
-------------------------------------	-------------------------	--

Owners

William Asthorp & Margaret his wife licence to crenellate	5 November 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.552
--	-----------------	---------------------------------

ILTON

History licenced	10 September 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.167
----------------------------	-------------------	---------------------------------

Owners

John de Chevreston licence to crenellate	10 September 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.167
---	-------------------	---------------------------------

KINGSWEAR

History licenced	13 October 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.219
----------------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Owners

John Corp licence to crenellate	13 October 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.219
------------------------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------

LYDFORD

History built ruinous	1195 1300	King, p.117 King, p.117
------------------------------------	--------------	----------------------------

Owners

Edmund 'of Alamaine', earl of Cornwall to Piers Gaveston	1300	King, p.123 (n.18)
from	5 August 1309	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.131
from	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.225
on	5 August 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.186
Margaret, countess of Cornwall, wife of Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester from	20 July 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.386
to	22 February 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.424
Tavystok convent from	22 February 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.424 (For 5 years)
Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester & Margaret. his wife from	20 July 1326	
livery	1 July 1329	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.472
confirmed	18 April 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.540
Edward, the Black Prince from	22 July 1342	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.463

Constables

Thomas le Ercedekne on	27 March 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.166
Richard Sergeaux from	12 July 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.353

OKEHAMPTON

History

built	C12	King, p.117
abandoned	1274	King, p.117
'an old motte'	11 May 1274	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.71
modified	C14	King, p.117

Owners

John de Courtenay to	11 May 1274	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.71 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Courtenay, earl of Devon, son of above from	11 May 1274	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.71
to	3 January 1341	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.273 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Courtenay, earl of Devon, son of above heir on	3 January 1341	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.273
from	20 January 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.606
to	2 May 1377	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.325 (R.I.P.)
Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon, grandson of above from	2 May 1377	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , 325

Wardships

Minority of Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1377-1378

Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon & William Latimer from	21 August 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.8
--	----------------	-------------------------------

Minority of Thomas de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1422-1435

Walter Colles & John Copleston of Devon from	3 July 1422	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.438
---	-------------	---------------------------------

PLYMOUTH (BARBICAN)

History

built	1404	King, p.118
siege	1549	King, p.118

PLYMPTON

History

built	C11	King, p.118
siege	1136,1224	King, p.118
in use	1294	King, p.118
mentioned	1377	King, p.118

Owners

Isabel de Forz, countess of Aumale to	13 November 1293	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.156 (R.I.P.)
Hugh son of Hugh de Courtenay from	13 November 1293	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.156
Hugh de Courtenay, earl of Devon to	3 January 1341	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.273 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Courtenay, earl of Devon, son of above heir on	3 January 1341	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.273
from	20 January 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.606
to	2 May 1377	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.325 (R.I.P.)
Edward de Courtenay, grandson of above from	2 May 1377	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.325

Wardships

Minority of Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1377-1378

Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon & William Latimer

from 21 August 1377 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.8*

Minority of Thomas de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1422-1435

Walter Colles & John Copleston of Devon

from 3 July 1422 *C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.438*

Notes

Right to dwell in the castle granted to William de Gorges

from 6 July 1294 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.79*

POWDERHAM

History

built c.1390 King, p.119

siege 1646 King, p.118

Owners

Courtenay Earls of Devon

temp period

Wardships

Minority of Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1377-1378

Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon & William Latimer

from 21 August 1377 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.8*

Minority of Thomas de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1422-1435

Walter Colles & John Copleston of Devon

from 3 July 1422 *C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.438*

SAMPFORD PEVEREL

History

licenced 23 July 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.473*

Owners

Oliver de Denham

licence to crenellate 23 July 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.473*

TIVERTON

History

mentioned? 1106 King, p.119

built C14 King, p.118

Owners

Courtenay earls of Devon

temp period

Wardships

Minority of Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1377-1378

Edward de Courtenay, earl of Devon & William Latimer

from 21 August 1377 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.8*

Minority of Thomas de Courtenay, earl of Devon, 1422-1435

Walter Colles & John Copleston of Devon

from 3 July 1422 *C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.438*

TORRINGTON

History

mentioned 1139 King, p.121

to be destroyed 1228 King, p.121

licence to crenellate 29 September 1340 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.39*

licence to crenellate 6 January 1347 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.228*

Owners

Richard de Merton

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 15 - DEVONSHIRE

licence to crenellate.	29 September 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.39</i>
licence to crenellate	6 January 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.228</i>
to	25 September 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.42 (R.I.P.)</i>
Four daughters		
from	25 September 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.42</i>
To be split four ways		
after	14 June 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.130</i>
Peter Veel & Eleanor his wife, oldest daughter of Richard de Merton		
to	30 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.143</i>
John Cary, Kn. & Thomas Cary		
from	30 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.143</i>
John Cary, Kn.		
forfeited by	17 April 1388	<i>I.misc V, no.61</i>
forfeited by	26 November 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.555</i>

Notes

Peter Veel & Eleanor granted the castle to the Cary's to clear their debts of 550 marks, with 4 years to pay it back.

TOTNES

History

built	temp. William I	King, p.119
repairs	post 1273	King, p.119

Owners

William de Cantilupe		
to	25 April 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.8 (R.I.P.)</i>
George de Cantilupe		
from	25 April 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.8</i>
to	4 November 1273	<i>I.P.M. II, no.17 (R.I.P.)</i>
Eudo de Zouche, brother in law of above		
from	1 March 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.17</i>
Ralph le Zouche of Harringworth		
away & back	26 March 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.254</i>
William la Zouche of Harringworth, P.P.		
on	30 April 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.476</i>
<i>died</i>	1351/2	<i>G.E.C. VII (ii), p.938</i>
William la Zouche of Harringworth, grandson of above, P.P.		
to	23 April 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.630 (R.I.P.)</i>
William la Zouche, Kn., son of above		
from	23 April 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.630</i>
to	13 May 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.720 (R.I.P.)</i>
William Lord La Zouche, son of above		
from	13 May 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.720</i>
on	April 1405	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.55</i>
on	30 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.386</i>

Wardships

Minority of George de Cantilupe

Ralph le Ussher		
from	5 November 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.13</i>

Stewards

Walter de Kancia

to	25 April 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.8</i>
----	---------------	------------------------------

Constables for le Zouche

John Isham son of Robert Isham

on	30 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.386</i>
----	------------------	--------------------------------

Dorset

Unknown Licenses

COLEWEHEYS for Ralph de Bloiou

1 February 1335

C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.77

HOKE for Robert Sifrewast

12 December 1344

C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.384

CHIDEOCK

History

licence to crenellate

9 February 1370

C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.371

confirmed

2 June 1380

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.491

Owners

John de Chideock, kn

licence to crenellate

9 February 1370

C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.371

confirmed

2 June 1380

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.491

CORFE

History

mentioned

temp. William I

King, p.126

built

C11

King, p.126

modified

C13

King, p.126

siege

1643-6

King, p.126

Owners

Crown

from

temp William I

H.K.W. II, p616

to

temp Charles I

H.K.W. II, p616

Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent

to

25 April 1397

I.P.M. XVII, no.822 (R.I.P.)

Thomas, son of above

from

25 April 1397

I.P.M. XVII, no.822

Alice de Holland, countess of Kent

livery

16 August 1401

C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.370

Constables

Hugh Paynel

on

17 October 1240

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2275

Matthias de la Mare

on

4 January 1261

on

10 June 1261

paid

26 June 1262

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2331

Alan de Plokenet, P.P. & Henry de Allemanne, king's nephew

on

2 April 1270

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 1059

Alan de Plogenet, P.P.

not by

27 June 1273

C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.17

Elias de Rabayn

on

6 November 1272

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2134

on

19 March 1276

C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.275

on

3 August 1276

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.158

on

24 October 1276

C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.313

on

19 January 1278

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.253

on

24 April 1278

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.289

?Nicholas de Stapelton

?on

22 June 1278

C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.464

?Peter de Mauley

?on

15 November 1279

C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.217

Richard de Bosco

from

25 February 1280

C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.123

to

4 March 1280

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 16 - DORSET

John de Cormailles		
from	4 March 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365</i>
to	4 March 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365</i>
Richard de Bosco		
from	4 March 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365</i>
from	10 June 1280	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.129</i>
from	29 June 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.385</i>
on	27 February 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.77</i>
on	30 August 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.98</i>
on	4 January 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.199</i>
on	20 July 1283	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.213</i>
on	10 October 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.80</i>
in	1288-1289	<i>Ancient Deeds I, C.1851</i>
on	6 June 1293	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.287</i>
on	10 October 1293	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.328</i>
on	22 April 1299	<i>I.Misc I, no.1801</i>
to	16 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.436</i>
Richard de Bosco & Simon de Montague, P.P.		
from	16 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.436</i>
Simon de Montague, P.P.		
to	1 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.564</i>
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
from	1 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.564</i>
to	20 March 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.511</i>
Robert fitz Payn, P.P.		
from	20 March 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.511</i>
on	4 April 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.253</i>
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.378</i>
on	15 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.414</i>
Richard Lovel and Muriel his wife		
from	1 September 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.258</i>
Richard Lovel		
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.344</i>
to	20 February 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.353</i>
Roger Damory, P.P.		
from	20 February 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.353</i>
on	28 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.5</i>
to	8 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.55</i>
John de Ryther		
from	8 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.55</i>
on	8 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.583</i>
on	11 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.299</i>
Roger Damory		
to	3 December 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.81</i>
John le Latimer		
from	3 December 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.81</i>
temp	1322	<i>E.101/16/3</i>
in	January-February 1322	<i>E.372/176 m.67</i>
to	16 December 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.202</i>
John Pecche, P.P.		
from	16 December 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.202</i>
on	15 December 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.236</i>
John Mautravers		
on	26 August 1329	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.487</i>
from	24 September 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.149</i>
William de Montague		
from	28 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.211</i>
keeper (garrison?)	15 March 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.56</i>
not by	15 May 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.521</i>
Walter de Wydecombe		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 16 - DORSET

on	15 March 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.56
on	20 October 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.605
Thomas Cary		
from	15 May 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.521
on	23 May 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.411
to	28 October 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.245
Ralph de Ufford		
for life from	28 October 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.245
to	13 January 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.404
Philip de Weston		
from	13 January 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.404
to	28 October 1346	E.101/36/6 m.1
John de Grey of Ruthin		
from	28 October 1346	E.101/36/6 m.1
Ralph de Bagley		
on	14 March 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.82
Roger Mortimer, earl of March		
from	3 November 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.134
on	26 May 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.204
Ralph Bagley		
on	20 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.142
John de Elmbrugg		
on	22 February 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.362
on	18 November 1363	C.258/13 m.34 (i)
on	8 October 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.315
on	1 May 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.101
on	20 January 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.400
on	2 June 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.483
on	29 January 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.290
Bernard Brocas		
from	9 September 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.339
for life from	16 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.358
to	14 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.463
John de Arundel, P.P.		
from	14 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.463
Philip Walwayn		
for life from	3 February 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.436
on	15 November 1380	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.147
on	11 March 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.607
on	9 February 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.369
on	15 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.441
on	8 December 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.595
on	24 June 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.190
on	20 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.554
to	8 July 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.484 (R.I.P.)
Morgan Gogh		
requests appointment	before 8 July 1388	<i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.376
for life from	8 July 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.484
to	1 May 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.402
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent & Alesia his wife		
for life from	1 May 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.402
to	25 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.822 (R.I.P.)
Alesia, widow of earl of Kent		
to	19 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.182
John Lord Lovell, P.P.		
for life from	19 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.182
died	10 September 1408	<i>G.E.C. VIII</i> , p.219
John de Beaufort, earl of Somerset		
for life from	7 May 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.335
to	16 March 1410	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.773.

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 16 - DORSET

Henry de Beaufort, son of above		
under age	20 April 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.198
2/3 Margaret widow of above		
on	1 October 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.39
Deputy Constables		
William de Thwayt		
to	13 January 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.404; C.60/144 m.7
Walter de Turpeton for Philip de Weston		
to	14 April 1346	E.101/36/6 m.2
Thomas de Bridport for Philip de Weston		
from	14 April 1346	E.101/36/6 m.2
on	18 September 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.160
to	28 October 1346	E.101/36/6 m.1
Ralph de Bagley for John de Grey of Ruthin		
from	28 October 1346	E.101/36/6 m.1
John de Elmerugg		
from	3 November 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.134
on	26 May 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.204
John de Moulham for John de Elmerugg		
on	November 1363	C.258/13 m.34
William Tybenham, esq		
from	19 September 1408	(For E. Somerset)
from	20 April 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.198
	(Minority of Henry, heir of E. Somerset)	

Wardships

minority of Henry, son & heir of John, earl of Somerset		
Margaret, John's widow & Thomas duke of Clarence her husband		
from	16 July 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.422

CRANBORNE

History		
mentioned?	1241, 1322	King, p.127
Constables		
John de Botiller of Lanultit		
from	22 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.101

DORCHESTER

History		
built	1070	King, p.129
mentioned	1138	King, p.129
mentioned	temp. John	King, p.129
Owners		
Crown		
to	1290	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p629
John Gervase of Bridport		
from	1290	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p629
To Franciscan friars		
	?	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p629

SHERBORNE (SHIRBORNE)

History		
built	1107-35	King, p.128
modified	C13	King, p.128
modified	1592	King, p.128
Owners		
Roger, bishop of Salisbury		
to	1139	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.832

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 16 - DORSET

Roger, earl of Gloucester		
William, earl of Gloucester, son of above		
to	1183	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.832 (R.I.P.)
Crown		
from	1183	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.832
to	1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.210
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
from	18 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.210
on	24 April 1338	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.443
to	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.532 (R.I.P.)
dead by	15 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.323
Katherine, widow of William de Montague		
from	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.532 (Jointure)
on	15 April 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.323 (Held by)
to	23 April 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.310 (R.I.P.)
Roger, son of above		
from	23 April 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.310
Bishop of Salisbury		
decision to claim	11 April 1342	'Hemingby's Register', ed. H.M.Chew, <i>Wiltshire Record Society</i> , 18 (1962), p.112
poss. from	7 February 1355	
by	12 February 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.180
Robert bishop of Salisbury		
on	3 February 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.358
Constables		
Matthias de la Mare		
on	4 January 1261	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2331
on	10 June 1261	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2331
paid	26 June 1262	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2331
John de St. Valery, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	6 May 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.5
to	7 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.35
Richard de Coleshull, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	7 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.35
to	19 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.253 (Just castle)
Archbishop of Canterbury		
from	19 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.253
John de Somerset		
on	30 December 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.356
to	5 April 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.14 (keeper)
John de Cormayllies		
to	17 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.34
Elias de Rabayn		
from	17 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.34
William Favelore		
to	18 February 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.57
John de St. Laudo		
from	18 February 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.57
Walter de Skydemor		
from	16 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.18
from: with counties	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.118
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.402
to: with counties	14 January 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.160
John de Chidiok, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	14 January 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.160
to	20 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
John de Erle, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	20 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
to	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.262
Matthew de Furneux, with Dorset & Somerset		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 16 - DORSET

from	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.262</i>
to	12 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.282 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Kyngeston, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	12 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.282</i>
to	1 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382</i>
Nicholas de Cheygny, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	1 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382</i>
to	4 January 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.13</i>
Thomas de Marlborough, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	4 January 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.13</i>
to	18 June 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.391</i>
John de Erle, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	18 June 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.391</i>
to	15 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.420</i>
Thomas de Marlborough, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	15 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.420</i>
John de Erle, with Dorset & Somerset		
to	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.15</i>
William de Whitfeld, with Dorset & Somerset		
from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.15</i>
William de Montague		
For life from	27 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.528</i>
on	27 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.563</i>
William de Whitfeld with Dorset & Somerset		
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
Hugh de Langelonde with Dorset & Somerset		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
to	28 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.296</i>
John de Wroxhale with Dorset & Somerset		
from	28 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.296</i>
to	7 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
Hildebrand of London with Dorset & Somerset		
from	7 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
Viewers of the Works		
Richard Nele, Everard Troye		
on	13 May 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 1095</i>
Constable for archbishop of Canterbury		
William de Shomershete		
from	7 January 1281	'Registrum Epistolarum J. Peckham Arch. Cant. vol.3', ed. C.T. Martin, <i>Rolls Series 77</i> (1885), p.1086

WOODSFORD

History

licence to crenellate 8 October 1335 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.221*

Building

Probably started by William de Whitefield and finished by Guy de Brian. Small, strongly fortified mid fourteenth century house
R.C.H., pp.387-8

Owners

Belet family

to	early C14	<i>R.C.H., p397</i>
William de Whitefield		
licence to crenellate	8 October 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.221</i>
Guy de Brian		
from	1367	<i>R.C.H., p397</i>

Durham

BARNARD CASTLE

History

built	early C12	King, p.134
modified	C13	King, p.134
shrank	c.1308	King, p.134
siege	1569	King, p.134

Owners

John Balliol		
doing homage	1279	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.579
forfeited in	1295	D. Austin, 'Barnard Castle co. Durham, 2nd Interim Report: Excavations in the Town Ward 1974-6', <i>Journal of the British Archaeological Association</i> 132 (1979), p.54 <i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.79
forfeited by	2 February 1307	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.79
Bishop of Durham		
from	1295	Austin, p.54
to	1306	Austin, p.54
Crown		
from	1306	Austin, p.54
to	2 February 1307	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1327</i> , p.79
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
from	2 February 1307	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.79
on	4 February 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.492
to	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615 (R.I.P.)
dead by	26 July 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.10
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615
of age	1335	
Bishop of Durham		
on	9 December 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.39
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
jointured	24 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.251
foot of fine	29 May 1344	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society</i> vol 29 (1973):no. 292
to	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.326 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.326
from	7 February 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.126
on	13 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.346
to	1397	
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	29 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp. 200 & 267 (Tail Male)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
enfeofed away	28 October 1399	<i>Ancient Deeds</i> vol. I, A.659
enfeofed away	18 December 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.163
Richard de Beauchamp, son of above		
enfeofed with	28 October 1399	<i>Ancient Deeds</i> vol. I, A.658
enfeofed with	18 December 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.163
Wardships		
Minority of Thomas de Beauchamp (1315-1335)		
John de Castre		
on	3 December 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.256
to	18 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.267
Henry fitz Hugh, P.P.		
from	18 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.267
on	6 January 1316	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.240

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 17 - DURHAM

on	4 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.263
on	13 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.391
on	1 March 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.276
on	25 August 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.360
on	26 June 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.416
to	27 September 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.4
William Ridel		
from	27 September 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.4
on	16 July 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.30 (Wardship)
on	25 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.302 (Wardship)
on	9 December 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.39 (for Bishop)
on	26 September 1322	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , D.1190
to	6 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.219 (Wardship)
Richard de Bernyngham		
from	6 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.219
on	26 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.10
Ivo de Aldeburgh		
on	7 December 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.622
on	8 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.11
to	9 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.46
Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore		
from	9 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.46
to	15 July 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.144
Bishop of Durham		
from	15 July 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.144

Wardships

Minority of Richard Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick (1401-1403)

Thomas de Aldebury & William Beauchamp of Abergavenny & John Owdeby		
from	12 May 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.135

Private Constables

Thomas Chancellor		
temp	Balliol	Austin, p.54
temp	Bishop of Durham	Austin, p.54

Constables

William Ridel		
on	22 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.304
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.418
John Ros		
on	13 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.346 (For Beauchamp)
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	4 August 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.176
to	29 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.200

BISHOP AUCKLAND

History		
built	1283-1310	King, p.134
Owners		
Bishop's of Durham		
from	12 th Century	Pevsner p.101
Bishop Anthony Bek of Durham		
temp.	1283-1310	King p.140

BRANCEPETH

History		
mentioned	1216	King, p.135
modified	1398	King, p.135

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 17 - DURHAM

.Owners

Neville family, eventual earls of Westmorland		
from	c.1216	Pevsner, p.101
to	1569	Pevsner, p.101
<i>Randolf Neville of Raby</i>		
to	1331	<i>G.E.C. IX, p.487 (R.I.P.)</i>
<i>Ralph Neville of Raby, son of above</i>		
from	1331	<i>G.E.C. IX, p.487</i>
to	5 August 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.160 (R.I.P.)</i>
<i>John Neville, lord Neville of Raby, son of above</i>		
from	5 August 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.160</i>
to	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.734 (R.I.P.)</i>
<i>Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland, son of above</i>		
from	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.734</i>
died	1425	

DURHAM

History

built	1072	King, p.135
modified	temp Edward III	King, p.135

Owners

Bishops of Durham

Constables for the bishop's of Durhan

Philip Darcy		
on	22 June 1301	'Records of Anthony Bek, Bishop and Patriarch, 1283-1311', ed. C.M.Fraser, <i>Surtees Society</i> , (1953), 82
	162	

Constables while void

Robert de Sapy		
to	20 November 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.563</i>
Henry de Beaumont		
from	20 November 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.563</i>
to	4 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.644</i>
William Chaunceller, esq.		
from	7 May 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.175</i>

HYLTON

History

mentioned	c.1450	King, p.136
-----------	--------	-------------

Owners

William de Hylton, kn., probable builder		
inherited	1376	B. Morley, 'Hylton Castle', <i>The Archaeological Journal</i> 133 (1976), p.119
died	1435	<i>ibid.</i>

LUDWORTH

History

licence to crenellate	1422	W. Hutchinson, <i>History of the County Palatine of Durham, vol. I, Durham, 1823, p.408</i>
-----------------------	------	---

LUMLEY

History

licenced	1389 by Bp. Skirlaw	M.Hislop, 'Lumley Castle, it's Antecedents and it's Architect', <i>Archaeologia Aeliana</i> , 5 th series, 24 (1996), p.83
----------	---------------------	---

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 17 - DURHAM

licenced 24 October 1392 *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.188

Owners

Sir Ralph de Lumley, P.P.

licence to crenellate. 24 October 1392 *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.188

Royal Constables

John de Beaufort, earl of Somerset

from 22 January 1400 *C.P.R. 1399-1401*, p.173

RABY

History

licensed 1378 by Bishop of Durham King, p.141 n.16

siege 1648 King, p.137

Owners

Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland

on 10 April 1404 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, D.1163

on 18 October 1424 'Wills and Inventories, part 1', *Surtees Society 2* (1835), p.73

RAVENSWORTH

History

built C14 King, p.137

Owners

Henry fitz Hugh, kn

on 6 April 1391 *C.P.R. 1388-1392*, p.395

STANHOPE

History

mentioned as place 1283-1310 King, p.138

WITTON LE WEAR

History

license to crenellate. 23 September 1410 *W. Hutchinson, The History of the County Palatine of Durham, vol. 3, Durham, 1823, pp.304-6*

Owned

Sir Ralph Eure

license to crenellate. 23 September 1410 *W. Hutchinson, The History of the County Palatine of Durham, vol. 3, Durham, 1823, pp.304-6*

Essex

COLCHESTER

History

built	temp. William I	King, p.143
siege	1216	King, p.143
modified	C13	King, p.143

Owners

Crown - entire period

Constables

John de Burgo		
for life from	18 December 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.41
before	20 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.36 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Sandwich		
from	20 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.36
to	7 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.57
Laurence de Scaccario		
from	7 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.57
to	17 May 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.141
Richard de Holebrok		
from	17 May 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.141
Simon de Bradenham		
to	22 October 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.419
John de la Lee		
from	22 October 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.419
on	14 April 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.349
John de Hoo		
to	8 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.220
Richard de Perers		
from	8 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.220
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
John de Dover		
from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
to	27 May 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.397
Ralph Giffard		
from	27 May 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.397
to	25 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.36
John de Dover		
from	25 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.36
to	24 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.73
Nicholas Engaigne		
from	24 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.73
to	15 January 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.192 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Gobioun		
from	15 January 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.192
to	24 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.321
Richard de Perers		
from	24 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.321
and from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.16
to	26 September 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.64
William de Baud		
from	26 September 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.64
to	26 October 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.107
Richard de Perers		
from	26 October 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.107
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.200
John de Wauton		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.200

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

to	5 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.311</i>
John de la Haye		
from	5 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.311</i>
to	9 June 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.362</i>
Adam le Bloye		
from	9 June 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.362</i>
to	8 March 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
William Baud		
from	8 March 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
to	15 November 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.425</i>
John de Cogeshale		
from	15 November 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.425</i>
to	28 September 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.144</i>
William de Wauton		
from	28 September 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.144</i>
to	6 May 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.172</i>
John de Coggeshale		
from	6 May 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.172</i>
to	8 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.199</i>
William de la More		
from	8 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.199</i>
to	4 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
Richard de Monte Caniso		
from	4 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
to	29 July 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.263 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry Gernet		
from	29 July 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.263</i>
to	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
John Cogeshale		
from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
and from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
and from	27 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
and from	28 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
to	12 May 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
Peter de Boxstede		
from	12 May 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
to	12 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
William Bret		
from	12 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
to	7 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.130 (R.I.P.)</i>
Humphrey de Walden		
from	7 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, pp.130 & 170</i>
to	12 December 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.171</i>
Peter de Boxstede		
from	12 December 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.171</i>
Robert de Benhale		
from	5 April 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.235</i>
on	16 October 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.577(for life)</i>
to	16 June 1364	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.622 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Hevenyngham		
from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
William Wauton		
from	6 December 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
Roger Keterich		
from	22 January 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.37</i>
William Baude, elder		
from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Thomas de Bassingbourn		
from	16 December 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.99</i>
William Baud		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

from John Bataille	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
from George Felbrig	18 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.141</i>
from to	6 October 1376 17 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.368</i>
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford		
from	17 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.442</i>
on	17 July 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.462</i>
on	18 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.440</i>
on	1 October 1386	
Walter atte Lee		
for life from	23 March 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.424 (De la)</i>
for life from	10 February 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.218</i>
on	September 1393	<i>I.Misc V, no.148</i>
on	4 June 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.443 (& Keeper)</i>
to	22 June 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.1 (R.I.P., Kn)</i>
John Littelbury		
for life from	26 July 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.609</i>
Robert Teye		
for life from	22 June 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.1</i>
confirmed	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.84</i>
on	14 December 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.189</i>
Humphrey duke of Gloucester, temporary grant to clear debts		
to	1 July 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.129</i>
on	Annunciation 1419	
Master of the Works		
Robert de Benhale		
on	25 November 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.7</i>
HADLEIGH		
History		
licenced	1230	King, p.144
rebuilt	1365-6	King, p.144
Owners		
Hubert de Burgh		
licence to crenellate	1230	<i>H.K.W. II, p.659</i>
Queen Eleanor		
on	23 August 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.27</i>
Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i>
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216</i>
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.375</i>
Queen Isabella		
for life from	1 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.66</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.47</i>
to	December 1330	<i>H.K.W. II, p.662</i>
Reversion to Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
on	9 February 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.375</i>
Joan, countess of Hereford		
not by	27 January 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.43</i>
Aubrey de Vere, earl of Oxford		
livery	27 January 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.43</i>
to	23 April 1400	<i>I.P.M. vol. XVIII, no.196 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard de Vere, earl of Oxford, son & heir		
under age	23 April 1400	<i>I.P.M. vol. XVIII, no.196</i>
Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
for life from	17 July 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.354</i>
to	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. vol. XVIII, no.639 (R.I.P.)</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

Humphrey duke of Gloucester

to 1 July 1418 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.129*
temporary grant to clear debts

Constables

Robert fitz Walter, P.P.

on 10 July 1293 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.325*

Roger Filiol

from 29 September 1311 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.103*

on 4 February 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.394*

Alan de Clavering

from 23 June 1321 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.599*

to 22 July 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.66*

Roger de Blakesale

from 22 July 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.66*

Roger de Wodeham

on 22 February 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.49*

Henry Swan

to 28 August 1334 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.415 (R.I.P.)*

John Stormy

for life from 28 August 1334 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.415*

for life on 14 January 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, pp. 350 & 385*

Roger de Wodham

from 25 July 1343 *C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.335*

to 26 August 1354 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.405 (R.I.P.)*

Walter Whithors, yeoman

for life from 26 August 1354 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.405*

and again from 30 September 1374 *C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.262*

on 4 January 1375 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.63 (Keeper)*

George Felbrigg

from 15 July 1376 *C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.357*

to 10 November 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.397*

Walter Whithors, yeoman

for life from 10 November 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.397*

on 1 July 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.2*

confirmed 17 March 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.170*

not by 2 February 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.193 ?*

Aubrey de Vere, earl of Oxford

on 2 February 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.193 ?*

for life from 1 February 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.112*

for life from 30 November 1381 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.68*

keeper 18 February 1385 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.531*

on 26 February 1385 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.536*

on 9 February 1391 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.375*

King's Stewards

Humphrey de Waleden

from 26 April 1320 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20*

Humphrey de Waleden & Richard de Ikene

from 8 March 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.259*

Richard de Wynferthyng & Richard de Ikene

from 20 August 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.295*

HEDINGHAM (HENGHAM)

History

built 1130-40 King, p.145

siege 1216,1217 King, p.145

rebuilt 1485-1513 King, p.145

demolished 1592 King, p.145

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

Owners

Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford		
to	7 September 1296	<i>I.P.M. III, no.367 (R.I.P.)</i>
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above		
from	7 September 1296	<i>I.P.M. III, no.367</i>
dead by	19 April 1331	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.379 (R.I.P.)</i>
dead by	17 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.233</i>
John de Vere, earl of Oxford, nephew of above		
from	19 April 1331	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.379</i>
on	15 March 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.500</i>
livery	17 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1334, p.233</i>
on	24 July 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.254</i>
to	23 January 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.638 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above		
from	23 January 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.638</i>
<i>died</i>	<i>1371</i>	
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above		
<i>inherited</i>	<i>1371</i>	
<i>of age</i>	<i>c.1383</i>	
granted away..	10 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.557</i>
forfeited by	1 July 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.242</i>
Maud de Vere, countess of Oxford		
for 20 years from	1 July 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.242</i>
Aubrey de Vere, earl of Oxford		
from	10 February 1393	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.41 (Fee simple)</i>
to	23 April 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.196 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard de Vere, earl of Oxford, son & heir		
from	23 April 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.196 (Age 14)</i>
<i>died</i>	<i>1417</i>	

Wardships

Minority of Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, heir of Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford (1371-1383)

Thomas Tirell and John James

from	1 October 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.13</i>
------	----------------	-------------------------------

Minority of Richard de Vere (1400-1406)

Alice, wife of Aubrey de Vere

from	11 May 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.56</i>
------	-------------	-------------------------------

Gerard Braybrok, Thomas Feriby & Joan de Bohun, countess of Hereford

from	9 May 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.125</i>
------	------------	--------------------------------

ONGAR

History

built	C11	King, p.146
mentioned	1156	King, p.146

Owners

Hugh de Audley, younger, earl of Gloucester

before	14 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.57</i>
--------	-------------	-------------------------------

Ralph, earl Stafford

to	31 August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210</i>
----	----------------	----------------------------

Hugh, earl of Stafford

from	31 August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210</i>
------	----------------	----------------------------

Constables

Sheriff of Essex

to	14 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.57</i>
----	-------------	-------------------------------

Henry atte Ree

from	14 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.57</i>
on	27 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.434</i>
to	13 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.128</i>

John le Porter of Stebbyng

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

from 13 May 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.128*

PLESHEY

History

built	C11	King, p.146
dismantled	1158	King, p.146
licensed	1166-1180	King, p.146
siege	1215,1216	King, p.146
in use	C15	King, p.146

Owners

John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex

on	28 March 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.558</i>
to	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.55 (R.I.P.)</i>

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, brother of above

from	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.55</i>
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X, no.485 (R.I.P.)</i>

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex, son of above

from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X, no.485</i>
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.167 (R.I.P.)</i>

Thomas earl of Buckingham, duke of Gloucester & Eleanor his wife

livery	22 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.390</i>
on	13 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV, no.243</i>
on	30 September 1393	
on	28 January 1389	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, 19</i>
on	3 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.545</i>
to	15 September 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1032 (R.I.P.)</i>

Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester

from	30 November 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.182</i>
from	21 March 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.253</i>
to	3 October 1399	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.127 (R.I.P.)</i>

Anne, daughter of Eleanor

from	12 June 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.72</i>
------	--------------	-------------------------------

Edmund, earl of Stafford, husband of Anne.

to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.816 (R.I.P.)</i>
----	--------------	--------------------------------------

Anne, widow of above

livery	21 October 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.226</i>
--------	-----------------	--------------------------------

Crown

from	6 May 1421	<i>Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster, London, W. Hardy, 1845, p.175</i>
------	------------	--

Constables

Nicholas de la Beche, kn.

from	30 December 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.84</i>
to	13 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.128</i>

John de Porter of Stebbyng

from	13 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.128</i>
------	-------------	--------------------------------

John L'isle

to	26 September 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327, p.322</i>
----	-------------------	--------------------------------

Stephan de Abyngdon

from	26 September 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327, p.322</i>
------	-------------------	--------------------------------

Wardships

Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363

Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford		
on	26 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.133</i>

Minority of Eleanor & Mary de Bohun, 1373-

Thomas Maundevill

from	20 February 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.245</i>
on	22 February 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.476</i>

Thomas Woodstock

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 18 - ESSEX

from	6 October 1376	
confirmed	17 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.66</i>
from	6 October 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.407</i>
Chantry of the Chapel		
John Dirland		
from	28 October 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.19</i>

Flint

CAERGWRLLE (HOPE)

History

built	1278	King, p.151
rebuilt	post 1282	King, p.151
burnt	1283	King, p.151
'ruined'	29 June 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.79
uninhabitable	1335	King, p.151

Tenant in Chief

Prince Edward (II)

from	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.576
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Owners

David ap Griffin

from	November 1277	Morris, p.142
to	16 June 1282	Morris, p.161
forfeited by	24 February 1283	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.265 (A rebel)

English

from	1282	
------	------	--

Crown

on	7 October 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.240
----	----------------	-----------------------

Queen Eleanor

by	24 February 1283	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.265
----	------------------	-----------------------

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey

on	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , 576 (for life)
----	-----------------	--

on	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.6 (From Prince Edward)
----	-----------------	---

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey

to king on	1 July 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.483
------------	-------------	---------------------------------

and back	6 July 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.484
----------	-------------	---------------------------------

to Lancaster	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
--------------	----------------	---------------------------------

Thomas of Lancaster

from	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.264
------	----------------	---------------------------------

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey, as two above

on	12 December 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.221
----	------------------	---------------------------------

dead by	July 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.39
---------	-----------	--------------------------------

Reversions

Prince Edward

from	24 November 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.202
------	------------------	----------------------------------

Constables

Hugh de Pulford

from	16 June 1282	Morris, p.161
------	--------------	---------------

John de Cromwell, P.P.

for life from	29 June 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.76 (Hope)
---------------	--------------	---------------------------------------

DYSERTH

History

built	1241	King, p.152
-------	------	-------------

siege	1245	King, p.152
-------	------	-------------

destroyed	1263	King, p.152
-----------	------	-------------

Owners

Crown

from	1241	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.645
------	------	------------------------

to	1254	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.645
----	------	------------------------

Crown - Lord Edward

from	1254	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.645
------	------	------------------------

to	1263	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.645
----	------	------------------------

Notes

destroyed by Llwelyn ap Gruffydd, very thoroughly

FLINT

History

built	1277	King, p.152
attacked before	25 March 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , 212
siege	1282	King, p.152
siege	temp. Civil War	King, p.152

Owners

Royal

on	2 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.296
Prince Edward		
from	24 November 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.202
Crown - Edward the Black Prince		
from	18 March 1333	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.300
on	19 March 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.419
on	10 May 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.45
on	24 September 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.254
on	30 September 1351	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.43

Constables

Gerard de St. Laurence

to	14 November 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.146
----	------------------	---------------------------------

William de Perton

on	1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.172
----	------	---------------------------------

Reynold de Grey of Ruthin and Wilton, P.P.

from	14 November 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.146
------	------------------	---------------------------------

on	8 October 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.82
----	----------------	--------------------------------

William de la Leye

on	11 April 1288	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXV.100 ¹
----	---------------	--

Reynold de Grey of Ruthin and Wilton, P.P.

on	30 June 1290	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.280
----	--------------	---------------------------------

on	30 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.90
----	--------------	--------------------------------

on	30 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.369
----	--------------	---------------------------------

on	20 August 1295	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.423
----	----------------	---------------------------------

Richard de Mascy

from	7 June 1300	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.428
------	-------------	---------------------------------

William de Ormesby

to	1 October 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.5
----	----------------	-------------------------------

Robert de Holland, P.P.

from	1 October 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.5
------	----------------	-------------------------------

to	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.50
----	-----------------	--------------------------------

Payn Tybotot, P.P.

from	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.50
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

on	15 October 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.283
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

on	19 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.121
----	------------------	---------------------------------

on	19 December 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.121
----	------------------	---------------------------------

not by	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.396
--------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Robert de Holland, P.P.

from	26 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.122
------	------------------	---------------------------------

on	25 January 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.427
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

on	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.396
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

Oliver de Ingham, P.P., Kn.

from	19 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.72
------	------------------	--------------------------------

from	29 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.113
------	------------------	---------------------------------

Henry de Ferrers, P.P.

to	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.214
----	------------------	---------------------------------

¹ Confirmed by Reginald de Grey

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 19 - FLINT

Roger Coughill		
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.549</i>
on	26 September 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.210</i>
John Golafre		
for life from	30 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.297</i>
on	26 April 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.247</i>
to	19 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.49 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas Hauberk, kn		
from	19 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.49</i>
Henry de Percy, son of earl of Northumberland		
for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.158</i>
for life from	24 April 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.28</i>
Nicholas Hauberk, kn		
on	15 August 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.411 (Captain)</i>
Gatekeepers		
Ralph de Broghton		
on	9 June 1281	<i>C.W.R., p.189</i>
Surveyor of the Works		
Thomas de Holden		
for life from	28 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.232</i>
Constable for the Black Prince		
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk		
from	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.214</i>
Ithel ap Cynfrig Sais		
on	30 September 1351	<i>B.P.R. III, p.43</i>
on	15 April 1357	<i>B.P.R. III, p.272</i>
David de Backarn		
on	2 June 1364	<i>B.P.R. III, p.469</i>
HAWARDEN		
History		
mentioned	1205	King, p.153
captured by Welsh	21 March 1282	Morris, p.153
attacked before	25 March 1282	<i>C.W.R., p.212</i>
abandoned by Welsh	July 1282	Morris, p.162
siege	1294	King, p.153
modified	post 1294	King, p.153
siege	1643,1644,1646	King, p.153
Owners		
Roger de Clifford		
in	1282	Powicke, p.419
Robert de Mohaut, P.P.		
died	26 December 1329	<i>G.E.C. IX, p.15</i>
dead by	1 January 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.512</i>
Emma, widow of above		
from	1 January 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.512 (Livery)</i>
Queen Isabella		
from	23 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.218</i>
on	1 October 1337	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.431</i>
on	6 October 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.273</i>
to	12 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.114</i>
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
from	12 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.114</i>
dead by	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.532 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury & Elizabeth his wife		
on	11 September 1358	<i>B.P.R. III, p.311</i>
on	14 July 1360	<i>B.P.R. III, p.390</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 19 - FLINT

jointured	5 February 1363	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.454; <i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.487
from	10 February 1363	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , B.4211
on	27 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.111
to	3 June 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , 865 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of above		
from	27 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.265 (Jointure)
from	6 November 1399	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.7
John earl of Salisbury		
forfeited before	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306
Elizabeth widow of William de Montague		
restored to	6 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.124
restored to	6 November 1399	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.7
dead by	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306
Thomas duke of Clarence		
reversion granted	2 February 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.407
from	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306
MOLD		
History		
mentioned	1146	King, p.154
siege	1146,1199,1245,1256	King, p.154
Owners		
Robert de Mohaut, P.P.		
on	8 April 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.96
<i>died</i>	26 December 1329	<i>G.E.C. IX</i> , p.15
dead by	1 January 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.512
Emma, widow of above		
from	1 January 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.512 (Livery)
Queen Isabella		
on	1 October 1337	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.431
on	1 October 1337	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.5572
on	6 October 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.273
to	12 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.114
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
granted reversion	1 October 1337	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.5572
from	12 July 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.114
to	10 February 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.145
William son of William de Montague		
from	10 February 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.145
jointured	5 February 1363	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.487
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
to	3 June 1398	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.865 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, wife of above		
livery on	8 November 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.159
from	6 November 1399	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.7 (Jointure)
John Earl of Salisbury		
forfeited before	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306
Elizabeth widow of William de Montague		
restored	6 November 1399	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.7
dead by	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306
Thomas duke of Clarence		
from	27 April 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.306

OVERTON

History		
mentioned	1138,1201	King, p.155

RHUDDLAN (ROTHELAN?)

History

built	1277-82	King, p.154
joint to Flint county	23 March 1284	<i>C.W.R.</i> , 284
siege	1646	King, p.154
Owners		
Royal		
on	2 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.296
Prince Edward		
from	24 November 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.202
Crown - Edward the Black Prince		
from	18 March 1333	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.300
on	19 March 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.419
on	10 May 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.45
on	24 September 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.254
on	3 July 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.3
in	1353-1360	H.J.Hewitt, 'Medieval Cheshire', <i>Chetham Society New Series</i> , 88 (1929), p.96
on	1 December 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.613

Constables

Reynold de Grey of Ruthin and Wilton, P.P.		
on	30 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.369
on	20 August 1295	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.423
Robert de Holland, P.P.		
from	1 October 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.5
to	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.50
Payn Tybotot, P.P.		
from	24 October 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.50
on	15 October 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.283
on	19 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.121
on	19 December 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.411
not by	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.396
Robert de Holland, P.P.		
from	26 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.122
on	25 January 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.427
on	30 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.396
Thomas le Blund		
on	6 September 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.113
Oliver de Ingham		
from	19 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.72
from	29 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.113
Richard de Pembrugg		
to	20 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.209
Res ap Griffith		
from	20 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.209
on	6 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.268
Henry de Ferrers, P.P.		
to	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.214
William de Beauchamp & Hugh de Berewyk		
from	14 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.214
Alan Cheyne		
on	15 February 1377	
on	18 March 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.613
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.549
on	8 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.576
Henry Conway, kn		
reversion	8 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.576
to	28 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.9
William de Drayton, kn		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 19 - FLINT

from	28 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.9</i>
on	16 June 1387	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389, p.239</i>
Henry de Conway, kn		
for life from	17 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.282</i>
confirmed	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.47</i>
on	7 February 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.285</i>
Constables for Edward II while Prince of Wales		
Hugh de Sprotton		
on	July-December 1319	<i>C.A.P.W., p.512-3</i>
Constables for the Black Prince		
William de Shaldeford		
for life from	3 July 1346	<i>B.P.R. I, p.3</i>
on	17 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I, 17</i>
John de Byntre, kn		
on	2 September 1352	<i>B.P.R. III, p.77</i>
on	13 December 1352	<i>B.P.R. III, p.85</i>
on	15 May 1354	<i>B.P.R. III, p.164</i>
on	12 November 1354	<i>B.P.R. III, p.179</i>
on	27 December 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.492</i>
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III., p.378</i>
on	3 October 1362	<i>B.P.R. III, p.452</i>
Surveyor of the Works		
Thomas de Holden		
for life from	28 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.232</i>

Glamorgan

ABERAVON

History mentioned 1246 King, p.171

Notes
A welsh castle King, p.171

BAGLAN

History built C13 King, p.160

Notes
A welsh castle King, p.160

BARRY

History built early C14 King, p.160

BRIDGE END (NEWCASTLE)

History mentioned 1106 King, p.161

modified late C12 King, p.161

CAERPHILLY

History built 1268 King, p.161
siege 1270 King, p.161
modified 1271- King, p.161
modified early C14 King, p.161
modified mid C14 King, p.161
in use 1403 King, p.161

Owners

Crown temp. on 22 November 1271 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, p.177*

Gilbert de Clare to 14 December 1295 *I.P.M. III, no.371 (R.I.P.)*

Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare to 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV, no.435 (R.I.P.)*

Gilbert de Clare, son of above from 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV, no.435*

to 10 July 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.538 (R.I.P.)*

Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above from 15 November 1317 *Davies, p.24*

Taken into king's hands on 15 February 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.13*

Queen Philippa from 18 April 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.512*

Hugh de Despenser, P.P. to 8 February 1349 *I.P.M. IX, no.428 (R.I.P.)*

Edward le Despenser, Kn., son of brother of above, P.P. from 8 February 1349 *I.P.M. IX, no.428*

to 12 November 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.209 (R.I.P.)*

Elizabeth, widow of above from 22 February 1376 *C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.305*

at death *I.Misc. VII, no.492*

Constance, Dame Despenser

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111</i>
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1307-1312		
William son of Richard le Flemmyng		
to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.534</i>
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester		
from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.534</i>
After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1312		
John Giffard		
from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.270</i>
Constables		
Richard de Chyverton, king's serjeant		
on	22 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, 1770 (12d/day)</i>
Roger de Chaundos, P.P.		
from	30 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.430</i>
John de Felton		
to	15 February 1327	<i>C.F.R., 1327-1337, p.120</i>
William la Zouche de Mortimer, P.P.		
from	15 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.13</i>
William Aune		
from	12 March 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.122</i>
to	5 February 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.162</i>
Roger Chaundos		
from	5 February 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.162</i>
to	4 March 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.163</i>
William Aune		
from	4 March 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.163</i>
to	5 April 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.171</i>
Peter de Veel		
from	5 April 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.171</i>
to	18 April 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1337, p.512</i>
on	6 June 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1337, p.38</i>
CANDLESTON		
History		
built	C14	King, p.162
CARDIFF		
History		
built	1081	King, p.162
modified	early C12	King, p.162
modified	late C12 or C13	King, p.162
modified	mid C15	King, p.162
Owners		
Gilbert de Clare		
to	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III, no.371 (R.I.P.)</i>
Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.435 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.435</i>
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V, no.538 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh de Despenser, yng. P.P.		
on	28 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.336</i>
Hugh de Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.428 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edward le Despenser, Kn., son of brother of above, P.P.		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.428</i>
on	8 May 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.432</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Thomas le Despenser, son of above		
from	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209
forfeited	5 January 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.492
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1307-1312		
Henry de Lancarvan		
to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester		
from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-		
Payn de Turbervill		
to reside in the castle	1 December 1315	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XXXI.154
John Giffard		
from	10 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.433
from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.270
Minority of Thomas Despenser, 1375-1394		
Richard Storey		
from	19 March 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.251
from	22 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.6
Constables		
Henry de Pembrigg		
to	14 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.292
Richard Talbot		
from	14 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.292
Payn Turberville		
on	1 December 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.370
to	10 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.433
John Giffard of Brimpsfield		
from	10 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.433
William Wye		
in	c.1403	<i>The Chronicle of Adam Usk, 1377-1421</i> , ed. C. Given Wilson, Oxford, 1997, p.173
Private Constables		
Roger Graunt		
on	28 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.336
CASTELL COCH		
History		
built	early C13?	King, p.162
built	late C13 or early C14	King, p.162
rebuilt	C19	King, p.162
CHERITON		
History		
mentioned	1396	King, p.171
COYTY		
History		
built	1100	King, p.163
modified	late C12	King, p.163
modified	C13	King, p.163
modified	C14	King, p.163
in use	1404-5	King, p.163
Tenant in Chief		
Gilbert de Clare		
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

Hugh de Despenser		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
Edward de Despenser, nephew of above		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
Richard le Despenser		
on	18 October 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.989
Owners		
Payn Turberville		
on	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538
Richard de Turberville		
on	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
Alexander Berkkerolles		
on	13 November 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.479
Laurence Berkkerolles, Kn.		
to	18 October 1411	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.226
to	18 October 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.989
William Gamage & Sarah his wife, fourth sister of Turberville		
from	18 October 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.990
writ	16 January 1412	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.990

DINAS POWIS

History		
mentioned	1200,1222,1307	King, p.163

Owners

Joan, Widow of Gilbert Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435
Isabel, widow of John de Sutton		
to	10 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.432 (R.I.P.)
John de Sutton of Dudley, her great grand son		
from	10 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.432 (Age 21)
on	4 March 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.251

FONMON

History		
built	early C13	King, p.163
modified	C13-C14	King, p.164

KENFIG

History		
mentioned	1183-5,1232	King, p.164
'burnt'	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371
mentioned	1321,1359	King, p.164

Owners

Gilbert de Clare		
to	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371 (R.I.P.)
Joan, Widow of Gilbert Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above		
from	15 November 1317	Davies, p.24
Hugh de Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, Widow of Hugh Despenser (& Giles de Badlesmere). from above		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no. 428
on	30 April 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.31
to	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523 (R.I.P.) (Dower)
to	6 July 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.581 (R.I.P.)
Edward le Despenser, Kn., nephew of Hugh above, P.P.		
from	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523
from	6 July 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.581
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Thomas le Despenser, son of above		
from	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209
on	21 October 1395	
forfeited	5 January 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.492
dead by	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.4
Richard le Despenser		
under age on	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.4
Constance, widow of Thomas Lord Despenser		
from	8 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.246
Constables for Despensers		
Thomas Sprotley		
for life from	21 October 1395	
confirmed	16 September 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.336
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1307-1312		
Roger de Lyt		
to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester		
from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-		
John Giffard		
from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.270
Minority of Thomas Despenser, 1375-1394		
Richard Storey		
from	19 March 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.251
from	22 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.6
Wardship of Richard Despenser, 1400-		
Constance, widow of Thomas le Despenser, mother of Richard		
from	20 February 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.48
Edward, duke of York		
from	17 May 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.235
Queen Joan		
from	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.4
LLANBLETHIAN		
History		
built	pre 1314	King, p.164
siege	1321	King, p.164
mentioned	1375	King, p.164
Owners		
Gilbert de Clare		
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above		
from	15 November 1317	Davies, p.24
Hugh de Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of Hugh Despenser (& Giles de Badlesmere) from above		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
on	3 April 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.31

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

to	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523 (R.I.P.) (Dower)
to	6 July 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.581
Edward le Despenser, Kn., nephew of Hugh above, P.P.		
heir on	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523
from	6 July 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.581
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of above		
from	22 February 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.305
to	death	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.492

Wardships

Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1295-1312

After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-

John Giffard

from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.270
------	---------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Thomas Despenser, 1375-1394

Richard Storey

from	19 March 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.251
from	22 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.6

LLANDAFF

History

built	c.1300	King, p.164
siege	temp. Glendower	King, p.164

LLANEILO TALYBONT

History

mentioned	1215,1396	King, p.165
-----------	-----------	-------------

LLANGYNWYD

History

siege	1257	King, p.165
repairs	1263-3	King, p.165
siege & destroyed	1295	King, p.165

Owners

Earl Richard

to	1262	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.259 (R.I.P.)
----	------	--------------------------------

Hump. de Bohun

on	1262-3	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.259
----	--------	-----------------------

Gilbert de Clare

to	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371 (R.I.P.)
----	------------------	-------------------------------------

Gilbert de Clare, son of above

from	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371
------	------------------	----------------------------

Joan, widow of Gilbert de Clare

to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.) (Langunyth)
----	------------	--

Gilbert de Clare, son of above

from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (Langunyth)
------	------------	---------------------------------------

LLANTRISANT

History

mentioned	1246	King, p.165
modified	before 1315-6	King, p.165
mentioned	1231,1375	King, p.165

Owners

Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare

to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
----	------------	------------------------------------

Gilbert de Clare

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above		
from	15 November 1317	Davies, p.24
Hugh de Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428 (R.I.P.)
Edward le Despenser, Kn., nephew of above, P.P.		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
on	Midsummer 1374	
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Thomas le Despenser, son of above		
from	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209
forfeited	5 January 1400	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.492
dead by	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.4
Richard le Despenser		
minor on	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408.</i> , p.4
Constance, widow of Thomas Lord Despenser		
from	8 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.246

Constables

William de Flemyng

from	20 May 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.289
from	6 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.283

Private Constables

William Davyntre, esq., for Despensers

from	Midsummer 1374	
confirmed	15 April 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.398

Wardships**Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1307-1312**

Robert le Seer

to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
----	--------------	---------------------------------

Ralph de Montemer, Earl of Gloucester

from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
------	--------------	---------------------------------

After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-

John Giffard

from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.270
------	---------------	---------------------------------

William le Flemyng

from	20 May 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.289
------	-------------	---------------------------------

from	6 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.283
------	-------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Thomas Despenser, 1375-1394

Richard Storey

from	19 March 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.251
------	---------------	---------------------------------

from	22 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.6
------	--------------	-------------------------------

Wardship of Richard Despenser, 1400-

Constance, widow of Thomas le Despenser, mother of Richard

from	20 February 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.48
------	------------------	--------------------------------

Edward, duke of York

from	17 May 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.235
------	-------------	---------------------------------

Queen Joan

from	6 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.4
------	--------------	-------------------------------

LOUGHOR**History**

siege 1151,1215 King, p.166

modified late C13 King, p.166

mentioned 1391 King, p.166

Owners

Elizabeth, widow of Thomas duke of Norfolk

from	July 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.307
------	-----------	----------------------------

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

John de Mowbray, P.P.

to 1322 McKisack, p.73
lost by 9 July 1322 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326*, 448

Hugh le Despenser, Yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife (Loghern)

from May 1322 McKisack, p.73
to 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.176

Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo (Loghern)

from 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.176

William de Braose

to 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

Hugh Despenser, earl of Winchester

from 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

MORLAIS

History

built 1287-90 King, p.166
dismantled soon after King, p.166

Owners

Gilbert de Clare

temp 1287-1290 *G.C.H. III*, p.431
to 1295 *G.C.H. III*, p.431 (R.I.P.)

NEATH

History

mentioned 1182 King, p.166
siege 1185 King, p.166
siege 1231, 1258 King, p.166
modified c.1300 King, p.166
siege 1321 King, p.166
in use 1404 King, p.166

Owners

Gilbert de Clare

to 14 December 1295 *I.P.M. III*, no.371 (R.I.P.)

Joan, Widow of Gilbert Clare

to 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV*, no.435 (R.I.P.)

Gilbert de Clare, son of above

from 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV*, no.435
to 10 July 1314 *I.P.M. V*, no.538 (R.I.P.)

Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above

from 15 November 1317 Davies, p.24

Queen Philippa

from 12 February 1330
on 20 May 1330 *C.C.R. 1330-1333*, p.37

Hugh de Despenser, P.P.

to 8 February 1349 *I.P.M. IX*, no.428 (R.I.P.)

Elizabeth, widow of Hugh Despenser & Giles de Badelesmere

from 8 February 1349 *I.P.M. IX*, no.428
on 30 April 1349 *C.C.R. 1349-1354*, p.31
to 30 May 1359 *I.P.M. X*, no.523 (R.I.P.) (Dower)
to 6 July 1359 *C.C.R. 1354-1360*, p.581

Edward le Despenser, Kn, P.P.

from 30 May 1359 *I.P.M. X*, no.523
from 6 July 1359 *C.C.R. 1354-1360*, p.581
to 12 November 1375 *I.P.M. XIV*, no.209 (R.I.P.)

Thomas le Despenser, son of above

from 12 November 1375 *I.P.M. XIV*, no.209
forfeited 5 January 1400 *I.Misc VII*, no.492

Constance, widow of Thomas Lord Despenser

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

from 8 December 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.246*

Wardships

Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1307-1312

John de Wynton

to 24 June 1307 *C.P.R. 1302-1307, p.534*

Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester

from 24 June 1307 *C.P.R. 1302-1307, p.534*

After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-

John Giffard

from 20 April 1316 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.270*

Minority of Thomas Despenser, 1375-1394

Richard Storey

from 19 March 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.251*

from 22 June 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.6*

Constables

Peter de Straddeleye

to 14 July 1297 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.292*

Walter Hakelute

from 14 July 1297 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.292*

Robert le Norreis

on 26 October 1298 *Ancient Deeds I, B.2731*

Nicholas de Kyngeston & John Iweyn

from 16 May 1321 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.584*

Hugh Haclut

from 24 February 1330 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.166*

OGMORE

History

mentioned 1116 King, p.166

built early C12 King, p.166

modified C13 King, p.166

in use C16 King, p.166

Tenant in Chief

Edward le Despenser

on 23 March 1361 *I.P.M. XI, no.118*

Owners

Henry, earl of Lancaster

on 31 October 1327 Somerville, p.357

to 1333 DL.27/192

Henry, duke of Lancaster

from 1333 DL.27/192

to 23 March 1361 *I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)*

Maud, his daughter, late the wife of William, duke of Bavaria

to 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.299 (R.I.P.)*

John of Gaunt

from 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.299*

on 14 November 1371 *J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.882*

on 6 August 1372 *J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.110*

Private Constables

David ap Llewellyn

on 31 October 1327 Somerville, p.357

John Wrenche

from 14 November 1371 *J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.882*

on 6 August 1372 *J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.110*

OXWICH

History

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

mentioned 1396 King, p.167

Owners

Manor held by de la Mare family
C13-C14 *G.C.H. I*, p.210

OYSTERMOUTH

History

mentioned 1215 King, p.167

siege 1287 King, p.167

chapel early C14 King, p.167

Owners

John de Mowbray, P.P.

to 1322

Hugh le Despenser, Yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife

from May 1322 McKisack, p.73

from 9 July 1322 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326*, p.448

to 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1318-1323*, p.176

Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo

from 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1318-1323*, p.176

William de Braose

to 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

Hugh Despenser, earl of Winchester

from 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick

to 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.326 (R.I.P.)

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above

from 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.326

from 7 February 1370 *C.C.R. 1369-1374*, p.123

forfeited 1397

Wardships

Minority of Thomas de Beauchamp (1315-1335)

Minority of Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (aged 19 in 1401)

Thomas de Aldebury

from 12 May 1401 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.135

PENARD

History

stonework late C13 or early C14 *R.C.H.*, p289

Owners

William de Brewose, lord of Gower

on 1317 *R.C.H.*,p288

John de Mowbray, P.P.

to 1322 McKisack, p.73

Hugh Despenser, lord of Glamorgan, Yng., P.P. & Eleanor his wife

from May 1322 McKisack, p.73

from 9 July 1322 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326*, p.448

from 1322 *R.C.H.*,p289

Lords of Gower

soon after 1322 *R.C.H.*,p289

Hugh le Despenser & Eleanor his wife

to 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.176

Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo

from 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.176

William de Brewose

to 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

Hugh Despenser, earl of Winchester

from 22 June 1324 *Ancient Deeds vol. III*, A.4876

PENLLE'R CASTELL

History		
built	c.1250-1300	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.226
Owners		
Willaim de Brewose	late C13	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.226
John lord Mowbray		
to	1354	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.226
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
from	1354	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.226
to	1369	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.226 (R.I.P.)

PENMARK

History		
built	C14	King, p.168
mentioned	1362	King, p.168

PENRICE

History		
built	1099	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.434
rebuilt	-1283	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.434
mentioned	1367	King, p.168
Owners		
Robert de Penrice		
to	1283	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.434 (R.I.P.)
Robert Penrice		
on	20 June 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.413

PORT EYNON

History		
mentioned	1396	King, p.172
Notes		
possibly a C13 fortified house?		<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.444

ST. DONAT'S

History		
built	temp. Edward I	King, p.169
modified	late C15 to early C16	King, p.169
Owners		
Thomas de Havey		
before	1298	C.J. Spurgeon, 'St. Donat's Castle', <i>The Archaeological Journal</i> , 150 (1993), p.502
Peter de Stradling, husband of Joan, daughter of above		
marriage	1297	Spurgeon, p.502

ST. FAGANS

History		
mentioned	1307	King, p.169
Tenant in Chief		
Richard Lord Despenser		
on	14 January 1411	<i>I.P.M. XLX</i> , no.1055

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

Owners

Peter de Veel & Henry de Percehay quitclaim their right to Henry Waryner of Charfeld & John Russel of Segre	on	20 February 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.247</i>
John Veel, Esquire.	to	14 January 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.1055 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Veel, son of above	from	14 January 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.1055</i>

SWANSEA

History

built	1106	King, p.170
siege	1116, 1192, 1215	King, p.170
siege	1217, 1287	King, p.170
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.170

Owners

William de Brewose II	from	1241	<i>G.C.H. III, p.225</i>
	to	1290	<i>G.C.H. III, p.225</i>
William de Brewose III	from	1290	<i>G.C.H. III, p.231</i>
John de Mowbray, P.P.	to	1322	McKisack, p.73
Hugh le Despenser, Yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife	from	May 1322	McKisack, p.73
	from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.448</i>
	to	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.176</i>
Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo	from	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.176</i>
William de Brewose	to	22 June 1324	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4876</i>
Hugh Despenser, earl of Winchester	from	22 June 1324	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4876</i>
John, lord Mowbray	from	1331	<i>G.C.H. III, p.247</i>
	to	1354	<i>G.C.H. III, p.p.247</i>
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick	from	1354	<i>G.C.H. III, p.249</i>
	on	14 July 1360	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.167</i>
	on	6 June 1361	<i>I.Misc III, no.439</i>
	to	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.326 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above	from	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.326</i>
	from	7 February 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.123</i>
	quitclaimed away	2 June 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.123</i>
William de Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny	quitclaimed away	17 May 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.125</i>
Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk	quitclaimed to	2 June 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.123</i>
	quitclaimed to	17 May 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.125</i>
	to	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.265 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall, son of above	from	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.265 (Age 14)</i>
1/3 held by Elizabeth, widow of duke of Norfolk & Robert Gousil (R.I.P.)	to	20 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.925 (R.I.P.)</i>
1/3 held of Elizabeth, widow of Norfolk & Gousil	livery	12 November 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.209</i>
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall	by	29 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1409, p.44</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 20 - GLAMORGAN

to	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.316 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray, brother of above		
heir on	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.316
gained possession	1413	<i>G.C.H. III</i> , p.256

Private Constables

Bernard Pee de Fer for Braose		
to	1321	Davies, p.58
requests to be reinstalled	1322-1324	<i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.226

Constable

Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
for life from	29 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.44

Steward and receiver during wardship

Hugh de Waterton, kn.		
from	6 December 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.265
on	6 May 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.478

Wardship

minority of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall, 1399-1405		
John de Lancastre, John Lewes, (of 2/3 rd), Richard fitz Nicholl, John de St. John		
from	30 May 1403	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.213

TALAVAN

History

mentioned	1248, 1314-15	King, p.170
-----------	---------------	-------------

Owners

Joan, Widow of Gilbert de Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above		
from	15 November 1317	Davies, p.24
Hugh de Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
Elizabeth, widow of Hugh Despenser & Giles de Badlesmere		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
on	30 April 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.31
to	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523 (R.I.P.)
to	6 July 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.581
Edward le Despenser, Kn, P.P.		
from	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.581
from	6 July 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.581
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, mother of Thomas le Despenser, widow of above		
to death		<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.492

Wardships

Minority of Gilbert de Clare, 1307-1312		
After death of Gilbert de Clare, 1314-		
John Giffard		
from	20 April 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.270

WEOBLEY (LEYSHANSTON)

History

built	late C13	King, p.170
modified	early C14	King, p.170
mentioned	1396,1409	King, p.170
in use to	mid C16	King, p.170

WHITCHURCH (RHIWBINA)

History mentioned?	1315	King, p.171
Owners		
Gilbert de Clare		
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V, no.538 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh le Despenser, younger, through Eleanor, sister of above		
from	15 November 1317	Davies, p.24
Hugh le Despenser, P.P.		
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.428 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edward le Despenser, son of brother of above, P.P.		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.428</i>
Elizabeth, mother of Thomas le Despenser		
to death		<i>I.Misc VII, no.492</i>

5

Gloucestershire

Unknown Licenses

CRUMHALE for William de Wauton	9 February 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.346
CULVERDEN for Henry de Wylyngton	9 May 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.141
STANLEY POUNDELARGE for John le Rous of Ragley	19 December 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.46
LITTLE CUMPTON for John, archbishop of York	11 November 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.451

BERKELEY

History

built	temp. Domesday	King, p.180
modified	temp. Henry II	King, p.180
siege	1645	King, p.180

Owners

Thomas de Berkeley, P.P.		
to	3 August 1321	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.332 (R.I.P.)
Maurice de Berkeley, P.P. son of above		
from	3 August 1321	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.332
forfeited	7 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Berkeley, son of above, P.P.		
from	1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.97
on	c.1349	NRA 21647 A1/01/01/002/01/02
on	10 January 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.225
on	23 January 1349	NRA 21647 A1/01/01/002/01/06
to	1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.121 (R.I.P.)
Maurice Berkeley, son of above, P.P.		
from	10 November 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.236
to	8 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.217 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Berkeley, son of above, P.P.		
from	8 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.217
<i>died</i>	1417	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.130
Thomas Berkeley, grandson of above		
from	1 December 1417	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.212

Constables

Simon de Dryby		
from	13 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.96
on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.131
to	2 August 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.175 (R.I.P.)
James de Broughton		
from	2 August 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.175
Robert de Mucheldeure		
to	3 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.260
John Frelond		
from	3 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.257
to	15 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.327
Thomas de Bradeston, P.P.		
from	15 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.327

Receivers

James de Broughton, kings Clerk		
on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.131

Wardships

Minority of Thomas de Berkeley (1417-)		
John Harewell, John Barton and John Baysham		
from	21 July 1417	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.207

to 1 December 1417 *C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.212*

BEVERSTONE

History

built 1229 King, p.180
 modified 1330- King, p.180
 modified late C15 King, p.180
 siege temp. Civil War King, p.180

Owners

Thomas ap Adam

on 12 January 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.237*
 to 11 April 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.507*
 to c.1330 *NRA 21647 A1/12/01/003/00/00*

Thomas de Berkeley, P.P.

from 11 April 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.607*
 from c.1330 *NRA 21647 A1/12/01/003/00/00*
 on 10 January 1349 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.225*
 on 23 January 1349 *NRA 21647 A1/01/01/002/01/06*
 on 20 June 1352 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.294*

Thomas de Berkeley, P.P., Katherine, his second wife and their heirs male

from 13 April 1354 *NRA 21647 A1/12/01/007/00/00*
 to 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.121 (R.I.P.)*

Katherine, widow and second wife of Thomas Berkeley

on 30 November 1361 *C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.236*
 to 13 March 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.217*

John de Berkeley, kn, son of above

from 13 March 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.217*

Private constables for Thomas ap Adam

William Thurmond

quitclaimed rights on 23 June 1330 *NRA 21647 A1/12/03/001/01/00*

BRIMPSFIELD

History

mentioned 1263 King, p.180
 modified C14 King, p.180
 destroyed 1321 King, p.180

Owners

John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P.

to 12 February 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.78*

Aveline, widow of above

from 17 March 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.58*

John de Caillewe

to 19 May 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.527*

John Mautravers

from 19 May 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.527*

foot of fine 6 October 1330 *'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.65*

forfeited by 8 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.446*

Maurice de Berkeley

from 8 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.446 (in fee)*

on 1 March 1342 *C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.391*

Maurice, son of Maurice de Berkeley

to 12 February 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.46 (R.I.P.)*

Thomas, son of above

from 12 February 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.46*

Constables

Maurice de Berkeley

for life 15 May 1338 *C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.370*

on	12 October 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.549
BRISTOL		
History		
mentioned	1088	King, p.181
keep built by	1141	King, p.181
finished	1174	King, p.181
siege	1312-13	King, p.181
Owners		
Queen Eleanor		
from	22 October 1275	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.192
Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.29
Crown – Queen Isabella		
from	1327	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.580
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.40
to	1330	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.580
Crown - Queen Philippa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.55
on	12 June 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.123
on	25 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.390
on	28 January 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.156
on	25 November 1365	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.154
to	1369	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.581 (R.I.P.)
Crown - Queen Anne		
for life from	24 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.125
on	9 April 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.239
to	1394 (R.I.P.)	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.581
Crown - Queen Joan		
from	1403	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.581
on	4 June 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.234
to	1437	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.581
Constables		
Robert de Muscegros		
on	27 February 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.71
on	10 November 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.105
to	12 July 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.53
Bart. le Juvene		
from	12 July 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.53
on	15 July 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.202
on	12 July 1276	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1080
on	3 February 1277	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XIII.97
on	13 March 1277	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.373
to	16 October 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.82 (R.I.P.)
Peter de la Mare		
from	16 October 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.82
on	15 November 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.235
on	16 November 1277	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.408
on	17 January 1278	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1132
on	29 March 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.261
on	12 October 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.479
on	11 February 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.6
on	29 May 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.6
on	29 June 1280	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1217
on	5 November 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.402
on	13 January 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.8
on	2 April 1281	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1241
on	21 September 1281	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.2247
on	16 March 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.149

on	28 December 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.199
on	5 June 1283	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.207
on	30 March 1284	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.259
on	11 September 1284	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XIII.144
on	22 July 1284	<i>C.Ch.W. 1244-1326</i> , p.19
on	27 December 1284	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.147
on	1 January 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.151
on	2 January 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.151
on	5 November 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.198
on	6 November 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.212
on	13 December 1386	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.1410
on	24 November 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.496
on	25 May 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.11
on	6 August 1290	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.282
to	26 October 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.297
to	26 October 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.448 (R.I.P.)
Ralph de Mercato		
from	26 October 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.297
from	26 October 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.448
Nicholas Fербald		
on	2 January 1293	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.59
on	12 July 1293	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1608
temp	1294-1296	E.101/5/192
temp	1294-1300	E.101/6/4
on	9 July 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.341
on	23 July 1294	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.359
on	29 January 1296	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.471
on	19 July 1296	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.377
on	29 May 1298	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.165
on	13 April 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.243
on	14 March 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.346
on	26 September 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.367
on	27 March 1301	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.487
on	13 April 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.30
on	15 December 1302	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1904
on	8 January 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.101
on	4 June 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.35
on	20 June 1304	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.151
on	28 November 1304	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.228
on	6 November 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.303
on	17 May 1306	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.381
to	21 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.2
Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P.		
from	21 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.2
on	13 May 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.33
on	4 October 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.78
on	5 June 1309	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.47
on	25 June 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.118
on	22 September 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.177
on	2 November 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.51
on	4 November 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.219
on	6 May 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.310
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.378
to	30 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.122
Edmund de Mauley		
on	24 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.400
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.402
from	30 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.122
on	15 February 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.430
on	20 April 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.452

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P.		
on	30 July 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.483
on	1 September 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.491
from	30 September 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.147
on	16 January 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.524
on	28 February 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.556
to	29 April 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.169
on	31 April 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.578
on	23 September 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.12
on	10 November 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.68
on	14 June 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.63
on	20 November 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.126
on	25 December 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.133
on	20 May 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.289
on	21 April 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.281
on	10 May 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.285
on	30 September 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.369
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.505
on	12 February 1318	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.328
on	16 October 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.159
on	1 May 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.454
to	1 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.33
Hugh le Despenser, Yng, P.P.		
from	1 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.33
temp	1320	E.101/15/32
on	21 October 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.267
from	28 October 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.514
to	10 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.56
Matthew & John de Clyvedon		
from	10 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.56
to	15 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.56
Richard Lovel		
from	15 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.56
in	1321	E.101/4/12
on	12 July 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.389
on	15 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.469
on	18 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.527
to	3 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.126
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
from	3 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.126
on	3 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.469
Richard de Rodeneye		
on	16 August 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.595
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P.		
on	17 April 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.637
on	28 October 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.28
on	12 May 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.96
on	1 June 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.300
for life from	1 June 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.348
on	1 June 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.127
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.11
to	21 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.421
Gilbert de Clenkerny & Robert Fleming & Burgesius de Tyle		
from	21 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.421
Thomas de Gournay		
on	15 December 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.352
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
for life from	16 August 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.187
Maurice de Berkeley		
to	22 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.47

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

Almaric la Zousch from	22 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.47</i>
John de Hegham confirmed	12 June 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.123 (For Queen)</i>
John la Ryvere during	1338	<i>E.101/21/20</i>
from	2 August 1338	<i>E.101/21/34</i>
on	2 August 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.118</i>
on	3 August 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.446</i>
on	20 July 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.433</i>
to	14 February 1342	<i>E.101/21/34</i>
Robert Flambard on	12 September 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.319</i>
Edmund Flambard for the Queen on	25 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.390</i>
on	17 March 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1358-1361, p.15</i>
Robert de Fouleshurst (for Queen) on	17 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.570 (For life)</i>
to	2 April 1369	
Hugh de Segrave, queen's esquire from	2 April 1369 (For Queen)	
confirmed	20 August 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.335</i>
to	15 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.327 (Kn.)</i>
John de Thorpe from	15 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.327 (Knight)</i>
confirmed	1 February 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.102</i>
on	13 January 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.79 (For life)</i>
Queen Anne on	26 February 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.23</i>
Thomas Beaupyne for life from	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.45</i>
Underconstables Peter de la Mare to	16 October 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.82</i>
Porters John Dave to	13 September 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.480</i>
Richard Marets for life from	13 September 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.480</i>
GLOUCESTER		
History built	temp. Domesday	King, p.184
siege	1190,1263,1264,1265	King, p.184
Owners Roger, earl of Hereford from	1154	<i>HK.W. II, p. 651</i>
to	1155	<i>HK.W. II, p.651</i>
Crown from	1155	<i>HK.W. II, p.651</i>
Queen Eleanor of Provence from	1273	<i>HK.W. II, p.654</i>
from	17 September 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.31</i>
on	23 August 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.27</i>
to	1291	<i>HK.W. II, p.654</i>
Crown from	1291	<i>HK.W. II, p.654</i>
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.29</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i>
on	2 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.96</i>
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216</i>
Crown - Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.40</i>
from	29 September 1330	
not by	4 July 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.234</i>
Seized by King		
on	20 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>
Superior Custody		
Hugh le Despenser, yng		
from	2 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.214</i>
Constables		
Matthew Becill		
on	9 July 1252	<i>I.Misc I, no.154</i>
not by	25 April 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1059</i>
Peter de Chaumpvent		
on	6 Feb 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.591</i>
on	20 June 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1125</i>
on	1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1838</i>
to	17 September 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.31</i>
Imbert de Monte Ferrandi		
on	28 December 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.434</i>
Walter de Beauchamp		
on	23 October 1291	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.181</i>
on	26 May 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.232</i>
on	19 July 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.239</i>
on	10 May 1293	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.282</i>
on	31 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.50</i>
on	6 May 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.247</i>
John Butteturte		
on	16 July 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.258</i>
Walter de Beauchamp		
on	14 April 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.349</i>
on	26 September 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.367</i>
Alice, widow of Walter de Beauchamp		
from	18 February 1303	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.469</i>
Walter de Gloucester		
on	22 July 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.282</i>
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.58</i>
Nicholas de Kyngeston		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.58</i>
to	2 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.96</i>
Roger Damory, P.P.		
from	24 October 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.38</i>
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
to	1 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.46</i>
Richard de la Ryvere		
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.46</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
for life from	16 February 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.105</i>
to	24 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20</i>
Richard Lovel		
from	24 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20</i>
on	6 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.291</i>
to	12 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.578</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
from	12 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.578</i>

Simon de Dryby		
temp	1322	E.101/531/6
from	13 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.96
on	21 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.423
on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.131
to	2 August 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.175 (R.I.P.)
James de Broughton		
from	2 August 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.175
to	1 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.182
Gilbert Talbot, P.P. ©		
from	1 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.182
on	2 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.214
on	18 February 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.628
on	10 September 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.404
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , p.11
on	6 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.420
Maurice de Berkeley		
from	26 December 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.345
Thomas de Bradeston, P.P. ©		
on	14 February 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.205
for life from	25 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.238
on	2 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.265
Gilbert Talbot		
on	12 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.268
Thomas de Bradeston, P.P. ©		
on	6 January 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.520
for life from	23 February 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.407
on	30 October 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.451
on	4 December 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.571
on	29 April 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.387
on	25 June 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.299
on	22 September 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.551
not by	12 October 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.225
Simon Basset		
from	12 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.462
Thomas de Bradeston, P.P. ©		
on	1 February 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.461
on	23 January 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.385
on	17 March 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.14
on	1 May 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.29
to	25 August 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.614 (R.I.P.)
to	14 September 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.458 (R.I.P.)
James de Audley		
for life from	14 September 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.458
for life from	26 June 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.226
on	22 May 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.193
on	22 December 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.220
on	23 November 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.425
to	17 February 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.377 (R.I.P., Kn)
to	23 August 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.157 (R.I.P.)
Peter de Veel		
for life from	17 February 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.377
on	26 November 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.243
on	28 May 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.293
not by	3 November 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.368
John de Beauchamp of Powyk		
for life from	3 November 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.368
on	7 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.2
confirmed	27 January 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.111
on	3 November 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.163

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

on	8 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.151 (Of Powyk)
Thomas duke of Gloucester		
for life from	14 February 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.7
reversion	8 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.151
on	30 January 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.233
on	9 December 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.200
William Beauchamp of Powyk, king's knight		
from	28 June 1393	
on	4 March 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.113
confirmed	20 December 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.171
on	2 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.477
Thomas lord le Despenser		
from	20 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
for life from	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.219
William Beauchamp of Powyk, as above		
on	10 July 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.63
on	30 January 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.156
Deputies		
Robert Aston		
from	23 August 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.157
Deputies for Thomas duke of Gloucester		
William Beauchamp		
from	9 December 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.200
Fermours		
Thomas de Bardstone		
on	11 January 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.172
on	11 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.553
Receivers		
James de Broughton		
on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.131
Surveyors & Controllers		
William Heybere & John Hede		
from	14 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.12
RUARDEAN		
History		
licenced	1 June 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.355
Owners		
Alexander Bicknore, king's clerk		
license to crenellate.	1 June 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.355
ST. BRIAVELS		
History		
mentioned	1130	King, p.182
modified	1211	King, p.182
modified	1292-3	King, p.182
Owners		
Period Crown		
Queen Isabella		
from	1327	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.823
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.40
to	1331	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.823
Thomas duke of Gloucester		
from	26 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.360
confirmed	28 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.360 (Tail Male)
to	1397	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.823

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

John de Aure and his heirs		
from	16 December 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.9</i>
on	10 October 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.9</i>
Superior Custody		
Hugh le Despenser, yng		
from	2 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.214</i>
Constables		
Grimbald Pauncefot		
on	2 February 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.146</i>
on	7 June 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.158</i>
on	28 March 1283	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.204</i>
on	13 June 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.66</i>
on	30 May 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.168</i>
on	7 June 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.170</i>
William Hathewy		
to	3 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.286</i>
Reynold de Grey		
from	3 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.286</i>
John Botetourt, P.P.		
from	4 January 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.412</i>
on	8 October 1293	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.303</i>
on	23 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.2</i>
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
John de Handlo		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
on	4 October 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.78</i>
on	28 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.170</i>
John de Wysham		
from	25 December 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.76</i>
on	25 December 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.316</i>
John de Annesleye		
to	30 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.109</i>
John de Wysham		
on	1 May 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.309</i>
on	22 March 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.366</i>
for life from	1 June 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.355</i>
on	21 August 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.368</i>
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.402</i>
John de Handlo		
on	30 April 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.570</i>
John de Wysset		
on	20 November 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.126</i>
John de Wysham		
on	9 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.265</i>
on	24 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.697</i>
to	4 June 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.363</i>
Roger Damory, P.P.		
from	4 June 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.363</i>
temp	1318-1320	<i>E.101/15/21</i>
on	22 June 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.199</i>
William de Beauchamp		
from	11 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.51</i>
on	21 April 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.576</i>
Simon de Dryby		
from	13 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.96</i>
on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.131</i>
to	2 August 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.175 (R.I.P.)</i>
James de Broughton		
from	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.131</i>

to	1 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.182</i>
Robert Sapy		
from	1 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.182</i>
on	2 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.214</i>
on	2 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.13</i>
to	16 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.331</i>
John de Myners		
from	16 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.331</i>
accounting	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.11</i>
John de Hardredeshull		
from	1 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.424</i>
William Deveross		
to	21 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.211</i>
Robert de Sapy		
from	21 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.211</i>
on	2 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.229</i>
on	24 July 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.484</i>
on	18 May 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.46</i>
to	17 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.461</i>
Guy Brian, II, king's yeoman		
from	17 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.461</i>
on	23 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.495</i>
on	15 May 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.230</i>
on	15 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.190</i>
on	25 May 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.153</i>
for life from	7 October 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.243</i>
on	30 April 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.466</i>
Guy de Brian, III, P.P.		
for life on	20 November 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.112</i>
on	20 November 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.428</i>
for life from	12 October 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.5</i>
on	29 January 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.255</i>
John Joce		
on	10 March 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.394</i>
Walter Vaghan		
on	18 July 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.449</i>
Guy de Brian, P.P.		
on	29 January 1364	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.609</i>
on	13 December 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.221</i>
on	13 December 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.194</i>
to	13 November 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.52</i>
John Greindour, appointed by above		
from	13 November 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.52</i>
Guy de Brian, P.P.		
on	12 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.579</i>
Thomas de Woodstock, future duke of Gloucester		
reversion	12 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.579</i>
John Greindour		
on	8 November 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.52</i>
Guy de Briane, P.P.		
on	13 August 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.343</i>
Thomas de Woodstock, duke of Gloucester		
for life from	26 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1389-1392, p.297</i>
on	17 January 1394	
on	8 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.504</i>
Henry Moton		
to	4 November 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.14</i>
Thomas lord le Despenser		
from	20 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>
for life from	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.224</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 21 - GLOUCESTERSHIRE

Hugh de Waterton, kn from	4 November 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.14</i>
Deputies John Lyoun on	24 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.697 (Deputy)</i>
Constables for Gloucester Guy de Brian for life on on	26 July 1390 30 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.297</i> <i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.406</i>
Porters John Cosyn for life from confirmed	17 January 1394 12 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.127</i>
Receivers James de Broughton on	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.131</i>

Hampshire

Unknown Licenses

FRESHWATER for Giles de Beauchamp	23 March 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.396
WESTBURY for Robert Lewer	22 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.52

ASHLEY (CHURCH CLOSE; GAIN'S CASTLE)

History		
licenced	1200?	King, p.189

BASING

History		
mentioned	mid C12	King, p.189
licenced	1261	King, p.189
abandoned by	1347-9	King, p.189
licensed	1531	King, p.189
siege	1643, 1644-5	King, p.189

BISHOP'S WALTHAM

History		
mentioned	1138	King, p.189
dismantled	1156	King, p.189
rebuilt	late C12	King, p.189
modified	C15	Pevsner p.105
siege	1644	King, p.189

Owners

Bishop Henry of Blois of Winchester		
built	1135	Pevsner p.105

Notes

rebuilding probably not a military castle.

CARISBROOKE

History		
built	temp. Domesday	King, p.190
modified	C12	King, p.190
modified	C13	King, p.190
modified	1335-6	King, p.190
attacked	1377	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.593
modified	1587-1601	King, p.190
siege	1642	King, p.190
Owners		
Isabella da Forz, countess of Aumale		
record of sale	1276	<i>C.C.R.</i> , 1272-9, p.347, to Edward I with Isle of Wight
to	1293	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.591 (R.I.P.)
Crown		
from	1293	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.591
to	7 June 1308	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.111
Piers Gaveston		
from	7 June 1308	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.111
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.131
to	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.225
Crown		
from	1309	
to	1312	

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

Crown - Prince Edward		
from	2 December 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.202
on	20 February 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.553
on	12 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.509
on	27 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.336
on	28 October 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.232
to	1327	
Crown		
from	1327-1355	
Isabella, daughter of Edward II and Ingram de Coucy, earl of Bedford, her husband		
from	29 November 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.317
on	12 February 1356	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.245
on	12 February 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.349
to	1377	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.593
Crown		
from	1377	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.593
to	1385	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.593
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
for life from	1385	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.593
to	3 June 1397	<i>I.P.M. vol. XVII</i> , no.858
Edward, earl of Rutland, future duke of York		
for life from	4 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.150
on	26 October 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.366
Queen Joan		
for life from	5 April 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.501
Edward, duke of York		
on	5 December 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.152
Farmed out to Philippa, duchess of York, not Constable		
reversion	26 October 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.366
from	10 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.398
Constables		
John son of Thomas		
from	15 November 1293	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.331
Humphrey de Donesterr		
on	20 June 1297	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1759
on	8 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.43
William Russel		
on	21 February 1306	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1994
on	30 May 1306	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.388
to	3 September 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.3
Nicholas de Bosco		
from	3 September 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.3
Piers de Gaveston		
to	26 August 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.48
Nicholas de Bosco		
from	10 September 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.49
Nicholas du Boys		
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.402
Nicholas de la Beche, kn.		
with Isle of Wight from	18 April 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.130
to	2 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.147
John de la Beche		
with Isle of Wight from	2 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1310</i> , p.147
to	2 December 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.202
Roger de Clotherum		
to	20 February 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.553
Richard de Byflet		
from	20 February 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.553
John de la Hoese		
on	10 December 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.432

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

from	13 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.20</i>
on	12 April 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.247</i>
on	2 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.241</i>
Gilbert de Wygeton		
to	5 September 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.272</i>
John de la Hoese		
from	5 September 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.272</i>
Gilbert de Wygeton		
on	24 November 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.290</i>
on	24 February 1334	BL Additional MS 35181, fo.2
in	December 1334	BL Additional MS 35181, fo.3
to	3 December 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.426</i>
John de Wygeton		
from	3 December 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.426</i>
John de Langeford		
on	19 August 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.435</i>
on	20 August 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.521</i>
on	3 October 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.610</i>
on	10 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.35</i>
on	13 July 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.141</i>
on	6 December 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.575</i>
on	12 March 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.212</i>
on	5 September 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.186</i>
on	17 February 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.354</i>
on	13 August 1340	C.76/15 m.9
to	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.212</i>
Richard de Lymboteseye		
from	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.212</i>
on	20 April 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.219</i>
on	20 April 1341	C.76/16 m.26
to	15 April 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.277</i>
Philip de Weston		
from	15 April 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.277</i>
on	13 July 1342	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.455</i>
to	20 August 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.277</i>
John de Weston		
from	20 August 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.277</i>
on	5 February 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.12</i>
to	25 April 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.326</i>
Philip de Weston		
from	25 April 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.34</i>
from	25 April 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.326</i>
to	20 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.340</i>
William de la Dale		
from	20 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.340</i>
to	24 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.242</i>
Henry Romyn		
from	24 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.242</i>
William de la Dale		
on	20 April 1345	<i>I.Misc II, no.1939</i>
on	23 April 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.503</i>
Henry Romyn		
from	6 June 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.471</i>
on	12 January 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.495</i>
to	10 November 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.423</i>
William de Dale		
from	10 November 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.423</i>
to	29 November 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.317</i>
John fitz Eustace		
on	23 January 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, pp.189&205</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

John Griffyth on	30 May 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.496 (Constable)
Laurence de St. Martin, kn. governor	22 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.510
Thomas de Beauchamp before	30 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.103
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury from	30 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.103
on	28 February 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.358
for life from	19 August 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.16
on	12 May 1396	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396</i> , p.457
Edward, duke of York on	2 March 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.497
John Laurence for life from	30 January 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.391

Private Constables

John de Pgrave (For Isabella de Forz) temp	Isabella da Forz	Denholm-Young, p.29
---	------------------	---------------------

Keepers

Hugh Tyrel on	30 May 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.496
------------------	-------------	---------------------------------

Gatekeepers

William de Bewyk for life from	2 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.26
Robert de Driffeld for life from	14 April 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.21

Porter

Roger de Braibury for life from	8 February 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.5
John Hemyngburgh from	16 March 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.5

CHRISTCHURCH (TWYNHAM)

History

mentioned	1155	King, p.190
siege	1644	King, p.190

Owners

Queen Margaret from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.451
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.216
Queen Isabella from	5 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.115
on	6 April 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.131
from	1 August 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.201
on	10 February 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.57
from	10 July 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.149
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury from	18 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.210
on	23 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.54
on	15 April 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.53
on	24 April 1337	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.445
to	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.532 (R.I.P.)
Katherine, widow of above from	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.532 (Jointure)
to	23 April 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.310 (R.I.P.)
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury, son of above from	23 April 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.310
to	3 June 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.858 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

John de Montague, son of above		
from	3 June 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.858
Thomas son of John de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
from	14 June 1409	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.443
Constables		
John de Mere		
to	12 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.205
Thomas West		
from	12 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.205
on	23 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.54
ODIHAM		
History		
built	1207-14	King, p.191
siege	1216, 1217, 1321	King, p.191
Owners		
Queen Eleanor		
from	22 October 1275	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.192
Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.451
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.216
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.375
Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.50
on	27 April 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.173
Queen Philippa		
from	20 July 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.161
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.206
dead by	17 August 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.27
Queen Anne		
for life from	24 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.125
Queen Joan		
to	16 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.31
Henry Lord Beaumont, from above		
from her life	16 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.31
Queen Joan		
on	16 February 1419	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.268
Constables		
Robert L'isle		
on	1 August 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.25
to	21 July 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.53
John de London		
from	21 July 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.53
Philip de Pirye		
on	26 July 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.470
Ralph de Sandwich		
to	8 June 1282	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.164
and	7 June 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.25
Nicholas le Gras		
from	8 June 1282	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.164
and	7 June 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.25
Simon de Wyntonia		
to	12 June 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.339
Hugh le Despenser, Yng. P.P.		
from	12 June 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.339
Robert le Ewer		
from	29 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.103
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.375

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

John de Luk to	23 July 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.481</i>
Robert le Ewer, king's yeoman from	23 July 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.481</i>
Hugh le Despenser elder from	1 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.46</i>
Robert le Ewer from	10 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.386</i>
on	20 February 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.179</i>
to	22 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.15</i>
Hugh le Despenser yng from	22 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.15</i>
to	9 July 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.64</i>
to	21 June 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.595</i>
Robert Lewer from	9 July 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.64</i>
from	21 June 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.595</i>
on	17 October 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.28</i>
on	3 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.411</i>
to	19 September 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.178</i>
John de St. John of Basing, P.P. from	19 September 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.178</i>
to	27 April 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.206</i>
John de Aulton from	27 April 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.206</i>
to	29 March 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.403</i>
Bertrand de la More from	29 March 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.403</i>
accounting	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.76</i>
John de Aulton on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.7</i>
Roger Wodelok from	28 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.212</i>
and from	15 January 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.220</i>
William Trussel of Cublesdon on	6 June 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.138</i>
temp	1355-1357	<i>E.101/27/3</i>
on	18 September 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.247</i>
Walter Walssh for life from	17 August 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.27</i>
to	7 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.461</i>
Bernard Brocas, kn. from	7 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.461</i>
on	13 September 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.260</i>
John de Leventhorpe for life from	8 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.266</i>
repeated	26 February 1402	
on	27 February 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.463</i>
William Pomeray, esq. from	16 September 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.396</i>
Keeper & Farmer (Not Constables)		
Bernard Brocas on	13 July 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.30</i>
Queens Constables		
Nicholas de la Beche, kn. for Queen Isabella for life on	27 April 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.173</i>
Walter Walssh before	16 February 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.27</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

Clerks of the Works

William Dionys, clerk

on

1 October 1399

C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.58

Keeper of victuals & stores

William de Kyngeston, clerk

from

10 July 1321

C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.1

PORTCHESTER

History

mentioned

1153

King, p.192

modified

early C12

King, p.192

siege

1216,1217

King, p.192

Owners

Queen Eleanor

on

23 August 1273

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.27

on

27 October 1274

C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.71

Queen Margaret

from

10 September 1299

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451

confirmed

19 March 1310

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216

Queen Isabel

on

20 April 1327

C.M.R., no.50

Constables

Isabel, countess of Arundel

not by

15 May 1272

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1922

Henry Husee, P.P., Kn.

on

17 May 1289

C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.10

Robert le Ewer

to

22 August 1320

C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.32

Hugh le Despenser, Yng, P.P.

from

22 August 1320

C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.32

William de Weston

from

12 October 1321

C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.28

to

1324

I.Misc II, no.986

Hugh le Despenser

to

17 July 1324

C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.290 (Ynr.)

Thomas de Saunford

from

17 July 1324

C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.290

on

8 December 1325

C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.197

accounting

30 September 1326

C.M.R., no.7

Robert de Hausted

on

10 March 1326

C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.551

John de Bassynges

from

8 February 1327

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.11

John Randulf

from

14 December 1330

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.215

to

13 May 1331

C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.120

William de Weston, king's yeoman

from

13 May 1331

C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.120

to

30 March 1335

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.437

Richard earl of Arundel

from

6 February 1335

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.431

for life from

30 March 1335

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.437

on

24 June 1336

C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.591

on

22 September 1337

C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.184

John Haket

on

3 August 1338

C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.446

Richard earl of Arundel

on

10 November 1338

C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.564

on

12 April 1339

C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.65

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

on	10 April 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.380
on	22 May 1341	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1747
on	3 July 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.178
on	1 July 1342	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.452
John Haket		
on	8 January 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.632
Richard earl of Arundel		
on	5 June 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.31
on	20 January 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.378
to	14 May 1357	
William Daunvers		
for life from	14 May 1357	
confirmed	20 October 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.629
Richard earl of Arundel		
to	7 February 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.539
John de Edyndon		
from	7 February 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.539
confirmed	20 February 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.539 (For life)
on	18 April 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.181
on	20 January 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.237
on	20 January 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.141
not by	14 October 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.51 (R.I.P.), keeper
Thomas atte More		
on	26 February 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.221
Richard earl of Arundel		
on	29 September 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.348
not by	15 February 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.250
Thomas atte More		
on	23 April 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.5
on	13 September 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.243
on	26 October 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.332
on	17 November 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.372
on	22 January 1371	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.424
Robert de Assheton		
for life from	15 February 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.250
temp	1376-1381	E.101/34/20
for life from	1 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.353
confirmed	10 January 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.100
to	1 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.589
Edmund de Langley, future duke of York		
possibly	1 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.589
Robert Bardolf, esq.		
for life from	4 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.594
temp	1381-1383	E.101/39/20
on	5 June 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.16
temp	1383-1384	E.101/40/3
on	14 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.543
temp	1385-1386	E.101/40/17
on	26 April 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.134
not by	12 May 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.568
Roger Walden		
for life from	12 May 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.569
Roger & John Waldon, brothers		
for life from	1 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.64
on	1 February 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.39
on	26 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.274
to	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.46
Thomas de Camoys, P.P. & Richard de Camoys, his son		
from	3 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.46
on	12 February 1405	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.409

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

Thomas, the king's son for life from	17 September 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.215</i>
Thomas de Camoys, above, P.P. on	14 January 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413, p.135</i>
Keeper of the Tower Robert de Haustede from	8 December 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.197</i>
Captains Roger de Elmerugge from	15 August 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.304</i>
Deputies Thomas del More on	29 September 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.348</i>
John Cook on	1 May 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.251</i>
Porters John Hayward from	18 June 1422	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.435</i>
Janitors Nicholas de Havering for life from	18 October 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.107</i>
not by	26 April 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.15 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Portchester on	26 April 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.15</i>
Gatekeepers Alex. Campyoun from	6 July 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1323-1327, p.3</i>
ROWLAND'S CASTLE		
History place mentioned	temp. Edward II	King, p.193
SOUTHAMPTON		
History mentioned	1153	King, p.193
siege	1216,1217	King, p.193
modified	1378-80	King, p.193
Owners Queen Eleanor of Castile from	1276	<i>J.C.Parsons, Eleanor of Castile, Queen and Society in Thirteenth-Century England, London, 1994, p.38</i>
on	1286	<i>ibid.</i>
Queen Margaret from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i>
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216</i>
Queen Isabella from	5 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.115</i>
on	6 April 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.131</i>
from	1 August 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201</i>
on	10 February 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.57</i>
from	10 July 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149</i>
Crown - Queen Phillipa from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.55</i>
not by	26 June 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.237</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

Constables

William de Beauchamp		
to	12 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.205</i>
Thomas West		
from	12 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.205</i>
on	8 October 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.275</i>
John de Beauchamp		
from	28 November 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.142 (Lease)</i>
John de Palton		
from	10 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
John de Beauchamp (Had held from the queen earlier), P.P.		
for life from	16 July 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.246</i>
John de Foxle		
from	30 January 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.155</i>
for life from	7 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.350</i>
confirmed	23 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.190</i>
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent		
on	24 January 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.502</i>
for life from	16 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.151</i>
Richard Mawardyn, esq.		
from	30 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.185 (Keeper)</i>
John Popham		
from	23 March 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.385</i>
from	9 March 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.168</i>
Chaplain		
Simon		
on	18 December 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1781 (50s./year)</i>

WINCHESTER

History

built	temp. William I	King, p.193
modified	temp. Henry II & His sons	King, p.193
siege	1216,1217,1642,1645	King, p.193

Constables

Reynold son of Peter		
in	47 Henry III	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1262</i>
Robert de St. John		
on	4 November 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.10</i>
William de Wyntreshull		
on	27 November 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1308</i>
on	12 April 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1891</i>
to	28 October 1273,	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.13</i>
Henry de Shotbroc		
from	28 October 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.13</i>
on	7 March 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.19</i>
to	22 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.32</i>
John de Havering, P.P.		
with county from	22 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.32</i>
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
William de Brayboef		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
to	8 July 1280	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.131</i>
John de Bottele		
from	8 July 1280	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.131</i>
Philip de Heyvill		
on	10 April 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.150</i>
Richard de Aston		
on	14 April 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.226</i>
Thomas Warblyngton		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

to Robert fitz Payn, P.P.	16 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
from	16 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.378</i>
to John de la Beche	15 May 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.196</i>
castle from	15 May 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.196</i>
to John L'isle	1 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
from	1 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
to	1 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.259</i>
John de la Beche		
with county from	1 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.259</i>
to	5 April 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.322</i>
Richard de Byflete		
from	5 April 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.322</i>
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382</i>
James de Norton		
from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382</i>
to	20 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.35</i>
John de Ticheburn		
from	20 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.35</i>
to	8 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.73</i>
John de Scures		
from	8 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.73</i>
and from	6 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.25</i>
to	10 November 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.161</i>
Robert Daundely		
from	10 November 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.161</i>
on	25 March 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.109</i>
Robert de Popham		
from	28 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.508</i>
to	26 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.203</i>
John de Palton		
from	26 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.203</i>
on	26 January 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1340-1343, p.104</i>
to	6 April 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
Thomas de Chisenhale		
from	6 April 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.262</i>
and from	8 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
to	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
Thomas Aspale		
from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
and from	25 October 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
and from	27 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
to	13 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
Henry de Sturmy		
from	13 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
and from	6 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
to	18 March 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
John de Wynton		
from	18 March 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
William de Overton		
from	28 December 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Walter Haywood		
from	10 November 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.19</i>
and from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
and from	3 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.103</i>
John de Potenhale		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.121
to	10 August 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.154 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Hampton		
from	10 August 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.154
and from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.236
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.268
Nicholas Wodelok		
from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.315
to	1 May 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.328
Roger Colrithe		
from	1 May 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.328
Peter de Brugg		
from	16 May 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.328
and from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.392
John Botiller		
from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.36
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.98
Thomas Warner		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.146
Philip de Popham		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.189
to	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.221
Laurence de St. Martin		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.221
Richard Pauncefot		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.272
Theobald Gorge		
from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.297
Thomas Bokelond		
from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.369
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.3
Ralph de Norton		
from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.34
John Buttethorn		
from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.113
Walter Romseye		
from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.171
William Ryngebourne		
from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.220
Hugh Creaan		
from	1 November 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.269
John de Sandes		
from	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.327
to	1 November 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.7
John Shone		
from	1 November 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.7
Robert Chalmeley, esq.		
for life from	2 December 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.363 (Custody)
on	12 November 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.12 (Keeper)
John la Zouche		
from	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.76
Robert Chalmeley		
on	17 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.311
on	24 June 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.98
dead by	4 December 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.455
William Marshall, king's knight		
for life from	4 December 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.455
on	14 January 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.136
Gatekeeper		
William de Sibesdon		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 22 - HAMPSHIRE

on	8 June 1317	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no261
Chaplain Nicholas, 40s./year		
on	1 November 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.6
John de St. Andrea, 50s./year		
on	10 October 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.212
WOLVESEY		
History		
built	1138	King, p.194
seige	1141,1216,1217	King, p.194
modified	late C12	King, p.194
Owners		
Bishop of Winchester		
on	29 January 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.579
void	6 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.132

Herefordshire

Unknown Licenses

ATTE WALLE for William le Galeys

25 January 1329

C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.388

ASHPERTON

History

church

mid C13

King, p.202

licensed

3 May 1292

C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.490

Owners

William de Grandison, P.P.

license to cren

3 May 1292

*C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.490**died**27 June 1335**G.E.C. VI, p.60**Piers de Grandison, son of above, P.P.**inherited**27 June 1335**G.E.C. VI, p.62**died**10 August 1358**G.E.C. VI, p.62**John de Grandison, Bishop of Exeter, brother of above**inherited**10 August 1358**G.E.C. VI, p.64**died**16 July 1369**G.E.C. VI, p.64*

BRAMPTON BRYAN

History

mentioned

1295

King, p.202

modified

C14

King, p.202

in use

1403

King, p.202

siege

1643, 1644

King, p.202

Owners

Bryan de Brampton

to

1309

R.C.H., p.20

Harley Family

from

1309

R.C.H., p.20

Brian de Brampton

on

8 September 1403

C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111

BREDWARDINE

History

mentioned

1199

King, p.203

old

1227

King, p.203

abandoned by

1374

King, p.203

Owners

John Baskerville (' a place called Castle Toft')

to death

1374

King, p.215 (n.7)

CLIFFORD CASTLE

History

mentioned

temp. William I

King, p.203

modified

C13

King, p.203

siege

1322

King, p.203

in use

1403

King, p.203

Owners

Clifford family

temp

thirteenth century

R.C.H., p.39

John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P. from Maud Lungespete, his wife

to

5 June 1299

I.P.M. III, no.544 (R.I.P.)

to

23 October 1299

C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.421 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
from	23 October 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.421 (from wife)
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)
Thomas of Lancaster and Alice de Lacy, his wife, daughter of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279
Alice de Lacy		
for life from	12 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.179
Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy his wife		
away & back	10 February 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.103
on	14 March 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.270
from	22 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , 199
from	16 February 1331	
to	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.716 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Lacy		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.716
Alice de Lacy, wife of Nicholas de Cantilupo		
on	26 June 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.463
Alice de Lacy		
on	9 October 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.444
Roger Mortimer		
to	24 January 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.328
Ralph Spigurnell, kn, from Roger Mortimer		
for life from	24 January 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.328
to	1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.201 (R.I.P.)
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
from	1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.201
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560
under age	8 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.121
on	12 October 1397	
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.278
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206
under age	14 February 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.354
Private Constables		
William Ravlyns		
for life from	12 October 1397	
confirmed	19 February 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.200
on	22 February 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.48 (As William, Yeoman)
Wardships		
minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395		
William de Burley		
from	8 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.121
on	21 April 1383	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.269
John de Bromwich		
from	26 May 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.295
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
John de Bromwich		
confirmed	1394	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396</i> , p.268
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
Edward, duke of York		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Robert Whitney		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

from 14 February 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.354*

DORSTONE

History

mentioned 1390 King, p.205
in use 1403 King, p.205

Owners

Richard de Burley, Kn.
to 7 June 1387 *I.P.M. XVI, no.515*
Beatrice, widow of above
not yet 1 August 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.525*
from 20 November 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.543*
not by 22 November 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.554*
Walter fitz Walter, Kn.
on 8 September 1403 *C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111*
to 16 May 1406 *I.P.M. XIX, no.275 (R.I.P.)*
Joan, widow of above
from 16 May 1406 *I.P.M. XIX, no.275*
on 1 June 1407 *C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.277*
to 10 May 1409 *I.P.M. XIX, no.571 (R.I.P.)*
Humphrey fitz Wauter, son of above
from 10 May 1409 *I.P.M. XIX, no.571*

EARDISLEY

History

mentioned temp. Domesday King, p.205
in use 1263 King, p.205
ruinous 1374 King, p.205
in use 1403 King, p.205

Tenant in Chief

Henry de Ferrers
on 15 November 1374 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.57*

Owners

Roger de Clifford
forfeited 29 September 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.162*
restored 29 October 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.163*
granted to King 24 June 1278 *C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.466*
restored 25 June 1278 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.272*
held from Walter de Baskervill & his heirs
Richard de Baskervill
from 6 February 1290 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.340*
from 6 February 1290 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.340*
on 25 June 1309 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.173*
Richard Baskervill, kn
to March 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.13 (R.I.P.)*
Richard Baskervill, his son
from March 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.13 (Age 2.5)*
Nicholas Montgomery, kn
on 8 September 1403 *C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111*

Constables

John de Geyton

from 29 September 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.162*
to 15 October 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.163*
Sheriff of Herefordshire
from 24 June 1278 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.466*

Private Constables

Peter le Taillur

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

on	25 June 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.173</i>
EATON TREGOZ		
History		
licensed	14 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.203</i>
Owners		
William de Grandison, P.P.		
license to cren.	14 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.203</i>
died	27 June 1335	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.60</i>
<i>Piers de Grandison, son of above, P.P.</i>		
from	27 June 1335	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.60</i>
died	10 August 1358	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.62</i>
<i>John de Grandison, brother of above, Bishop of Exeter,</i>		
from	10 August 1358	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.62</i>
died	16 July 1369	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.64</i>
Elizabeth, widow of John de Penbrugge		
to	23 August 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, 58</i>
Alice, sister of John de Penbrugge		
from	23 August 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, 58</i>
EWYAS HAROLD		
History		
mentioned	1051-2	King, p.205
in use	1403	King, p.205
Owners		
John Tregoz of Ewyas Harold, P.P.		
to	6 September 1300	<i>I.P.M. III, no.603 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	26 November 1300	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.435 (R.I.P.)</i>
John la Ware, grandson of above, P.P.		
from	26 November 1300	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.435</i>
died	9 May 1347	<i>G.E.C. IV, p.141</i>
Roger Le Warre, Kn., P.P.		
inherited	9 May 1347	<i>G.E.C. IV, p.141</i>
on	May 1368	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368, p.472</i>
to	27 August 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.57 (R.I.P.)</i>
John la Warre, Kn, his son, P.P.		
from	27 August 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.57</i>
to	12 February 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.246</i>
Lewis de Clifford		
from	12 February 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.246 (for life)</i>
on	27 August 1373	<i>I.Misc III, no.886</i>
from	18 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.310 (& heirs)</i>
granted away	20 February 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.227</i>
William de Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, P.P.		
on	20 February 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.116</i>
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111</i>
on	28 April 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.319</i>
to	1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.854 (R.I.P.)</i>
Joan, widow of above		
from	6 July 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413, p.144</i>
on	23 March 1413	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.11</i>
GOODRICH		
History		
built	C11	King, p.206
modified	C12	King, p.206
modified	early C13	King, p.206
modified	c.1300	King, p.206

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

in use	1403	King, p.206
siege	1645-6	King, p.206
Owners		
William de Valence		
on	8 July 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.26
on	8 February 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.44
on	12 November 1282	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.171
sent letter from	7 October 1284	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XLVIII.117
on	20 August 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.241
on	4 June 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.286
Joan de Valence, countess of Pembroke		
to	20 September 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , 56 (R.I.P.)
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke, son of above		
from	20 September 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.56
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.518 (R.I.P.)
Crown		
from	15 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.319
Elizabeth Comyn, heir of Aymer de Valence		
from	22 March 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.338
to	6 April 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.116
Hugh Despenser, yng, P.P.		
from	6 April 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.116
Richard Talbot		
jointured on	12 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.395
on	6 September 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.193
to	23 October 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.326 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of Richard Talbot above		
from	23 October 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.326 (Jointure)
before	12 February 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.338
to	20 November 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.213 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert Talbot, son of above, P.P.		
from	20 November 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.213
on	25 February 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.108
on	7 November 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.329
died	24 April 1387	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.614
Richard Lord de Talbot, P.P. , from Talbots of Richard's Castle		
dead by	20 September 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.28
Gilbert, Talbot, son of above, P.P.		
under age	20 September 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.28
under age	9 July 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1336-1399</i> , p.506
Thomas Neville of Furnyvale, kn		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
Elizabeth, widow of Warin Lerchedeken, kn		
to	1 August 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.219 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert Talbot, above, P.P.		
on	1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.892
Constables		
John de Hampton		
from	15 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.319
Philip de la More		
from	1 February 1397	
confirmed	5 December 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.392
Constables for owner		
Robert Cokerel		
on	8 July 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.26
Wardship		
Minority of Gilbert, son & heir of Richard Talbot, 1396-1404		
John Skydmore, esq		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

from	20 September 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.28
Thomas de Mowbray, earl of Nottingham		
from	20 May 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.211
John Skydmore of Kentchurch		
from	22 February 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.249
on	8 May 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.264
Hugh de Waterton, kn.		
from	4 June 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.161

HEREFORD

History

burnt	1055	King, p.206
mentioned	1067	King, p.206
siege	1138, 1140	King, p.206
modified	1182	King, p.206
siege	1264, 1645	King, p.206

Owners

Queen Eleanor		
on	23 February 1285	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.314

Constables

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore		
not by	24 July 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.780
Bartholomew de Sulye		
to	5 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.34
John le Ware		
from	5 November 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.34
to	12 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.58
Giles de Berkeley		
from	12 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.58
John de Swynburn		
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
Roger de Boruhill		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
John de Sapy		
to	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.119
Richard de Baskervill		
from	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.119
to	24 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
Ralph de Chaundos, P.P.		
from	24 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
to	20 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
Roger de Baskervill		
from	20 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
to	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.261
Richard de Baskervill		
from	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.261
to	8 December 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.302
Hugh Hakelut		
from	8 December 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.302
to	23 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.376
Richard de Baskervill		
from	23 December 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.376
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
Roger de Elmerigg		
from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
to	5 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.87
Roger Chaundos, P.P.		
from	5 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.87
and from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.17

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

to	23 October 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.67</i>
Roger Pychard		
from	23 October 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.67</i>
to	6 October 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.104</i>
Roger Chaundos, P.P.		
from	6 October 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.104</i>
and from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.200</i>
to	30 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.297</i>
Roger Pychard		
from	30 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.297</i>
to	7 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.312</i>
John le Rous		
from	7 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.312</i>
to	8 March 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
to	23 July 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.411</i>
Roger Chaundos, P.P.		
from	8 March 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
from	23 July 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.411</i>
to	4 February 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.430</i>
John Mauger		
from	4 February 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.430</i>
to	20 January 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.469</i>
Richard Wauwayn		
from	20 January 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.469</i>
Richard de Danseye		
to	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
Thomas de Aston		
from	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
and from	18 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
to	29 May 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
Richard de Brugge		
from	29 May 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
and from	22 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
Richard de la Bere		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Thomas att Barre		
from	8 December 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
Walter Hurtesleye		
from	6 June 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.19</i>
to	18 June 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.7</i>
Thomas atte Bare		
from	18 June 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.7</i>
Edmund Hakelut of Crokbarwe		
from	10 November 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.19</i>
and from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
and from	3 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
Thomas Chaundos		
from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
Richard de la Bere		
from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121</i>
Gatekeepers		
Philip de Leministre		
on	8 February 1265	<i>I.Misc I, no.289</i>
Clerk of the Works		
Richard Kyngeston, archdeacon of Hereford		
from	8 May 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.91</i>

HUNTINGTON

History

mentioned	1228	King, p.206
siege	1264, 1265, 1322	King, p.206
in use	1403	King, p.206
into decay	C15	King, p.206

Owners

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex		
to	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.552 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, son of above		
from	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.552
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex		
to	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, brother of above		
from	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.55
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.485 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex, his son		
from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.485
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , 167 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Buckingham & Eleanor his wife, from the Bohuns		
livery	22 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.390
Thomas duke of Gloucester		
to	15 September 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1028 (R.I.P.)
not by	29 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.226
Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester		
from	15 September 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1028
on	29 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.226
to	3 October 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.132 (R.I.P.)
Isabel, daughter of Eleanor, widow of Thomas		
a minor on	2 July 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.65
entered a nunnery	23 April 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.172
Edmund, earl of Stafford, through Anne, his wife, sister of above		
from	23 April 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.172
on	4 April 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.58
to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.805 (R.I.P.)
Anne, countess of Stafford, widow of Edmund		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
livery	21 October 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.226
from	12 July 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.381 (INGDON)
Constables		
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
John de Siggeston		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
Hugh le Despenser Yng, P.P.		
on	4 December 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.617
Roger Carles		
to	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.274
John de Barewe		
from	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.274
Thomas de Woodstock		
from	24 May 1377	
confirmed	17 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.66
John Draper of Gamelyngeye		
from	23 October 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.244
John Smert		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

on	21 January 1406	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.27</i>
Robert Pek		
from	30 May 1414	
to	24 October 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.244</i>
John Draper of Gamelyngeye		
from	24 October 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.244</i>
Robert Pek		
from	5 November 1414	
to	18 October 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.363</i>

Wardships

Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363

Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford		
on	26 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.133</i>

Minority of Eleanor & Mary de Bohun, 1373-c.1380

Thomas de Woodstock		
from	24 May 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.403</i>

KILPECK

History

built	c.1100	King, p.207
ruined	temp. Civil War	King, p.207

Tenant in Chief

Robert Walraund		
on	25 December 1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.543</i>
Richard Talbot, kn.		
to	7 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.915</i>
Gilbert Talbot, son of above		
from	7 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no,915</i>

Owners

Robert Waleraund		
to	Easter 1273	<i>I.P.M. II, no.6 (R.I.P.)</i>
Alan de Plogenet, P.P.		
from	Easter 1273	<i>I.P.M. II, no.6</i>
problems	17 March 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.9</i>
confirmed	22 May 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.13</i>
to	25 December 1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.543 (R.I.P.)</i>
Alan de Plogenet, son of above, P.P.		
from	25 December 1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.543</i>

Owned by Bohuns

on	10 October 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.181</i>
Eleanor, Widow of James le Botiller, earl of Ormond		
to	7 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.483 (R.I.P.)</i>
James le Botiller, her son		
from	7 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.483</i>
to	6 November 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.701 (R.I.P.)</i>
James le Botiller, son of above		
heir on	6 November 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.710</i>
Elizabeth, widow of James le Botiller, earl of Ormond		
livery	30 March 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.372</i>
James le Botiller, earl of Ormond		
on	7 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.915 (From Talbot)</i>

LONGTON (EWYAS LACY)

History

mentioned	1187-8	King, p.208
modified	C13	King, p.208
in use	1403	King, p.208

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

Owners

Theobald de Verdun		
on	12 November 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.350
Theobald de Verdon, P.P.		
to	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187 (R.I.P.)
Theobald de Verdon, P.P. son of above		
from	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187
to	30 July 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.54 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth daughter. of above & Bartholomew de Burghersh, P.P.		
livery	16 October 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.327
away & back	14 December 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.225
on	January 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.389
Bartholomew. de Burghersh, snr., P.P.		
jointured	1 May 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.112
Elizabeth, Wife of Bartholomew Burghersh		
to	1 May 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.603 (R.I.P.)
Sir Bartholomew de Burghersh. yng		
from	1 May 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.603
on	16 July 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.160
to	5 April 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.322 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, daughter. of above, (= Edward le Despenser)		
heir on	5 April 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.322
Margaret, widow of above		
from	5 April 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.322 (Jointure)
on	15 June 1369	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.41
Edward le Despenser, Kn., P.P.		
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.) Via Wife
Elizabeth le Despenser, widow of above		
from	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209
from	24 February 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.305 (EWYAS)
on	24 October 1405	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.7
Constance, dame Despenser		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
Edmund, son of Roger earl of March		
on	11 March 1406	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.29
Richard Beauchamp of Abergavenny, P.P. & Isabel his wife, heir of Despenser		
from	13 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.242

Wardships

minority of Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Theobald de Verdon (1316-1328)

Roger Damory		
from	24 January 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.316
Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P.		
from	20 October 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.183
minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
Edward, duke of York		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
on	11 March 1406	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.29

LYONSHALL

History

mentioned	1188,1209	King, p.209
in use	1403	King, p.209

Tenant in Chief

Joan de Mortimer, countess of March		
on	16 July 1338	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.185
Roger de Mortimer		
on	23 January 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.638

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March on	12 September 1371	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.125
Owners		
Giles de Badlesmere, P.P. to	16 July 1338	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.185 (R.I.P.)
Maud, sister of Giles de Badlesmere, wife of John de Vere on	30 March 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.18
John de Vere, earl of Oxford to	23 January 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.638 (R.I.P.)
Maud, widow of John de Vere from	23 January 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.638 (In her own right)
to	24 May 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.81 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Vere, earl of Oxford, son of above from	24 May 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.81
to	12 September 1371	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.125 (R.I.P.)
Robert, earl of Oxford, son of above from	12 September 1371	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.125
to	c.1381/2 (fee simple)	
Simon de Burley, king's knight from	c.1381/2 (fee simple)	
confirmed	3 August 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.447 (fee simple)
to	c.1387/8 (fee simple)	
John Devereux, kn, P.P. from	9 December 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.361 (fee simple)
on	25 September 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.481
died	22 February 1392/3	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.296
Walter fitz Walter, Kn, P.P. on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
to	16 May 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , 275 (R.I.P.)
Joan, widow of above from	16 May 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.275
on	1 June 1407	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.277
to	10 May 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.571 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey fitz Walter, son of above, died underage from	10 May 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.571
Being held against king on	24 May 1409	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.150 (LYNALX)
Constables		
Stephan Dunheved from	18 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.95 (LENHALES)
Richard Wawayn from	12 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.144 (LENHALES)
Wardships		
Minority Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford, heir of Thomas de Veer, earl of Oxford (1371-1383)		
John de Burley from	1 April 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.209
Thomas Tirell and John James from	1 October 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.13
MOCCAS		
History		
licenced	15 June 1293	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.23
Owned		
Hugh de Frene, P.P. licence to crenellate	15 June 1293	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.23

PEMBRIDGE (NEAR MONMOUTH)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

History

mentioned	1219	King, p.210
modified	mid-late C13	King, p.210
siege	1644	King, p.210

Owners

Wake family		
temp	fourteenth century	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.250
Mortimer family		
temp	fourteenth century	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.250
temp	fifteenth century	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.250

PENYARD

Building

Built first half of C14. Of considerable extent. Replaced C17 when ruined. *R.C.H.* p.166

RICHARDS CASTLE

History

mentioned	temp. William I	King, p.210
siege	1264	King, p.210

Owners

Hugh de Mortimer of Richards Castle		
to	28 November 1274	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.144 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Mortimer of Richards Castle, son of above		
from	28 November 1274	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.144
Hugh de Mortimer of Richards Castle, P.P.		
to	5 August 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.221 (R.I.P.)
dead by	12 August 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.285
John Talbot		
to	3 October 1355	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.251 (R.I.P.)
Juliana, widow of John Talbot above		
from	3 October 1355	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.251 (Jointure)
on	23 November 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.168
John Talbot of Richard's Castle, kn.		
to	18 February 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.213 (R.I.P.)
Richard Talbot, son of above		
from	18 February 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.213
to	13 September 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.862 (R.I.P.)
John Talbot, son of John Talbot		
from	13 September 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.862
to	3 July 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.774 (R.I.P.)
Richard Talbot, Kn.		
to	7 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.915 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert, his son		
from	7 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.915
under age	26 March 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.145

Wardships

Joan and Margaret, heirs of Hugh de Mortimer (d.1305)

Thomas de Bykenore		
from	12 August 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.285

SNODHILL

History

built	C11	King, p.210
mentioned	1195-6	King, p.210
modified	C13	King, p.210
in ruins	24 September 1353	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.131

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

in use	1403	King, p.210
Owners		
Roger de Chaundos, Kn, P.P.		
to	24 September 1353	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.131 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Chandos, kn, son of above		
from	24 September 1354	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.131
to	6 October 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.106 (R.I.P.)
John Chaundos, son of above		
from	6 October 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.106
granted away	10 April 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.530
John Chaundos		
on	12 December 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.310
away & back	16 March 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.131

STAPLETON (STEPPELTON)

History		
mentioned	1207	King, p.211
in use	1335	King, p.211
modified	C14	King, p.211
in use	1403	King, p.211
dismantled	1645	King, p.211
Owners		
Says family		
temp	thirteenth century	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.182
Hugh de Mortimer of Richards Castles, P.P.		
to	5 August 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.221 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Cornubia		
dead by	24 April 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.468
Geoffrey de Cornubia, son of Richard		
from	24 April 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.468 (Under Age)
to	18 May 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.12 (R.I.P.)
Brian de Cornwall, kn., son of above		
from	18 May 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.12
to	17 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.61
Richard, his brother		
from	17 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.61
John Bryan, Baron Burford		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
Wardships		
minority of Geoffrey de Cornwall		
John Talbot of Richards Castle		
from	24 April 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.468
Minority of Brian de Cornwall, 1365-1375		

WEOBLEY

History		
mentioned	1138,1187,1317,1337	King, p.212
mentioned	1435-6	King, p.212
Owners		
Theobald de Verdon, P.P.		
to	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187 (R.I.P.)
Theobald de Verdon II, P.P. son of above		
from	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187
to	30 July 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.54
William le Blount, P.P. & Margery his wife, da. of Thomas? de Verdon		
livery	30 October 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.328
on	January 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.389

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

away & back to Margery le Blount from to John le Blount for life from Hugh Burnell, kn. away & back on from	30 January 1333 3 October 1337 3 October 1337 16 February 1338 16 February 1338 22 May 1386 1 Jan 1407 10 May 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.394 <i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.115 (R.I.P.) <i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.115 <i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.9 <i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.9 <i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.149 <i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.264 <i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.204
Wardship during minority of Theobald de Verdon from	24 January 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.316

WIGMORE

History

mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.212
modified	C13 & C14	King, p.212
unuseable	temp. Civil War	King, p.212

Owners

Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P. in to	1283 25 July 1304	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , no.XVIII.162 <i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore, son of above heir on on	25 July 1304 24 June 1316	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235 <i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.491
Crown from on	23 January 1322 30 October 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.9 <i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.72
Edmund de Mortimer II, son of Roger, earl of March from by to	12 October 1331 21 October 1331 21 January 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.345 <i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.193 <i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.387 (R.I.P.)
Roger Mortimer, earl of March, son of above from under age seisen to	21 January 1332 28 March 1332 12 July 1342 26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.387 <i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.264 <i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.456 <i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640 (R.I.P.)
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster, son of above from to	26 February 1360 27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640 <i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above from to	27 December 1381 20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.560 <i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 (R.I.P.)
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March, son of above from on on	20 July 1398 October 1405 7 May 1411	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 <i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.49 <i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.207

Constables

Alan de Cherleton on on on	23 January 1322 16 February 1322 1 November 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415 <i>C.C.R. 1319-1323</i> , p.524 <i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.215
Roger Carles to	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.274
John de Barewe from Alan de Cherleton	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.274

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

on	17 June 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.122
William atte Wode (de la)		
to	10 October 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.306
John Inge		
from	10 October 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.306
Res ap Griffith		
on	26 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.421
Henry, bishop of Lincoln		
from	3 February 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.345
Richard Botirell		
from	18 February 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.144
on	26 June 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.144

Wardships

minority of heir of Roger Mortimer the elder

Roger Springehoese

from	29 October 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.39
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1332-1342

Robert de Middleton, King's yeoman

from	28 March 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.264
------	---------------	---------------------------------

on	18 April 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.455
----	---------------	---------------------------------

Henry Burghersh, Bishop of Lincoln

from	3 February 1333	
------	-----------------	--

on	20 June 1333	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1382
----	--------------	----------------------------

on	15 October 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.143
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

William de Bohun, earl of Northampton

from	23 September 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.495
------	-------------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
------	------------------	--------------------------------

minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

Edward, duke of York

from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
------	----------------	---------------------------------

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
------	--------------	--------------------------------

Edmund de Mortimer, kn

from	4 December 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.150
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Richard Boterell

to	29 July 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.112
----	--------------	---------------------------------

John Burford, esq

from	29 July 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.112
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Thomas Beaufort, kings brother

from	28 September 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.219
------	-------------------	---------------------------------

Porter during wardship

William de Mamelshire

from	16 August 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.454
------	----------------	---------------------------------

WILTON

History

mentioned	1188	King, p.212
-----------	------	-------------

repaired	1205	King, p.212
----------	------	-------------

modified	late C13 or early C14	King, p.212
----------	-----------------------	-------------

siege	1644,5	King, p.212
-------	--------	-------------

Tenant in Chief

John Bromwich & Elizabeth his wife

on	4 June 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.30
----	-------------	----------------------------

Owners

Reynold de Grey, of Ruthin and Wilton, P.P.

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 23 - HEREFORDSHIRE

to	5 April 1308	<i>I.P.M. V, no.53 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	5 April 1308	<i>I.P.M. V, no.53</i>
to	27 December 1323	<i>I.P.M. VI. no.517 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry de Grey, son of above, P.P.		
from	27 December 1323	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.517</i>
on	10 July 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.468</i>
to	20 December 1342	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.391 (R.I.P.)</i>
dead by	1 February 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.8</i>
Reynold de Grey of Wilton, son of above, P.P.		
heir on	20 December 1342	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.391</i>
from	1 February 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.8</i>
on	14 May 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.261</i>
to	4 June 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.30 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry Grey, kn, son of above, P.P.		
from	4 June 1370	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.30</i>
to	22 April 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.648 (R.I.P.)</i>
Elizabeth, wife of above		
from	22 April 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.648 (Jointure)</i>

Hertfordshire

Unknown Licenses

BYGRAVE for John de Thornbury, kn
31 October 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.235*

ANSTEY

History

built post Conquest King, p.218
to be shrunk 1218 King, p.218
mentioned 1377 King, p.218

Owners

Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke
on 8 October 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.354*
to 16 March 1377 *I.P.M. XIV, no.339 (R.I.P.)*
Edmund de Langley, duke of York & Isabel his wife
from 25 May 1377 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.469 (tail male)*
confirmed 20 November 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.84*
to 1 August 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.637 (R.I.P.)*
Edward, duke of York, son of above
from 1 August 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.637*

BERKHAMSTED

History

built temp William I King, p.219
modified 1155-86 King, p.219
modified 1254 King, p.219

Owners

Richard, earl of Cornwall
from 1227 *H.K.W. II, p561*
to 1272 *H.K.W. II, p561 (R.I.P.)*
Edmund, earl of Cornwall
from 1272 *H.K.W. II, p561*
on 16 May 1296 *C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.484*
The King, his heir
from 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.605*
from 1300 *H.K.W. II, p561*
Crown - Queen Margaret
from 20 February 1303 *C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.118*
from 21 June 1304 *C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.240*
to 16 March 1308 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18*
Piers Gaveston
from 16 March 1308 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18*
Crown - Queen Margaret
confirmed 19 March 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216*
on 28 September 1311 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.375*
to 1317 *H.K.W. II p562*
Crown - Queen Isabella
from 1317 *H.K.W. II p562*
from 5 March 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.115*
on 6 April 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.131*
from 8 August 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201*
on 10 February 1319 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.57*
from 10 July 1319 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149*
on 20 April 1327 *C.M.R., no.47*
to 1328 *H.K.W. II, p.561*
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall, king's brother
from 1329 *H.K.W. II p562*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 24 - HERTFORD

on	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.51
from	4 December 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.198
to	1336	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p562
Edward, the Black Prince, as duke of Cornwall		
from	1337	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p562
on	12 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.12
on	16 November 1357	
on	18 May 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.106
Richard II as Prince		
on	25 February 1377	
Robert de Vere, duke of Ireland		
for one year	1 November 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.366
Crown - Prince Henry		
from	15 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.22
Constables		
William Merre		
on	13 October 1301	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.468
Hugh de Beaurepair		
to	29 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.103
William de Montague		
from	29 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.103
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.375
Henry Norman		
on	8 December 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.412
on	9 November 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.422
to	1 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.418
John de la Haye		
from	1 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.418
John de Shobangre		
to	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.51
Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P.		
for 2 years from	26 September 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.493
Henry de Berkhamsted		
from	16 November 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.223
confirmed	25 February 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.223
confirmed	22 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.223
on	16 May 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.450
John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon		
for life from	24 January 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.369 (at no rent)
William Cresshill, esq.		
for life from	24 March 1397	
confirmed	30 January 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.276
Robert Corbet, kn.		
from	14 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.13
on	21 September 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.416
Wincelaus Dorsteynour, kn.		
on	8 June 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.365
Private Constables		
William de Hampton		
in	<i>1296-1297</i>	'Ministers' Accounts of the Earldom of Cornwall', L.M.Midgley, <i>Surtees Society</i> , Third Series 66 (1942), p.21
Roger le Graunt, prince's yeoman		
on	14 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.12
on	12 September 1346	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.12
on	16 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.113
on	30 August 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.117
on	5 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.141
on	16 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.149

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 24 - HERTFORD

on	18 July 1351	<i>B.P.R. II</i> , p.14
on	10 March 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.5
on	6 July 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.19
on	8 November 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.30
on	23 March 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.42
on	10 July 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.57
on	22 August 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.61
not by	19 December 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.79
Robert de Eleford		
from	21 December 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.79
on	6 February 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.81
on	14 March 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.84
on	13 July 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.96
on	8 January 1354	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.109
on	18 November 1354	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.121
on	2 January 1355	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.123
on	8 August 1355	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.145
Henry de Berkhamsted		
for life from	27 November 1356	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.27
on	26 March 1359	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.286
from	16 November 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.223
on	5 February 1361	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.373
on	8 July 1365	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.559
confirmed	25 February 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.223
Private Porters		
Henry de Berkhamsted		
from	5 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.141
on	18 April 1351	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.11
on	25 March 1353	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.85; wages 2d./day
on	26 March 1359	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.286
on	5 February 1361	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.373
on	8 July 1365	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.559
Private Chaplain		
Sir John		
on	22 August 1352	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.61
Receivers		
Thomas Terry		
from	20 November 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.155
Hugh Stanley		
from	18 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.229
John Purchas		
from	11 February 1417	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.65
Porters		
Roger Bygg (R.I.P.)		
to	14 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.231
John Asshall		
from	14 July 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.231
Clerk of the Works		
John Bernard, clerk		
from	16 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.48
John Straunge		
on	7 April 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.11
John Skipton		
from	18 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.59
Notes		
Hugh de Waterton, kn to dwell here and govern the king's children John & Philippa and the earl of march & his brother, until the king returned from wales		

5 July 1402

*C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.108***BISHOP'S STORTFORD****History**

mentioned	temp. William I	King, p.219
siege	1137	King, p.219
dismantled	1211	King, p.219
to be repaired	1213-14	King, p.219
licenced	12 March 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.61</i>

Owners

Bishop of London		
licence to crenellate	12 March 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.61</i>
Robert, bishop of London		
on	5 April 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.45</i>
on	20 May 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.501</i>

HERTFORD**History**

built	C11	King, p.220
modified	1170-4	King, p.220
modified	1461-5	King, p.220

Owners

William de Valence, half brother of Henry III		
to	1296	<i>H.K.W. II, p.678</i>
Crown		
from	1296	<i>H.K.W. II, p.678</i>
to	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i>
Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i>
not by	4 March 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.153</i>
but confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216</i>
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke		
by	4 march 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.153</i>
on	4 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.47</i>
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.518 (R.I.P.)</i>
Mary de St. Pol, widow of Aymer de Valence		
released by	13 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.37</i>
released by	13 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.109</i>
Queen Isabella		
for life from	1 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.66</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.47</i>
from	11 July 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.153</i>
from	15 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.195</i>
from	1 March 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.529</i>
on	13 March 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.447</i>
dead by	1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.97 (R.I.P.)</i>
John of Gaunt		
from	20 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.428</i>
from	1360	<i>DL.27/242</i>
in tail male from	8 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.359</i>
on	24 March 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.441</i>
on	15 September 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.25</i>
on	1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.814</i>
on	6 February 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.537</i>
on	1395-7	<i>Somerville p.370</i>
on	3 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.537</i>
on	14 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.148</i>
Queen Joan		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 24 - HERTFORD

on	28 May 1408	
on	14 November 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.256</i>
Constables		
John de Blomvill		
to	9 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.424</i>
Thomas Wake, P.P.		
from	9 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.424</i>
again	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.4</i>
John bishop of Ely		
from	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.214</i>
Robert de Louth		
for life from	19 July 1358 (For Queen)	
for life from	24 August 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.97 (For King)</i>
Edward Beauchamp		
confirmed	3 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.537</i>
Private Constables		
Robert de Louth		
on	1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.814</i>
Edward Beauchamp (For Lancaster)		
for life from	6 February 1394	
on	1395-7	Somerville p.370
on	14 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.148</i>
confirmed	3 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.537</i>
Head Carpenter		
William de Wyntringham		
on	28 April 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.276</i>
on	12 May 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.521</i>
	Being payed 100 marks/years for works at the castle	
Bailiff		
Rich. del Newyn		
on	31 March 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.707</i>
Porter		
Walter de Multon		
for life from	20 January 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.148</i>

HUNTINGDON

HUNTINGDON

History

built	1068	King, p.224
dismantled and abandoned	1174	King, p.224
court held in the chapel	1293	'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. III', <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 29 (1935)

Owners

Judith, niece of William the Conqueror		
temp	Conqueror	Fry, p.153
Matilda, daughter of above & David I, king of Scotland & earl of Huntingdon, her husband		
from above		Fry, p.153
William the Lion, king of Scotland		
to	1174	Fry, p.153
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke		<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.89
Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke		
for life	to death	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.89
<i>died</i>	<i>16 March 1377</i>	
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, heir of John above		
underage	12 May 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.89
underage	21 July 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.211
<i>died</i>	<i>1389</i>	

Wardships

minority of John de Hastings, 1375-1389

John de Wykes		
from	12 May 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.89
from	21 July 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.211

after death of John de Hastings, 1389-

John de Wykes		
for ten years from	4 July 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.328
John Bekeley & William Routh		
from	5 November 1414	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.79

Justices of Goal Delivery

Roger de Kirketon & John de Holt		
on	2 February 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.74
on	28 February 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.288

KIMBOLTON

History

mentioned	1217	King, p.225
siege	1221	King, p.225
mentioned	1275,1364,1373	

Owners

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Essex & Hereford		
to	27 September 1275	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.100 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, , earl of Hereford and Essex, grandson of above		
from	27 September 1275	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.100
to	29 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.454
Maud, widow of John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex		
from	16 April 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.568
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex		
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex, his son		
from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.485
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.167 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 25 - HUNTINGDON

Joan, widow of above
from 29 March 1373 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.495*

Constables

William de Risceby
from 19 February 1373 *C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.206*

Wardships

Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363

Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford
on 26 November 1361 *C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.133*

KENT

Unknown Licenses

BOCTONE ALUPH BY WY for Thomas de Aledon	12 May 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.253
BOUGHTON MALHERBE for Robert de Corby, king's yeoman	6 January 1363	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.174
BROMLE for William de Bliburghe, king's clerk	26 August 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.278
CHERITON, A CHAMBER for John de Mereworth	22 October 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.365
ORKESDENE for Reginald de Cobham	18 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.304
PENSHURST for John de Pultney	6 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.331
PENSHURST for John Devereux, P.P.	21 September 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.164
SHOFORD (MAIDSTONE PARISH) for William de Topclyve	18 June 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.132
STANSTEDE for Robert Burghcher (Possibly in Essex)	3 June 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.225

ALLINGTON

History

licensed	25 May 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.437
mentioned	1340,1341	King, p.228
in bad condition	1398-9	King, p.228

Tenant in Chief

heir of Roger de Kirkby minor on	14 June 1340	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.272
-------------------------------------	--------------	-----------------------------

Owners

Stephen de Pencestre license to cren.	25 May 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.437
Margaret, widow of Stephen de Pencestre to	1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.134 (R.I.P.)
Avice, widow of Stephan de Cobham to	14 June 1340	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.272 (R.I.P.)
John de Cobham of Rundale to	14 September 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.240 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Cobham, son of above from	14 September 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.240
to	8 February 1394	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.308 (R.I.P.)
Reynold de Cobham, son of above from	8 February 1394	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.308

CANTERBURY

History

mentioned	1169	King, p.228
modified	1173	King, p.228
modified	1191-3	King, p.228
siege	1215	King, p.228

Constables

Henry Malemeyns to	20 March 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.7
William de Heure from	20 March 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.7
Simon de Graye		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

to	17 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31</i>
William de Valoynes		
from	17 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31</i>
to	3 February 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.92</i>
Ralph de Sandwich		
from	3 February 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.92</i>
to	11 February 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.92</i>
Henry Pyrot		
from	11 February 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.92</i>
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
Robert de Scothou		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
Peter de Huntingfield		
with county from	12 January 1283	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.178</i>
John de Blund		
from	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.118</i>
Edward de Blund		
from	18 February 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.163</i>
to	2 April 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.167</i>
John son of John de Haudlo		
from	2 April 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.167</i>
to	7 June 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.198</i>
Henry de Cobham (elder)		
from	7 June 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.198</i>
to	1 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
William de Basing		
from	1 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
to	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.262</i>
Henry de Cobham (yng)		
from	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.262</i>
to	18 May 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.279</i>
William de Basing		
from	18 May 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.279</i>
to	24 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.288</i>
John Malemayns		
from	24 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.288</i>
John de Frenyngham		
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.383</i>
Henry de Sarden		
from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.383</i>
to	18 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20</i>
William de Setvans		
from	18 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20</i>
to	16 July 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.65</i>
Ralph le Sauvage		
from	16 July 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.65</i>
to	2 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.182</i>
John de Shelvyng		
from	2 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.182</i>
to	2 July 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.289</i>
John son of Ralph de Frenyng		
from	2 July 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.289</i>
to	20 June 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.400</i>
Ralph de St. Laurencio		
from	20 June 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.400</i>
and from	4 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.24</i>
to	24 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.31</i>
William de Orlaston		
from	24 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.31</i>
Adam de Limbergh		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

to	24 March 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.86</i>
Richard de Grofhurst		
from	24 March 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.86</i>
William de Orlaston		
from	12 April 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.87</i>
to	16 May 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.133</i>
John Shelvyngg		
from	16 May 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.133</i>
to	12 January 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.159 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Bourn		
from	12 January 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.159</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Roger de Reyham		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Ralph de St. Laurencio		
from	3 March 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.239</i>
to	5 February 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.297</i>
John de Frenyngham		
from	5 February 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.297</i>
Thomas de Brokhill		
from	28 March 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.306</i>
to	7 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.380</i>
John de Frenyngham		
from	7 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.380</i>
to	17 June 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.448</i>
Stephan de Cobham		
from	17 June 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.448</i>
to	25 March 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.475</i>
Henry de Valoynes		
from	25 March 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.475</i>
to	6 May 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.483</i>
Thomas de Brokhull		
from	6 May 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.483</i>
to	26 September 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.44</i>
William Moraunt		
from	26 September 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.44</i>
Henry de Valoynes		
from	25 October 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.147</i>
to	6 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.205</i>
Thomas de Merworth		
from	6 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.205</i>
to	8 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
John de Vieleston		
from	8 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
and from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.348</i>
and from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to	29 October 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
William de Langeleye		
from	29 October 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
to	27 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
John de Frenyngham		
from	27 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
to	26 September 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
Arnald Sauvage		
from	26 September 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
to	22 January 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
William de Langley		
from	22 January 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
and from	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
to	7 December 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

James Lapyn from	7 December 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
William de Apulderfeld from	18 April 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.355</i>
Reynold atte Pyk from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Gilbert de Helles from	10 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
William de Apulderfeld from	10 November 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.19</i>
to	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
Ralph de Frenyngham from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
William Makenade from	3 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.103</i>
William de Apulderfeld from	27 November 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.103</i>
William de Pympe from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
to	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
William de Apulderfeld from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
to	10 November 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.283</i>
Geoffrey Colpeper from	10 November 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.283</i>
to	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.315</i>
John Colpeper, elder from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.315</i>
Richard atte Lese from	16 November 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
John de Brokhull from	26 November 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.359</i>
John Coulpeper from	26 November 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.359</i>
William de Apulderfeld from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
William de Pympe from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
to	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
John Barry from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
to	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.189</i>
Geoffrey Colpeper from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.189</i>
Robert de Nottingham from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.221</i>
to	16 October 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.259</i>
William Pympe from	16 October 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.259</i>
to	21 September 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.298 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas atte Crouche from	21 September 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.298</i>
Henry Appuldrefeld from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.2</i>
Thomas de Cobeham from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
John de Frenyngham from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

John de Pekham from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.170</i>
William Sevaunce from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Arnald Savage from	23 November 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.269</i>
John Brokhull from	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
to	19 May 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.366 (R.I.P.)</i>
William Chivaler from	19 May 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.366</i>
Thomas Brokhull from	26 May 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.366</i>
Robert de Corby from	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
Arnald Savage from	20 October 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.107</i>
Ralph de St. Leger from	18 November 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.152</i>
William Guildford from	18 November 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.208</i>
James de Pekham from	1 December 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.248</i>
to	15 November 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.306</i>
William Burcestre from	15 November 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.306</i>
Richard de Berham from	7 November 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.341</i>
Thomas Chicche from	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
to	19 September 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.55 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger Gate on	15 November 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.403</i>
Richard atte Lese from	19 September 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.55</i>
William Barry from	27 September 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>
to	7 November 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
John Frenyngham from	7 November 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
to	11 November 1394	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.131</i>
Thomas Colepeper from	11 November 1394	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.131</i>
to	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
Nicholas Haut from	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
Thomas St. Leger from	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
Nicholas Potyn from	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
to	17 July 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.277 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Dyg from	17 July 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.277</i>
John Botiller from	17 November 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.277</i>
to	22 August 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.308</i>
or to	30 September 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.2</i>
Robert Clifford from	22 August 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.308</i>
or from	30 September 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.2</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Thomas Ludlow		
to	8 November 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.143</i>
John Digge		
from	8 November 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.143</i>
to	29 November 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.181</i>
Thomas Chicche of Balverlegh		
from	29 November 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.181</i>
to	5 November 1403	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.231</i>
Richard Clitheroe		
from	5 November 1403	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.231</i>
Valentine Baret		
to	22 November 1406	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.53</i>
Henry Horne		
from	22 November 1406	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.53</i>
Edmund of Haute		
to	2 October 1408	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.126 (R.I.P.)</i>
William Snayth		
from	2 October 1408	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.126</i>
Gatekeepers		
Geoffrey Gilmyn of Canterbury		
from	30 May 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.105</i>
CHILEHAM		
History		
built	late C12	King, p.228
Owners		
Alex. de Balliol of Chileham, P.P.		
dead by	June 1311	<i>G.E.C. I, p.386</i>
not by	6 October 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.191</i>
Bart. de Badlesmere, P.P.		
on	16 March 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.252</i>
on	6 October 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.191</i>
on	6 October 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.554</i>
David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol		
from	28 November 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.33 (Fee simple)</i>
on	29 November 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.510</i>
to	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.759 (R.I.P.)</i>
David de Strabolgi, son of above		
from	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.759</i>
Giles de Badlesmere, P.P.		
to	16 July 1338	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.185 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Ros of Helmsley, P.P. & Margery his wife, sister of above		
from	20 November 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.320</i>
to	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.474 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Arundel, kn		
on	28 October 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.172</i>
jointured	26 November 1351	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.394</i>
William de Ros of Helmsley		
holds reversion	28 October 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.172</i>
Margary, widow of William de Ros & Thomas de Arundel		
to	18 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.528 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Ros of Helmsley, kn., her son		
from	18 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.528</i>
on	10 November 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.37</i>
to	21 May 1383	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.41</i>
Beatrice, widow of above		
livery	24 October 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.487 (Jointure)</i>
Richard de Burley, kn.		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	4 November 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.57</i>
jointured	16 April 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.148</i>
<i>William de Ros of Helmsley, P.P.</i>		
<i>inherited</i>	<i>6 August 1393</i>	<i>G.E.C. XI, p.101</i>
<i>died</i>	<i>1 September 1414</i>	<i>G.E.C. XI, p.102</i>
John de Ros, kn., son of above,		
<i>inherited</i>	<i>1 September 1414</i>	<i>G.E.C. XI, p.102</i>
not by	22 November 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.187</i>
Margery, wife of above		
from	22 November 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.187 (Dower)</i>

Wardships

Minority of John de Ros (1414-1419)

Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset, duke of Exeter		
from	22 September 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.235</i>
on	6 February 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.230</i>
to	8 July 1419	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.263</i>

COLBRIDGE

History

licenced	19 July 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.10</i>
demolished?	1363	King, p.229

Owners

Sir Fulk Peyforer		
licence to crenellate	19 July 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.10</i>

COOLING

History

licenced	10 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.596</i>
built	1381-5	King, p.229
pulled down	1363?	King, p.229

Owners

John Lord de Cobham, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	10 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.596</i>
away	1 October 1395	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.498</i>
forfeited by	11 May 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.257</i>
to	10 January 1408	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.365 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas Hawberk through Joan de Cobham, his wife		
from	10 January 1408	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.365</i>
John Oldcastle, P.P. in the right of Joan lady Cobham		
forfeited by	12 July 1418	<i>I.Misc VII, no.561</i>
Joan lady Cobham		
from	22 November 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.488</i>

Constables while in King's Hands

Reynold Braybrooke		
from	11 May 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.257</i>

DOVER

History

built	pre 1066	King, p.230
modified	1066	King, p.230
modified	1167-	King, p.230
modified	temp. John	King, p.230
modified	temp. Henry III	King, p.230

Owners

Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.29</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Constables

Bertram de Crioil		
on	6 June 1235	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2227 (400m/year)</i>
on	17 July 1235	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2251</i>
Matthias Bezill		
not by	23 January 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.97</i>
Stephen de Penchester		
from	1267	<i>H.K.W. II, p.638</i>
on	5 December 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.38</i>
on	8 November 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.503</i>
on	31 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.648</i>
on	29 April 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1082</i>
on	18 October 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1248</i> (250m. to maintain for one quarter)
on	16 March 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1484</i>
on	27 March 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1487</i>
on	4 December 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1737</i>
on	21 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1767</i>
on	5 April 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1886</i>
on	25 July 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2010</i>
on	20 May 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.46</i>
on	4 July 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.19</i>
on	27 August 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.29</i>
on	5 November 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.37</i>
on	29 November 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.61</i>
on	6 February 1274	<i>I.Misc I, no.968</i>
on	23 April 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.21</i>
on	28 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
on	16 February 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.259</i>
temp	1278-1282	<i>E.101/3/23</i>
on	7 January 1279	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.107</i>
on	25 January 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.299</i>
on	20 January 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.5</i>
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.379</i>
during pleasure from	13 October 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.83</i>
on	13 October 1283	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.193</i>
on	17 May 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.162</i>
on	27 June 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.275</i>
on	4 December 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.289</i>
on	18 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.88</i>
on	27 August 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.520</i>
on	18 October 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.509</i>
on	23 March 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.22</i>
on	27 April 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.99</i>
on	11 September 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.308</i>
dead by	25 April 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.347 (R.I.P.)</i>
Robert de Burghersh, P.P.		
short term from	25 April 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.347</i>
during pleasure	20 July 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.427</i>
from	20 July 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.416</i>
on	7 January 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.3</i>
on	30 June 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.152</i>
on	11 July 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.46</i>
on	28 April 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.358</i>
to	16 October 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.542 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry de Cobham		
from	16 October 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.542</i>
temp	1306	<i>E/101/13/22</i>
to	16 September 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.4</i>
Robert de Kendal		

from	16 September 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.4</i>
on	3 November 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.6</i>
on	8 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.128</i>
on	8 August 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.124</i>
on	11 September 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.281 (Keeper)</i>
on	6 February 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.361</i>
on	8 November 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.424</i>
on	16 March 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.472</i>
on	8 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.144</i>
to	19 February 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.231</i>
Henry de Cobham yng.		
from	19 February 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.231</i>
to	15 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.235</i>
Robert de Kendal		
from	15 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.235</i>
to	30 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.38</i>
Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P.		
from	30 October 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.38</i>
to	16 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.62</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
from	16 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.62</i>
on	8 July 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.1</i>
on	29 July 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.318</i>
on	26 September 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.375</i>
to	17 November 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.242</i>
John Pecche, P.P.		
from	17 November 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.242</i>
on	24 March 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.391</i>
to	21 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.277</i>
Robert de Kendal		
from	21 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.277</i>
on	21 July 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.291</i>
to	15 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.370</i>
Ralph Basset of Drayton, P.P.		
from	15 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.370</i>
on	29 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.806</i>
Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P.		
from	1 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.425</i>
on	16 December 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.70</i>
on	8 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.32</i>
for life from	11 February 1328	<i>C.F.R., 1327-1337, p.80</i>
on	4 November 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.522</i>
on	25 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.570</i>
to	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.204</i>
William de Clinton		
from	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.204</i>
on	22 March 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.21</i>
on	17 June 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.118</i>
on	6 October 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.175</i>
temp	1334-1337	<i>E.101/19/5</i>
on	6 June 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.453</i>
on	3 May 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.291</i>
on	10 February 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.2</i>
temp	1338-1339	<i>E.101/21/26</i>
on	2 February 1339	<i>E.101/22/15</i>
on	18 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.22</i>
on	1 August 1339	<i>E.101/22/15</i>
on	12 August 1339	<i>E.101/22/16</i>
temp	1341-1342	<i>E.101/23/10</i>
on	6 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.216</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

temp	1342-1343	E.101/23/31
on	15 December 1342	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-1343, p.591
on	22 May 1343	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1343-1345, p.91
on	26 May 1343	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-1346, p.118
to	3 December 1343	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-1343, p.152
Bart. de Burghersh, P.P.		
from	3 December 1343	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1343-1345, p.152
temp	1343-1350	E.101/531/21
on	28 December 1343	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-1346, p.205
on	13 February 1346	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1346-1349, p.6
on	28 March 1346	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1337-1347, p.465
on	13 February 1348	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1348-1350, p.21
on	20 April 1348	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1348-1350, p.83
on	14 December 1348	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1348-1350, p.218
on	18 May 1349	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1348-1350, p.279
temp	1350-1355	E.101/531/22
on	12 July 1350	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-1454, p.239
on	6 August 1350	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.50
on	6 December 1350	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.28
on	18 January 1351	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.200
on	20 July 1352	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-1354, p.499
on	21 November 1352	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.363
on	11 November 1353	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.505
on	15 July 1354	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-1354, p.610
on	30 July 1353	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.514
on	15 March 1354	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.64
on	21 June 1354	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.79
on	6 November 1354	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.108
on	7 November 1354	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1354-1360, p.48
temp	1355	E.101/27/2
on	20 January 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.111
on	12 June 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.209
on	1 July 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.269
on	10 July 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.215
to	5 August 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.273
Otes de Grandissono		
from	5 August 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.273
to	8 August 1355	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1347-1356, p.433
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
for life from	8 August 1355	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1347-1356, p.433
on	15 September 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.226
on	20 September 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.233
on	22 October 1355	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.235
on	4 February 1357	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.512
on	15 February 1357	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1354-1360, p.398
on	28 February 1357	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1354-1360, p.403
on	1 May 1357	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.255
on	8 May 1357	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.554
on	15 December 1357	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1354-1358, p.433
on	18 February 1358	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.28
on	8 August 1358	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.91
on	20 November 1358	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.539
on	3 May 1359	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.372
on	16 November 1359	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.324
dead by	1 March 1360	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.328
Guy de Seintcer		
to	1 March 1360	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.328 (Keeper)
John de Beauchamp of Warwick, P.P.		
for life from	1 March 1360	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.328
on	16 April 1360	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.63

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	28 May 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.115</i>
on	13 June 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.420</i>
Richard de Beauchamp [?]		
on	20 June 1360	<i>I.Misc III, no.432</i>
John de Beauchamp of Warwick, P.P.		
on	26 July 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.61</i>
on	15 August 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.452</i>
on	20 November 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.147 (Of Warwick, kn)</i>
dead by	5 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.509</i>
Andrew de Guildford		
from	5 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.509</i>
Robert de Herle		
for life from	26 January 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.519</i>
temp	1361-1363	<i>E.101/28/17</i>
on	20 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.584</i>
on	2 June 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.270</i>
on	18 October 1361	<i>I.Misc III, no.490</i>
on	12 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.150</i>
on	6 January 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.237</i>
on	4 June 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.406</i>
on	26 June 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.536</i>
on	1 December 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.451</i>
temp	1364	<i>E.101/29/12</i>
to	7 September 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.520 (R.I.P.)</i>
Ralph Spigurnell		
for life from	7 September 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i>
on	10 July 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.63</i>
on	8 February 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.136</i>
on	1 May 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.147</i>
temp	1369-1370	<i>E.101/29/38</i>
on	20 March 1369	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.19</i>
on	2 July 1369	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.32</i>
on	10 October 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.249</i>
on	10 October 1369	<i>I.Misc III, no.727</i>
on	6 May 1370	<i>Issue Rolls, p.82</i>
on	6 May 1370	<i>Issue Rolls, p.82</i>
on	14 June 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.470</i>
to	18 June 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.187</i>
to	21 June 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.434</i>
Richard de Pembrugge		
from	18 June 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.187</i>
for life from	21 June 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.434</i>
on	22 June 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.469</i>
on	6 July 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.447</i>
on	25 October 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.1</i>
on	17 June 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1370-1374, p.123</i>
to	18 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1370-1374, p.140</i>
Andrew de Guildford		
from	18 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1370-1374, p.140</i>
William Latimer, P.P.		
on	3 November 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.210</i>
on	26 March 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.12</i>
on	22 May 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.21</i>
on	26 July 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.491</i>
on	10 July 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.460</i>
on	6 August 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.494</i>
on	14 October 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.54</i>
on	1 December 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.60</i>
on	3 December 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.60</i>
on	16 February 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.141</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	5 April 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.148
on	3 May 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.149
on	26 July 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.159
on	24 September 1375	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.980
to	12 June 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.278
Edmund de Langley, earl of York		
from	12 June 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.278
on	10 February 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.487
on	30 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.4
on	16 November 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.27
on	30 November 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.33
on	1 October 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.38
on	24 December 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.125
on	20 January 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.127
on	4 February 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.46
on	1 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.131
from	18 June 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.7
temp	1379-1381	E.101/39/14
on	27 May 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.152
on	18 July 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.416
to	1 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.589
Robert de Assheton		
for life from	1 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.589
temp	1381-1383	E.101/39/21
on	10 April 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.632
on	14 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.5
on	10 July 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.72
on	8 August 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.3
on	18 November 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.23
on	12 March 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.40
on	20 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.136
on	5 April 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.113
on	12 November 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.199
on	24 November 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.256
on	30 January 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.256
on	6 May 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.285
on	6 November 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.353
to	5 January 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.366 (R.I.P.)
Simon de Burley, king's knight		
for life from	5 January 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.366
for life from	24 January 1384	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.370
on	3 March 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i>
on	18 January 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.518
on	15 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.60
on	11 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.553
on	24 May 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.81
on	22 June 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.1
on	8 February 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.90
on	26 February 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.173
on	31 April 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.140
on	14 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.176
on	18 June 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.66
on	15 October 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.225
on	26 January 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.315
on	28 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.253
on	6 November 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.392
on	27 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.415
to	3 January 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.381
John Devereux, P.P. ©		
from	3 January 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.381

temp	1388-1389	E.101/41/7
temp	1388-1391	E.101/41/15
for life from	12 March 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.415
on	16 September 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.549
on	18 February 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.53
on	22 July 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.132
on	3 November 1389	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.28
temp	1390-1393	E.101/41/21
on	28 June 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.341
on	14 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.516
on	6 May 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.47
on	1 March 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.88
on	11 December 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.199
died	22 February 1392/3	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.296
John de Beaumont, P.P. ©		
granted reversion	11 December 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.199
on	20 February 1393	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.20
for life from	5 March 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.242
temp	1393-1395	E.101/41/23
on	1 April 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.293
on	28 November 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.342
on	21 January 1394	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.62
on	18 June 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.435
on	30 June 1396	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.3
Edward, earl of Rutland		
on	15 November 1396	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.32
on	22 July 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.228
John Beaufort, earl of Somerset		
from	5 February 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.289
to	21 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.592
Thomas Erpyngham, kn.		
for life from	21 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.592
for life from	12 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.78
on	6 July 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.521
on	20 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.66
on	1 December 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.23
on	1 January 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.47
on	11 January 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.33
on	7 May 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.277
on	10 February 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.517
on	24 March 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.58
on	28 July 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.237
on	2 December 1405	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.6
on	16 February 1406	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.27
on	11 November 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.305
on	2 March 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.420
to	28 February 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.57 (Kn.)
Henry, prince of Wales		
from	28 February 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.57
on	26 October 1409	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.67
to	1413	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.640
Thomas, earl of Arundel		
for life from	22 March 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.1
on	19 March 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.152
to	13 October 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.34
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester		
from	27 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.374
to	23 June 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.34
on	26 March 1417	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.391
on	28 May 1419	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.236

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	20 January 1420	<i>C.C.R. 1419-1422, p.64</i>
on	11 June 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.320</i>
on	26 April 1421	<i>C.C.R. 1419-1422, p.141</i>
to	1447	<i>H.K.W. II, p.640</i>
James Fiennes, Lord Say & Sele		
from	1447	<i>H.K.W. II, p.640</i>
to	1450	<i>H.K.W. II, p.640</i>
Humphrey Stafford, duke of Buckingham		
from	1450	<i>H.K.W. II, p.640</i>
on	1460	<i>H.K.W. II, p.640</i>
Deputies		
William de Bernefeld		
on	15 June 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.294</i>
Henry de Cobham & Nicholas Criel		
on	29 July 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.318 (Supply place)</i>
Nicholas Criel		
on	26 September 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.375</i>
Alex. Hurtyr		
in	1335	<i>E.101/695/11</i>
Thomas Spygournel		
on	14 August 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, pp.102 & 149</i>
on	24 August 1346	<i>I.Misc II, no.2000</i>
William Barry		
on	2 December 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.277</i>
John James		
on	3 May 1359	<i>I.Misc III, no.372</i>
Andrew de Guildford for Beauchamp		
to	5 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.509</i>
on	18 October 1361	<i>I.Misc III, no.490</i>
Thomas de Reynes		
lieutenant	18 March 1373	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.498</i>
temp	1374	<i>E.101/33/8</i>
lieutenant	10 July 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.460</i>
deputy	26 July 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.492</i>
deputy	6 August 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.494</i>
on	12 October 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.474</i>
on	1 December 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.62</i>
lieutenant	3 December 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.60</i>
lieutenant	16 February 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.141</i>
on	3 April 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.148</i>
lieutenant	3 May 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.149</i>
from	7 July 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.294</i>
deputy	18 July 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.155</i>
lieutenant	24 September 1375	<i>I.Misc III, no.980</i>
Roger de Wylasham		
on	20 June 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.253</i>
on	28 September 1379	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.267</i>
Ralph Cheyne		
on	10 April 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.632</i>
Walter Clopton		
on	22 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.581</i>
Hugh Fastolf		
on	15 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.589</i>
on	26 February 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.173</i>
Roger Wigmore		
on	30 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.178</i>
on	12 December 1386	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389, p.278</i>
on	27 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV, no.415</i>
Robert de Berneye, kn.		
on	24 July 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.170</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	1 December 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.23</i>
on	28 May 1404	<i>I.Misc VII, no.276</i>
Simon Blakeburn		
on	2 March 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.420 (lieut)</i>
on	31 May 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.453 (lieut)</i>
Robert & Thomas Oxbrigge		
on	6 May 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.108 (Possibly)</i>
Andrew Boteler, kn.		
on	12 July 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.212</i>
Richard Weyvile		
on	16 August 1414	<i>I.Misc VII, no.494</i>
Geoffrey Louthier		
on	19 June 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.390</i>
Bedels of Dover		
Richard de Dover		
from	16 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.11</i>
Gatekeepers of Dover		
Richard Lyoun		
from	16 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.11</i>
Bailif of the Ward		
Richard de Dover		
from	12 October 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.212</i>
Keeper of Victuals		
Richard Haket		
from	18 January 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.507</i>
William de Tatlyngbury		
from	7 July 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.294</i>
Andrew Wodehull		
on	9 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.6</i>
Simon de Earth & Andrew Wodeshull (Reviewers)		
from	25 August 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.8</i>
Seman de Tonge		
from	12 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.65</i>
Reginald Curtoys, esq		
from	2 March 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.46</i>
Keeper of Victuals and Armour		
William de Langley		
from	5 August 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.433</i>
Serjeant to the Constable		
John de Beywik		
on	10 June 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.10</i>
on	4 May 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.85</i>
Alan de Hucham		
on	14 January 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.128</i>
Robert Hert & James Plommer		
on	20 December 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.177</i>
Chaplains		
Robert son of John de Sutton		
for life from	4 November 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.68</i>
William de Lychesfeld, chaplain		
on	16 March 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.445</i>
Artiller		
John Musket		
on	16 October 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.104</i>

EYNESFORD

History

built	early C12	King, p.231
destroyed	1312	King, p.231
in ruins	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.245

Tenant in Chief

Archbishop of Canterbury on	19 September 1303	<i>I.P.M. I</i> , no.162
--------------------------------	-------------------	--------------------------

Owners

Nicholas Criel to	19 September 1303	<i>I.P.M. I</i> , no.162 (R.I.P.)
Nicholas Criel, son of above from	19 September 1303	<i>I.P.M. I</i> , no.162
Nicholas Criel to	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.245 (R.I.P.)
William Criel, son of above from	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.245 (Underage)
William son of Nicholas Oryel, kn on	16 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.768

FOLKSTONE

Owners

John de Clinton, P.P. on	9 July 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.6
<i>died</i>	6 September 1398	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.314
William de Clinton, grandson of above, P.P. <i>inherited</i>	6 September 1398	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.314
<i>died</i>	July or August 1431	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.314

HEVER

History

licenced	17 January 1271	<i>C.P.R. 1266-1272</i> , p.507
licenced	3 November 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.326
modified	C15-C16	King, p.231

Owners

Stephen de Penchester licenced	17 January 1271	<i>C.P.R. 1266-1272</i> , p.507
Sir John de Cobham licence to crenellate	3 November 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.326

LEEDS

History

built	C11	King, p.231
modified	temp. Edward I	King, p.231
siege	1321	King, p.231

Owners

Queen Margaret from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.451
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.216
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.375
on	11 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.111
on	11 April 1314	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.5298
Bart. de Badelesmere & his heirs, P.P. from	20 March 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.607
Queen Isabella granted reversion	11 April 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.111
granted reversion	11 April 1314	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.5298

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

for life from	1 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.66
from	15 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.195
on	4 May 1334	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.577
from	1 March 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.529
on	26 July 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.474
on	15 June 1338	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.447
from	6 January 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.79
from	6 January 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.593
on	13 March 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.447
Queen Anne		
on	24 Mat 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.125
to	her death	
Joan Mohun, granted by above		
on	21 February 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.526
for life from	19 May 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.562
not by	5 July 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.509
King's Mother, Joan countess of Hereford		
from	4 June 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.234
on	9 April 1410	
for life from	10 March 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.168
Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury		
for Queen's life	7 December 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1308-1314</i> , p.453
Constables		
John Bacun		
from	20 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.288
John de Northwode, P.P.		
on	24 March 1300	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.340
Bartholomew de Badelesmere, P.P. , for Queen Margaret		
from	29 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.103
on	28 September 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.375
Thomas de Cottingham, for Queen Margaret		
from	26 May 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.117
Bartholomew de Badelesmere, P.P. , for Queen Margaret		
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.46
on	20 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.128
Robert de Grovehurst		
on	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.73
Owan Corder		
from	4 June 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.123
Archbishop of Canterbury		
from	26 July 1337	
confirmed	26 July 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.474 (For Queen)
to	12 December 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.197
Reynold de Cobham of Sterborough, P.P.		
from	12 December 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.197
to	6 January 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.79
to	6 January 1341	<i>C.C.R.? 1339-1341</i> , p.593
Walter de Chesthunte for Queen Isabel		
from	6 January 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.79
Robert de Corby, yeoman, for Queen Isabell		
from	11 December 1354	
on	3 March 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.188
John de Beverley, kings esquire		
for life from	8 August 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.162
on	26 October 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.207
on	14 November 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.396
John Devereux, P.P.		
from	1 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.137
for life from	13 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.141
on	16 September 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.546

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

on	1 May 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.55</i>
died	22 February 1392/3	<i>G.E.C. IV, p.296</i>
Hugh Lutrell, kn.		
from	20 June 1394	
confirmed	28 October 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.154</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, John Bussy, Henry Grene, Walter Bagot		
from	12 July 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.588</i>
John Norbury, esquire		
for life from	31 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.595</i>
Gatekeepers		
Geoffrey Yonge		
from	27 October 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.300</i>
and from	7 June 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.400</i>
Porter and Keeper of the Park		
John Germeyn		
for life from	28 December 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.131</i>
Clerk of the Works		
John Edward		
from	18 December 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.46</i>
William Dionys, clerk		
on	1 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.58</i>
Controllers & Surveyors		
Thomas, Prior of Leeds		
from	18 December 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.46</i>
LEYBOURNE		
History		
built	1260	King, p.232
abandoned	1397	King, p.232
Tenant in Chief		
William de Leybourne		
on	30 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.410</i>
Owners		
Thomas de Leybourne		
to	17 March 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.26</i>
to	30 May 1308	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.410 (R.I.P.)</i>
Alice, widow of Thomas de Leybourne		
from	17 March 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.26</i>
from	30 May 1308	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.410</i>
Crown		
on	21 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.423</i>
Simon de Burley, king's knight		
from	28 January 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.367 (Tail male)</i>
from	2 November 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.37</i>
on	12 December 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.96</i>
MAIDSTONE		
History		
in use	temp. Leyland	King, p.237
Owners		
Walter de Maidstone		
license to crenellate	16 July 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.271 (Maydenstan)</i>
MEREWORTH		
History		
licenced	22 October 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.365</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

in use to	1720	King, p.237
Owners		
John de Mereworth licence to crenellate	22 October 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.365
QUEENBOROUGH		
History		
built	1361	King, p.232
Constables		
John de Foxle		
for life from	1 October 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.186
on	24 November 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.386
temp	1376	E.101/531/28
on	25 May 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.315
on	1 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.2
Thomas atte Lee		
for life from	28 October 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.467 (Custody)
on	4 November 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.485
on	17 January 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.517
Robert de Vere, earl of Oxford		
for life from	13 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.542
Degary Seys		
on	27 December 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.381
temp	1387-1389	E.101/41/6
on	13 January 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.392
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	1 May 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.25
Arnald Savage		
for life from	4 January 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.206
temp	1393-1394	E.101/683/13
on	8 February 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.216
on	6 May 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.286
to	5 June 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.715
to	15 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.153
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	5 June 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.715
from	15 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.153
on	15 June 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.89
on	15 June 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.578
Hugh de Waterton, kn.		
for life from	18 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.15
to	14 October 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.15
Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury		
for life from	10 March 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.59
to	21 March 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.10
Gilbert Umfraville		
for life from	21 March 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.10
on	16 November 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.133
Sub-constables		
John de Welton		
temp	1376	E.101/531/28
Clerk of the Works		
Bernard Cok		
from	8 January 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.43
Comptroller of the Works		
John Barler		
on	8 January 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.43

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Surveyors of the Works

John Barry, Fulk Payforer, Thomas Harcherigge, William Symme
on 8 January 1368 *C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.43*

Organiser of the Works

Richard de Thwayt, mason
from 21 June 1361 *C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.38*

ROCHESTER

History

built 1087-9 King, p.232
keep built 1126 King, p.232
siege 1218, 1264 King, p.233
modified 1367-70, 1378-83 King, p.233

Owners

Crown
on 6 April 1308 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.29*

Constables

Roger de Leybourne
not by 28 March 1268 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.211*

Simon de Kraye

on 20 January 1272 *I.Misc I, no.405*
ordered to repair gate 17 June 1273 *C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.16*
to 17 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31*

William de Valoynes

from 17 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31*

Ralph de Sandwich

to 4 June 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.376*

John de Cobham

from 4 June 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.376*

for life 21 April 1281 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.430*

on 15 April 1282 *C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.152*

William Scarlet

on 14 June 1297 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.36*

John de Cobham

to 28 March 1300 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.426*

R. Bishop of London

from 28 March 1300 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.426*

Henry de Cobham

for life from 14 January 1303 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.486*

on 16 November 1306 *C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.422*

on 6 November 1307 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.5*

on 22 November 1307 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.9*

on 13 May 1309 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.112*

on 6 October 1310 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.283*

on 28 January 1312 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.394*

on 26 July 1313 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.7*

on 23 April 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.49*

on 26 July 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.107*

on 17 October 1315 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.253*

on 20 March 1318 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.532*

on 1 December 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.246*

on 21 November 1319 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.168*

on 2 April 1324 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.90*

on 26 May 1324 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.106*

on 1 February 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.66*

on 11 March 1327 *C.M.R., no.590*

on 30 May 1330 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.180*

on 6 May 1331 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.254*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Henry de Cobham & John his son, P.P. from	24 September 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.416</i>
John de Cobham, P.P. on	12 March 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.252</i>
on	7 September 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.384</i>
William de Clinton, earl of Huntingdon for life from	15 March 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.22</i>
Geoffrey de Say IV, for life from	1 September 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.401</i>
on	17 April 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.123</i>
on	6 June 1356	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.268</i>
to	1 July 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.97 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Grey of Codnor, P.P. from	1 July 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.97</i>
on	20 August 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.590</i>
to	14 April 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.394</i>
Simon de Burgh from	14 April 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.394 (King's esq.)</i>
on	22 September 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.200</i>
on	22 September 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.240</i>
on	28 October 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.51</i>
on	15 December 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.395</i>
on	27 June 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.5</i>
on	19 August 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.109</i>
to	25 October 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.395</i>
John de Newenton, kn. for life from	25 October 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.395</i>
on	12 September 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.482</i>
on	28 September 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.212</i>
on	15 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.394</i>
on	7 October 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.194</i>
William Arundel on	22 April 1394	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.344</i>
on	6 April 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.559</i>
on	28 July 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.609</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire, John Bussy, Henry Grene from	7 July 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.588</i>
Richard de Arundel, kn. for life from	4 September 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, pp. 357 & 389</i>
from	23 August 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.425</i>
on	12 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.77</i>
Deputies		
Roger de Say temp	Geoffrey de Say (1353-60)	<i>I.Misc III, no.743</i>
Nicholas Heryng temp	John de Grey (1360-9)	<i>I.Misc III, no.743</i>
William Godefray temp	John de Grey (1360-9)	<i>I.Misc III, no.743</i>
Thomas White lately	29 January 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.372 (Supplying place)</i>
Chaplains		
Martin de Roffa + others, 100s stipend each on	January 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.75</i>
Martin on	October 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.437</i>
Geoffrey Norman on	7 August 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1634</i>
from	27 June 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.17</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Chief master of the Works

John Prior of Rochester

from 11 January 1368

C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.43

Controllers & Surveyers of the Works

William de Bassing & Gilber Goldewyn

on 11 January 1368

C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.43

Farmers

Henry de Cobham

on 22 March 1331

C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.86

SALTWOOD

History

built

1160

King, p.233

modified

early C13

King, p.233

barbican

c.1383

King, p.233

out of repair

1398-9

King, p.233

Owners

Archbishop of Canterbury

on 25 July 1271

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1576

on 6 September 1343

C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.169

Church

on 8 March 1383

C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.233

Archbishop of Canterbury

on October 1397

J.Misc VI, no.321

on 19 September 1407

C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.291

Constables

Wages 14d/day

on 25 July 1271

C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1576

Constables for the Church

John Charney alias Cherney, esquire

for life from annunciation 1382

C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.233

inspected & confirmed 8 March 1383

C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.233

Roger Honyton

not by 19 September 1407

C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.291

SANDWICH

Owners

Queen Isabella

from 1 February 1327

C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.66

Constables

Peter Barde

to 13 March 1315

C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.236

Nicholas le Archer

from 13 April 1314

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.106

from 13 March 1315

C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.236

Queen Isabella

for life from 1 February 1327

C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.66

Peter Barde

from 20 March 1332

C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.305

Thomas More

to 2 March 1397

C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.87 (Keeper)

Thomas Dongeselee alias MEWE

from 2 March 1397

C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.97 (Keeper)

John Whitney

in 1403-1404

E.101/43/27

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Verger

John Whitney

from 6 July 1401
confirmed 12 June 1413

C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.25
C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.25

Keeper of the Gaol

John Fige of Almain

on 8 May 1358

C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.48

SCOTNEY

History

built late 14th century

King, p.234

SHOREHAM (LULLINGSTONE)

Owners

John Poyntz, kn.

to 28 February 1371

C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.286

Nicholas Bonde, leased from above

from 28 February 1371

C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.286

Alan Seint Joust

on 16 July 1403

I.P.M. XVIII, no.768

Philip Seynclere, Kn.

to 1408

I.P.M. XIX, no.461 (R.I.P.)

TONBRIDGE

History

mentioned 1088

King, p.235

keep-gatehouse temp. Edward I

King, p.235

siege 1215,1264

King, p.235

Tenant in Chief

Archbishop of Canterbury

on 14 December 1295

I.P.M. III, no.371

on 1 May 1307

I.P.M. IV, no.435

on 10 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.538

on 14 August 1315

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.341

on 11 November 1347

I.P.M. IX, no.56

on August 1372

I.P.M. XIII, no.210

on 16 October 1386

I.P.M. XVI, no.439

on 4 July 1392

I.P.M. XVII, no.209

on 6 April 1395

I.P.M. XVII, no.1273

Owners

Owned by Gilbert de Clare

to 14 December 1295

I.P.M. III, no.371 (R.I.P.)

Joan, Widow of Gilbert Clare

on 16 May 1296

C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.484

Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester & Joan his wife

livery 16 November 1301

C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.473

Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare

to 1 May 1307

I.P.M. IV, no.435 (R.I.P.)

Gilbert de Clare, son of above

from 1 May 1307

I.P.M. IV, no.435

to 10 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.538 (R.I.P.)

Taken into Royal hands

on 23 May 1315

C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.248

Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester

forfeited by 22 May 1321

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.587

restored 6 February 1329

C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.434

to 11 November 1347

I.P.M. IX, no.56 (R.I.P.)

Margaret, daughter of above & Ralph baron Stafford, her Husband

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

from	11 November 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.56
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
on	18 October 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.327
Ralph, earl Stafford		
to	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.210 (R.I.P.)
Hugh, son of above		
from	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.210
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
on	14 November 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.25
Hugh, earl of Stafford		
to	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.439 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Stafford		
from	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.439
to	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Anne, widow of above (1/3)		
from	8 February 1393	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396</i> , p.38
William, brother of Thomas earl of Stafford		
to	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , 1273 (R.I.P.)
Edmund, earl of Stafford, brother of above		
from	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1273
on	8 March 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.92
to	21 July 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.823 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey, son of above		
from	21 July 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.823
on	18 May 1408	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.461
Constable		
John de Luke		
from	14 August 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.341
to	1 November 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.364
Thomas de Cottingham		
from	1 November 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.364
from	30 May 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.468
Sheriff of Kent		
to	13 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.51
Robert de Steyngrave		
from	13 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.51
	Poss. not taken up	
Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P. , delivered by Sheriff of Kent [Later held illegally]		
from	17 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.57
to	26 September 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.71
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
from	26 September 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.71
Nicholas de la Beche, kn. & Rich. de Grofhirst, as Badlesemere had refused to hand it to Woodstock		
from	3 November 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.31
to	5 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.76
Alex. de Mowbray		
from	5 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.76
to	3 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.137
Henry Cobham		
from	3 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.137
on	4 August 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.585
on	16 February 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.628
on	24 July 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.9
and from	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.273
temp	1325-1326	E.101/25/1
to	8 June 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.275
John de Pabtenham		
from	8 June 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.275
on	28 June 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.486
on	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.74

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 26 - KENT

Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P.
from 16 January 1329 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.357*
to 6 February 1329 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.434*
John de Montague
from 22 March 1399 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.296*

TONGE

History
mentioned temp. John King, p.235
mentioned 1448 King, p.235

Owners

Giles de Badlesmere, P.P.
to 7 June 1338 *I.P.M. VIII, no.185*
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster
to 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV, no.550 (R.I.P.)*
Roger de Mortimer, son of above
from 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV, no.550*

WESTHANGER

History
licence to crenellate. 18 August 1343 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.106*

Owners

John de Kiriell
license to crenellate 18 August 1343 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.106*
Lettice, widow of John de Kiriell, kn.
on 11 February 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.133*
on 22 September 1383 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.319*

Notes

Commision of O&T into an attack here
11 February 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.133*

Lancashire

Unknown Licenses		
HOLLAND for Robert de Holland	24 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.57</i>
NEWTON IN MAKERFELD for Robert de Langeton	18 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.304</i>
BORWICK HALL		
History		
built	C14	King, p.244
BROUGHTON IN FURNESS		
History		
built	C14	King, p.244
Owners		
Nicholas de Broughton		
by	1299	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.402-4</i>
Christiana, wife of above		
alive	1340	<i>ibid.</i>
dead by	1346	<i>ibid.</i>
Christopher de Broughton		
inherited by	1346	<i>ibid.</i>
Christopher II de Broughton		
inherited by	1378	<i>ibid.</i>
alive	1404-5	<i>ibid.</i>
CLITHEROE		
History		
mentioned	1186-7	King, p.245
built	just before 1186	King, p.245
Tenant in Chief		
Thomas of Lancaster		
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V, no.279</i>
Owners		
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
on	25 August 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.343</i>
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V, no.279 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas of Lancaster & Alice de Lacy, his wife, da. of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V, no.279</i>
confiscated on	13 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.105</i>
Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.57</i>
from	15 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.195</i>
on	2 December 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.185</i>
from	1 March 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.529</i>
on	30 March 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.210</i>
on	13 March 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.447</i>
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
to	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.107 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry duke of Lancaster		
from	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.107</i>
livery	15 November 1348	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.576</i>
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
Earls of Lancaster		
to	1399	
Crown		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 27 - LANCASHIRE

from	1399	
Constables		
While confiscated 1322-		
John Travers		
to	15 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.222</i>
William de Tatham		
from	15 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.222</i>
on	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.272</i>
on	18 November 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.146</i>
from	3 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.201</i>
on	5 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.76</i>
on	8 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.233</i>
on	26 April 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.104</i>
Serjeant bailiff		
Henry le Barber		
from	28 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.32</i>

DALTON IN FURNESS

History		
built	C14	King, p.245
Owners		
Furness Abbey		
temp	from building	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, pp.308-9</i>

GLEASTON

History		
built	mid C14	
Owners		
Harrington family		
temp	entire period	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.321</i>
<i>John de Harrington, P.P</i>		
died	2 July 1347	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.314</i>
<i>John de Harrington, P.P, grandson of above</i>		
from	2 July 1347	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.314</i>
died	28 May 1363	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.316</i>
<i>Robert de Harrington, P.P., son of above</i>		
from	28 May 1363	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.316</i>
died	21 May 1406	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.316</i>
<i>John de Harrington, P.P., son of above</i>		
from	21 May 1406	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.316</i>
died	11 February 1418	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.317</i>
<i>William de Harrington, P.P., son of above</i>		
from	11 February 1418	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.317</i>
died	March 1458	<i>G.E.C. VI, p.318</i>

HORNBY

History		
mentioned	1205	King, p.246
rebuilt?	early C16	King, p.246
siege	1643	King, p.246
Tenant in Chief		
Thomas of Lancaster		
on	20 February 1319	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.175</i>
Henry of Lancaster		
on	1 December 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.682</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 27 - LANCASHIRE

Owners

Margaret de Neville to John de Neville	20 February 1319	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.175 (R.I.P.)</i>
from extent to	20 February 1319 20 February 1335 1 December 1335	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.175</i> <i>I.P.M. VII, no.710</i> <i>I.P.M. VII, no.682 (R.I.P.)</i>
Robert de Neville, grandson of above from to	1 December 1335 6 July 1351	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.682</i> <i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.372</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster for life from to	6 July 1351 23 March 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.372</i> <i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
Robert de Neville, as two above from	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118</i>
Michael de la Pole to hold for 3 years unless Neville clears his debts to	20 May 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.390</i>
Robert de Neville, as four above to	23 October 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.427</i>
Sir Robert de Swylyngton, kn. from	23 October 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.427</i>

LANCASTER

History

siege	1194	King, p.246
modified	1209	King, p.246
modified	1402-22	King, p.246
siege	1643, 1648	King, p.246

Owned

Edmund, earl of Lancaster, the king's brother from on on not by confiscated on	18 August 1268 12 May 1277 6 February 1292 3 July 1297 13 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.208</i> <i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.477</i> <i>I.P.M. III, no.423 (R.I.P.)</i> <i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.105</i>
Thomas, earl of Lancaster writ on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster heir on on	5 February 1327 23 April 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i> <i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.78</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>

Constables

Henry, earl of Lancaster from	7 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.424</i>
William Rygmayden on	1 September 1401	PL.1/3/60

LIVERPOOL

History

built	early C13	King, p.248
mentioned	1235	King, p.248
modified	1431-3	King, p.248

Owners

Lancastrian from	1280-1399	<i>V.C.H. vol. 4, p.5</i>
Thomas, earl of Lancaster forfeited	13 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.105</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 27 - LANCASHIRE

writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
on	6 July 1351	Somerville, p.361
on	16 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.575</i>
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
on	16 March 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.225</i>
on	10 December 1374	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.347</i>
Crown		
from	1399	<i>V.C.H, vol. 4, p.11</i>
Private Constables		
John Baret		
for life from	6 July 1351	Somerville, p.361
on	20 September 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.212</i>
William de Bradshagh		
for life from	16 March 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.225</i>
Thomas de Heselden		
from	8 April 1374	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.724</i>
John Botiller, kn.		
for life from	10 December 1374	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.347</i>

MELLING WITH WRAYTON

History		
a manor	20 May 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.390</i>
Owners		
Ralph de Neville, kn		
to	6 July 1351	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.372</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
for life from	6 July 1351	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.372</i>

PIEL

History		
licenced	26 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.169</i>
temp. dismantled	1403	King, p.247
abandoned	Dissolution	King, p.247

Owners

Furness Abbey		
licence to crenellate	26 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.169</i>
temp	entire period	

RADCLIFFE

History		
licensed	15 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.255</i>

Owners

James de Radcliffe, esq.		
license to cren.	15 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.255</i>

THURLAND

History		
licenced	14 October 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.164</i>
siege	1643	King, p.247

Owners

Tunstall family		
temp	entire period	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.232</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 27 - LANCASHIRE

Sir Thomas Tunstall, kn.
licence to crenellate 14 October 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.164*

WARRINGTON

History
mentioned 1228 King, p.249
built over 1908 King, p.249

Owners
Boteler family
temp period *V.C.H. vol. 3, p.319*

WEST DERBY

History
modified 1197 King, p.247
modified 1218-25 King, p.247
abandoned by 1297 King, p.247
'old site'
destroyed 3 July 1297 *I.P.M. III, no.423*
1817 King, p.247

Owners
Edmund, earl of Lancaster
not by 3 July 1297 *I.P.M. III, no.423 (R.I.P.)*

Leicestershire

Unknown Licenses

BAGGEWORTH for Robert de Holland, P.P.

15 July 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.189

BELVOIR

History

built	1088	King, p.256
siege	1216	King, p.256
licensed	1267	King, p.256
siege	1461	King, p.256

Owners

Isabel de Ros

to 23 June 1301 *I.P.M. IV, no.25 (R.I.P.)*

William de Ros of Helmsley, son of above, P.P.

from 23 June 1301 *I.P.M. IV, no.25**died* May-August 1316 *G.E.C. XI, p.96*

William de Ros of Helmsley, son of above, P.P.

inherited May-August 1316 *G.E.C. XI, p.96*to 16 February 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.474 (R.I.P.)*

William de Ros, son of above, P.P.

from 16 February 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.474*to 29 September 1352 *I.P.M. X, no.45 (R.I.P.)*

Thomas de Ros of Helmsley, Kn., brother of above

from 29 September 1352 *I.P.M. X, no.45*on 3 December 1364 *I.Misc III, no.572*to 21 May 1383 *I.P.M. XVI, no.50 (R.I.P.)*

John de Ros of Helmsley, Kn., son of above, P.P.

from 21 May 1383 *I.P.M. XVI, no.50*on 5 May 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.434*to 6 August 1394 *I.P.M. XVII, no.413 (R.I.P.)*

William de Ros of Helmsley, Kn., brother of above, P.P.

from 6 August 1394 *I.P.M. XVII, no.413*on 7 November 1408 *C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.25**died* 1 September 1414 *G.E.C. XI, p.102**John de Ros of Helmsley, son of above**inherited* 1 September 1414 *G.E.C. XI, p.103**died* 22 March 1420/1 *G.E.C. XI, p.103**Thomas de Ros of Helmsley, brother of above, P.P.**inherited* 26 September 1406 *G.E.C. XI, p.104**died* 18 August 1430 *G.E.C. XI, p.104*

Private Constables

Richard Shropshire

confirmed 5 May 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1388, p.434 (For life)*

Wardships

Minority of William son of William de Ros (1343-1349)

Ralph de Neville

from 15 May 1343 *C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.330*

Minority of Thomas, brother of William de Ros (1353-1359)

Simon de Thorneleye

from 20 January 1353 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.352*

Robert Sauvage

from 3 July 1354 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.399*

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March

from 15 July 1355 *C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.271*to 8 November 1356 *C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.475*

Minority of William de Ros

Thomas de Ros, brother and heir
from 8 June 1356 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.6*

Minority of John de Ros (1414-1419)

Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset, duke of Exeter
from 22 September 1414 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.235*
on 6 February 1416 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.230*
to 8 July 1419 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.263*

Minority of Thomas de Ros (1421-1427)

William Heton
from 17 May 1421 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.341 (As steward)*

CASTLE DONNINGTON

History

built early C12 King, p.253
mentioned 1213 King, p.253
siege 1216 King, p.253
mentioned 1266,1311 King, p.253

Owners

Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln
to 6 February 1311 *I.P.M. V, no.279 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas, earl of Lancaster and Alice de Lacy, his wife, da. of above
from 6 February 1311 *I.P.M. V, no.279*
forfeited by 12 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.106*
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.
from 16 July 1322 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.449*
from 16 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.262*
on 16 March 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.262*
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln
before 11 February 1325 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.102*
Hugh Le Despenser, earl of Gloucester
from 11 February 1325 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.102 (In fee)*
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent
from 27 February 1327 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.4*
forfeited by 25 April 1330 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.176*
dead by 20 December 1330 *I.P.M. VII, no.300 (R.I.P.)*
Geoffrey de Mortimer
from 25 April 1330 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.176*
Edmund, earl of Kent, son of Edmund of Woodstock
underage 21 May 1331 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.252*
John, earl of Kent, son of above
to 27 December 1352 *I.P.M. X, no.46 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent, brother in law of above
to 26 December 1360 *I.P.M. X, no.657 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas de Holland, son of above
from 26 December 1360 *I.P.M. X, no.657*
Joan, princess of Wales
to 8 July 1385 *I.P.M. XVI, no.325*
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent
from 8 July 1385 *I.P.M. XVI, no.325*
to 25 April 1397 *I.P.M. XVII, no.812 (R.I.P.)*
forfeited *I.Misc VII, no.32*
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent, duke of Surrey
from 25 April 1397 *I.P.M. XVII, no.812*
on 17 February 1398 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.284*
to 7 January 1400 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.974 (R.I.P.)*
forfeited 20 February 1400 *C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.59*
Edmund de Holland, earl of Kent, brother of above
from 7 January 1400 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.974*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 28 - LEICESTERSHIRE

Crown from	20 November 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.426</i>
Private Constables Roger de Pickering in	August 1315	<i>J.R.Maddicott, Thomas of Lancaster, Oxford, 1970, p.339</i>
Constables Nicholas de Grey to	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.106</i>
Ralph Basset of Drayton from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.106</i>
Roger Beler on	7 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.475</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent on	2 December 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.622</i>
Hugh Shirley on	11 January 1400	<i>IMisc VII, no.44</i>
Steward Thomas Barse, esq. on	11 January 1400	<i>IMisc VII, no.44</i>
Wardships minority of Edmund, earl of Kent, 1330-1331 Margaret, countess of Kent, mother of above from	21 May 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.252</i>
LEICESTER		
History built	pre 1100	King, p.254
destroyed	1101	King, p.254
siege	1173	King, p.254
modified	1422-3	King, p.254
Owners Simon de Montfort in	13 November 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.486</i>
Edmund, earl of Lancaster, Brother of Edward I on	5 May 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281 ½, p.202</i>
on	13 November 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281 ½, p.486</i>
dead by	1297	
Thomas, earl of Lancaster writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster restored	29 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.268</i>
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
on	5 December 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.196</i>
died	1345	
Henry of Grosmont, duke of Lancaster to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368 p.165</i>
Maud, his daughter, wife of duke of Bavaria (R.I.P.) from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165</i>
to	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.299 (R.I.P.)</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster from	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.299</i>
Constables while in Royal hands Robert Beler to	4 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.220</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 28 - LEICESTERSHIRE

Roger de Belgrave		
from	4 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.220</i>
Restored to Henry de Lancaster		
on	29 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.268</i>
Thomas Walshe		
on	10 April 1394	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.212</i>
Edward, future duke of York		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.297</i>

WHITWICK

History		
mentioned	1149-53, 1204-5	King, p.255
licenced	12 March 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1318-1323, p.571</i>
Owners		
Henry de Beaumont		
licence to crenellate	12 March 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1318-1323, p.571</i>

Lincolnshire

Unknown Licenses

ERESBY for John Beke, P.P.	6 August 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.158
FRISKENEYE for Ranulph de Friskeneye	30 January 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.103
LA BRUERE MANOR for The Knight's Templers	10 September 1306	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.462
LEE for John de Brehous	22 October 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.17
NETTLEHAM for Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln	16 November 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.330
ST. MARY'S LINCOLN for bishop of Lincoln	6 December 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.257
STOW ST. MARY for Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln	16 November 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.330

BOLINGBROKE

History

built	early C13	King, p.260
mentioned	1232	King, p.260
modified	1451	King, p.260

Owners

Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Lancaster, & Alice de Lacy, his wife, daughter of. of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279
from	27 May 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.350
forfeited by	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
Alice de Lacy		
for life from	12 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.179
Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy his wife		
on	14 March 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.270
from	22 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.199
from	16 February 1331	
to	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681
on	9 October 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.444
on	23 February 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.18
on	4 May 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.450
to	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.107 (R.I.P.)
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
from	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.107
returned to	24 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.97
on	16 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.575
dead by	4 December 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.50
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	1361	DL.27/242
from	18 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.118
from	4 December 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367</i> , p.50

Royal Stewards

Sheriff of Lincoln

from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
------	---------------	---------------------------------

Constables

Philip de Kyme, P.P.

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

to	27 May 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.350
Alan de Cubbeldyk		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.119
Edward, future duke of York		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.308

Private Constables

Geoffrey de Villers for Thomas, earl of Lancaster		
on	9 June 1318	Somerville, p.350

BOURNE

History

built	temp. Henry I	King, p.260
mentioned	temp. John	King, p.260
mentioned	1349	King, p.260

Owners

Thomas Wake of Liddel, P.P.

to	31 May 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.219 (R.I.P.)
----	-------------	------------------------------------

Blanche, Widow of Thomas Wake

from	31 May 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.219
to	3 July 1380	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.445 (R.I.P.)

Joan, princess of Wales

from	3 July 1380	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.445
to	8 July 1385	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.328 (R.I.P.)

Thomas Holland, earl of Kent

from	8 July 1385	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.328
<i>died</i>	1397	

Thomas Holland, earl of Kent, son of above

to	7 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.977 (R.I.P.)
forfeited by	Purification 1 Henry IV	

Edmund Holland, brother of above

from	7 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.977
------	----------------	------------------------------

BYTHAM

History

built	temp. William I	King, p.260
mentioned	1216	King, p.260
demolished?	1221	King, p.260

Tenant in Chief

Enguerrand de Coucy, earl of Bedford & Isabel his wife		
on	27 January 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.218

Owners

Robert de Coleville

to	1350 (R.I.P.)	
----	---------------	--

Robert de Coleville of Bytham, P.P.

on	2 July 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.116
to	27 January 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.218 (R.I.P.)

Cicely, widow of Robert de Coleville

from	27 January 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.218 (Jointly)
on	6 May 1368	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.427

Ralph Basset of Sapcote, Kn.

from	1369	G.E.C. II, p.7
to	July 1378	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.86 (R.I.P.)

Alice, widow of Ralph Bassat

livery	27 September 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.159 (Jointure)
to	12 October 1412	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.1035 (R.I.P.)

Elizabeth, granddaughter of above

from	12 October 1412	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.1035
------	-----------------	-----------------------------

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

Elizabeth, widow Richard lord Grey of Codnor from	10 November 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.473</i>
Chaplain Gerard de Wenge from	13 June 1291	'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. I', <i>Lincoln Record Society, 27 (1931)</i>
Private Constables William de Corby for Sir Robert Coleville on	1 October 1366	'Records of some Sessions of the Peace in Lincolnshire, 1360-75', <i>Lincoln Record Society 30 (1933), pp.167-8</i>

CAISTOR

History built	1143	King, p.264
Owners Joan, Princess of Wales to	8 July 1385	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.328</i>
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent from	8 July 1385	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.328</i>
to	25 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.821 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Holland, son of above, earl of Kent, duke of Surrey from	25 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.821</i>
Edmund de Holland, earl of Kent, brother of above from	1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.260</i>

CAYTHORPE

History mentioned	1385	King, p.264
Owners Elizabeth de Burgo on	25 September 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.532</i>
William Bardolf, kn (of Wermgay) on	23 November 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.337</i>
dead by	18 July 1385	<i>I.Misc IV, no.351</i>
not by	26 October 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.179 (R.I.P.)</i>

FOLKINGHAM

History licensed mentioned	26 April 1312 1340,1372	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.457</i> King, p.261
Owners Gilbert de Gaunt, P.P. temp. <i>died</i>	Henry III 5 January 1273/4	<i>I.Misc III, no.608</i> <i>G.E.C. V, p.625</i>
Gilbert de Gaunt, P.P. <i>inherited</i> <i>died</i>	1273/4 17 March 1297/8	<i>G.E.C. V, p.626</i> <i>G.E.C. V, p.626</i>
Henry de Beaumont l. to cren.	26 April 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.457</i>
Isabel de Vescy to	1332	
Peruzzi of Florence from on to	1332 (Four year lease) 1 November 1334 1336	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.622</i> <i>I.P.M. VII, no.622</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

Henry de Beaumont, earl of Bogham		
heir on	1 November 1334	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.622
to	16 April 1340	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.271 (R.I.P.)
John de Beaumont, son of above, P.P.		
from	16 April 1340	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.271
<i>died</i>	<i>May 1342</i>	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.60
Richard earl of Arundel & Eleanor his wife, mother of below (from Eleanor)		
granted away	12 November 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.31
Henry de Beaumont, son of Eleanor and John above, P.P.		
from	12 November 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.31
<i>died</i>	<i>17 June 1369</i>	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.61
Eleanor, countess of Arundel, mother of above		
to	12 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.239 (R.I.P.)
John de Beaumont, kn, P.P.		
from	12 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.239
to	25 December 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.763 (R.I.P.)
Henry lord of Beaumont, son of above, P.P.		
from	25 December 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.763
<i>died</i>	<i>June 1413</i>	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.61
John de Beaumont, son of above, P.P.		
from	<i>June 1413</i>	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.61
<i>died</i>	<i>10 July 1460</i>	<i>G.E.C. II</i> , p.61

Wardships

Minority of John de Beaumont, 1413-1430

Henry, bishop of Winchester		
from	6 November 1413	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.42

GRIMSTHORPE

History

prob.	C13	King, p.261
-------	-----	-------------

KYME, SOUTH

History

built	C14	King, p.261
-------	-----	-------------

LINCOLN

History

built	1068	King, p.262
modified	C12	King, p.262
modified	C14	King, p.262
siege	1644	King, p.262

Owners

Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Lancaster and Alice de Lacy, his wife, da. of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279
from	5 March 1311	
from	27 May 1311	
on	28 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.340
confiscated on	24 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.98
Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
from	20 September 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.596
Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
on	25 September 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.169
from	22 January 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.199
on	4 August 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.255
to	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681 (R.I.P.)

Alice de Lacy, countess of Lincoln		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.681
on	9 October 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.444
on	23 February 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.18
in	1341	'1341 Royal Inquest in Lincolnshire', ed. B.W. McLane, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> 78 (1987), no.1134
to	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.107 (R.I.P.)
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
from	2 October 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.107
on	24 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.97
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
on	3 March 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.226
on	1383-4	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.87
on	8 March 1390	<i>C.P.R. 137-1392</i> , pp. 220 & 270
on	1392-3	Somerville p.377
Judged to be a Royal Castle		
on	13 November 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.79
Constables		
Thomas de Wyberton		
in	1295	'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. II', <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 28 (1933)
Alan de Cubbeldyk		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.119
William de Paunton		
to	20 September 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.596
Alesia de Lacy		
from	20 September 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.596
Reynold de Donnington		
to	5 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.12
Ebulo & Alesia le Strange		
from	4 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.28
from	16 February 1331	
William Fraunk		
from	5 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.12
John de Boys		
from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.236
William de Hauley the elder		
from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.268
and from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.315
Thomas de Fulnetby		
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.392
and from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.36
and from	10 November 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.37
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.98
Oliver de Barton		
on	28 October 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.261
on	1383-4	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.87
on	1392-3	Somerville p.377
John de Stafford		
on	11 November 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.183
Edward, future duke of York		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.297
John Stafford		
on	20 June 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.73
John Rocheford		
from	13 February 1410	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.172
John Stafford, king's esquire		
on	13 October 1410	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.127

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

on	1416	<i>J.Misc VII, no.578</i>
Thomas Chaworth		
from	16 February 1419	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.267</i>
Private Constables		
John de Beek for Lancaster		
for life from	28 May 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.340</i>
William de Hamsterleye		
on	11 March 1339	'1341 Royal Inquest in Lincolnshire', ed. B.W. McLane, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> 78 (1987), no.342
Hugh de Muskham		
on	31 December 1340	'1341 Royal Inquest in Lincolnshire', ed. B.W. McLane, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> 78 (1987), no.494
Oliver de Barton for John of Gaunt		
from	3 March 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.226</i>
on	28 October 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.261</i>
on	1383-4	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.87</i>
on	1392-3	Somerville p.377
SLEAFORD (LAFFORD)		
History		
built	1123-39	King, p.262
siege	1221	King, p.262
Owners		
Bishop of Lincoln		
on	13 April 1149	'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. I', <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 27 (1931)
to	30 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.91</i>
	Ordered confiscated	
void	1 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.76</i>
on	13 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.427</i>
restored	27 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.85</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.148</i>
on	25 September 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.531</i>
on	14 July 1398	
on	6 September 1404	
Constables during voidances		
Sheriff. of Lincoln		
to	8 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.93</i>
Robert Darcy		
from	8 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.93</i>
on	1 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.76</i>
on	13 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.427</i>
to	27 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.85</i>
Constables for the Church		
John de Cotesmor		
on	30 September 1338	'1341 Royal Inquest in Lincolnshire', ed. B.W. McLane, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> 78 (1987), no.102
Reginald Courtoys		
for life from	14 July 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.462</i>
confirmed by sub-dean	6 September 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.462</i>
inspected & confirmed	18 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.462</i>

SOMERTON

History		
licenced	23 May 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.440
in use	1359-60	King, p.262
Events		
Attacked by Walter de Eboraco of Lincoln & other before	6 July 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.146
Owners		
Anthony Bek, bishop of Durham		
licence to crenellate	23 May 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.440
to	3 March 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.274 (R.I.P.) for life only
George de Dunbarre, Cristiana his wife, and their male heirs		
from	28 June 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.529
Constable/Wardship?		
Henry de Beaumont		
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.402
on	15 February 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.401
on	18 January 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.260
William de Ferrers, P.P. and Robert de Staundon		
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.344
Henry de Beaumont		
to	16 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.112
William Bacoun		
from	16 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.112
to	4 June 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.133
to	30 June 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.143
Thomas de Grey		
from	4 June 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.133
from	30 June 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.143
Henry de Beaumont		
to	3 June 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.210
Henry de Barynton		
from	3 June 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.210
John de Baryngton		
on	17 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.12
Henry de Baryngton		
on	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.78
John de Ros		
on	26 June 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.297
on	13 September 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.5 (Tenant for life)
to	24 June 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.407
John Crabbe		
from	24 June 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.407
on	6 July 1334	E.403/276 m.11
on	3 November 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.270
on	30 March 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.384
on	23 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.562
on	10 October 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.115
on	20 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.372
Simon de Spense		
not by	28 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.73
John Crabbe		
from	28 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.73
William de Brantyngham, king's yeoman		
from	7 December 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.336
on	10 July 1372	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.397
on	9 June 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.553
to	18 November 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.61

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

John Auncel, kn. from	18 November 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.61</i>
on	1 August 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.377</i>
Adam de Ramsey, esq. for life from	23 November 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.560</i>
to	15 February 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.191</i>
Anketil Mallory, kn. from	15 February 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.191</i>
John Buscy for life from	6 December 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.346</i>
Anthony Mallory to	22 February 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.380 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Bussy for life from	22 February 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.380</i>
Thomas de Swynford, kn. for life from	31 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.42</i>
George de Dunbar, earl of the March of Scotland for life from	7 March 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.53</i>
on	22 March 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.467</i>
Ralph Rocheford, kn. for life from	3 July 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.433</i>
on	14 November 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.350</i>
to	15 May 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.327</i>
Thomas duke of Clarence from	15 May 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.327</i>
Deputies		
Nicholas Beek on	9 June 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.553 (Lieutenant)</i>
Porters		
John Golde from	30 September 1410	
on	14 November 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.350</i>
Surveyor of the Works		
Stephen del Shawe from	25 October 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.13</i>
Maker of the Crossbows		
Gerard le Artiller on	10 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.28</i>
STAMFORD		
History		
mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.263
siege	1153	King, p.263
mentioned	temp. John	King, p.263
ruined	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.54</i>
mentioned	1363	King, p.263
Owners		
Queen Eleanor on	10 June 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.380</i>
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey (For life) on	20 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.100</i>
on	18 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.460</i>
to	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.54 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Bohun, earl of Northampton reversion	20 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1337-1339, p.100</i>
from	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.54</i>
livery	26 July 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.313</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 29 - LINCOLNSHIRE

on	15 June 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.14
on	20 May 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.268
on	8 April 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.449
to	16 September 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.639 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, , earl of Hereford and Essex, son of above		
from	16 September 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.639
Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
from	8 May 1363	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.178
to	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.634 (R.I.P.)
Edward, duke of York, son of above		
from	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.634
Constables		
Philip de Stanburn		
possibly	19 July 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.303
TATTERSHALL		
History		
licenced	1231	King, p.263
remodelled	1434-45	King, p.263
siege	1536	King, p.263
Owners		
Robert de Tattershall		
licence to crenellate	1231	
to	August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.4 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Tattershall, son of above, P.P.		
from	August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.4
to	8 September 1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.476 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Tattershall, son of above, P.P.		
from	8 September 1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.476
to	28 July 1303	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.163 (R.I.P.)
to	30 December 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.26 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Tattershall Jr., son of above		
from	28 July 1303	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.163
to	30 January 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.391 (R.I.P.)
to	25 November 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.547 (R.I.P.)
Joan de Driby		
from	30 January 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.391
from	25 November 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.547
to	15 October 1329	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.241 (R.I.P.)
John de Driby, son of above		
from	15 October 1329	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.241
not by	24 June 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.554
John de Kirketon, P.P.		
by	24 June 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.554
away & back	22 February 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.8
on	26 February 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.233
to	20 February 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.150 (R.I.P.)
Ralph Cromwell, P.P.		
from	20 February 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.150 (With Maud, his wife)
from	18 March 1367	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.322 (With Maud)
to	27 August 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1133 (R.I.P.)
Maud, wife of above		
from	27 August 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1133
from	18 November 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.361 (Jointure)
Wardship of Robert de Tattershall (1303-1306)		
Queen Margaret		
to	30 December 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.206
Henry de Percy & John de Neville		

from

30 December 1303

C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.206

London & Middlesex

City Licenses

CHAMBER IN BRADESTREERE for John de Wengrave, citizen of London	22 May 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.118
DWELLING IN CASTLE BAYNARD for John de Molyns	6 May 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.62
FLETSTRETE for Robert Wyville, bishop of Salisbury	30 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.498
HOUSE IN LONDON for John de Pulteneye	6 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.331
HOUSE IN ST. MARY ATTE STRONDE for Walton Langton, bishop of Coventry & Lichfield	19 June 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.367
HOUSE IN WEST CHEPE for Robert de Keleseye	28 may 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.292
HOUSES IN SILVERSTRETE & DISTAFLANE for John de Pelham, k's clerk	2 November 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.398
HOUSE ON CORNHILL for John de Coloygne, king's yeoman	12 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.505
ROSEMONT AT EYE near WESTMINSTER for John de Benstede	11 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.61
TURRET IN LONDON for William Servat	3 October 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.379

THE TOWER OF LONDON

History

built	1066	King, p.270
keep	1078	King, p.270
modified	temp. Richard I	King, p.270
modified	temp. Henry III	King, p.270
modified	temp. Edward I	King, p.270
modified	mid C14	King, p.270
modified	temp. Henry VIII	King, p.270

Constables

Godfrey de Craucumbe		
on	15 February 1235	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2188 (50l/year)
Richard de Tylleburi		
on	21 January 1263	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2303
Alan la Zouche		
on	22 June 1267	
on	3 February 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 123
on	25 February 1268	
on	2 March 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 176, wages 60s/day
Thomas de Ippegrave		
on	29 July 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 373
Sir Stephen de Odeworth or Eddeworth		
on	24 August 1268	<i>Ancient Deeds I</i> , A.1515
on	28 August 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 402
on	30 October 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 477
on	6 November 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 492
on	10 December 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 535
on	2 February 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 583
on	17 February 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 614
not by	21 February 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 614
Edward I as the Lord Edward		
on	28 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 705
Hugh son of Otto		
on	9 March 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 729
on	21 May 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 730

John Waleraund not by	28 April 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1075
Philip Basset on	14 October 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1238
on	8 February 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1398
on	19 July 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1572
dead by	13 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1768
Walter Gray, archbishop of York on	13 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1768
on	28 May 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1938
on	8 November 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2135 & 2145
John de Burgo the Elder for life from	18 December 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.41
Anselm de Gyse to	21 January 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.39
Anthony Bek, future bishop of Durham from	21 January 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.39
on	2 June 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.92
Giles de Audenard on	10 February 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.270
Anthony Bek, future bishop of Durham on	13 November 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.168
Giles de Audenard on	7 February 1277	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.370
Anthony Bek, future bishop of Durham on	6 May 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.203
on	15 June 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.269
on	10 August 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.276
on	29 October 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.281
on	27 April 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.310
Ranulph de Dacre on	20 July 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.70
Anthony Bek, future bishop of Durham to	10 September 1285	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.220
Ralph de Sandwich from	10 September 1285	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.220
in	1285-1287	E.101/4/11
on	10 September 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.192
on	3 December 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.317
to	26 January 1289	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.244
to	26 January 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.311
Ralph de Berners or from	1288	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.311
from	26 January 1289	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.244
from	26 January 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.311
on	24 May 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.11
to	22 July 1289	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.263
to	22 July 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.317
Ralph de Sandwich from	22 July 1289	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.263
temp	1289-1301	E.101/4/25
from	22 July 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.317
on	15 July 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.376
on	28 July 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.96
on	30 July 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.389
on	31 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.51
on	14 August 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.431
on	20 January 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.184
on	13 June 1303	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.38
on	1 November 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.61

to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.18
John de Cromwell, P.P.		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.18
on	4 December 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.88
on	9 July 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.2
on	10 April 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.314
Guy Ferre		
from	2 July 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.63
to	30 August 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.70
Roger de Swynnerton, P.P.		
from	30 August 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.70 (Constable)
on	26 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.75 (Keeper)
Stephen de Segrave		
from	4 February 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.196
to	6 August 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.232
to	6 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.13
Walter Stapledon, bishop of Exeter		
from	6 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.13
from	6 August 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.232
on	17 November 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.244
John de Weston		
from	17 November 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.244
temp	1323-1325	E.101/16/31
on	28 December 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.251
on	12 November 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.48
on	15 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.371
on	12 May 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.267
on	14 October 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.198
John de Gisors		
petition for wages	1327	C.49/6/7
Thomas Wake, P.P.		
from	9 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.424
on	10 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.16
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.46
to	16 April 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.87
Maurice de Berkeley		
from	16 April 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.87
William la Zouche de Mortimer, P.P.		
temp	1328-1329	E.101/18/14
to	31 January 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.118
John de Cromwell, P.P.		
for life from	31 January 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.118
on	30 March 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.88
to	15 October 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.171
Nicholas de la Beche, kn.		
from	15 October 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.171
from	15 October 1335	E.101/19/28
on	15 October 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.214
on	14 January 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.507
on	20 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.15
on	6 May 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.52
on	30 November 1338	E.101/19/28
on	10 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.11
on	22 June 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.1
William Lenglis		
to	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.212
Robert de Dalton		
from	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.212
on	15 March 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.28
on	4 November 1342	E.403/327 m.7

on	26 November 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343</i> , p.196
on	2 July 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.548
on	1 December 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.672
to	12 March 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.54
John Darcy, the father, P.P.		
from	12 March 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.54 (Le Piere)
to	7 June 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.536 (Le Piere, R.I.P.)
John Darcy, the son, P.P.		
from	7 June 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.536 (Le Fitz)
temp	1347-1348	E.101/25/29
on	3 July 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.91
on	5 August 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.355
on	13 April 1350	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.214
on	10 November 1350	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.253
on	24 November 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.30
on	23 December 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.279
on	24 February 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.79
John de Beauchamp of Warwick, P.P.		
on	15 March 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.241
on	15 September 1354	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.76
on	6 June 1354	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.76
on	30 January 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.229
Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P.		
for life from	27 June 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.248
on	3 July 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.135 (Elder)
Robert de Morley, P.P.		
from	8 August 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.275 (keeper)
on	6 March 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.248
on	5 June 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.364 (keeper)
on	1 December 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.432
to	25 January 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.328 (R.I.P.)
John de Beauchamp of Warwick, P.P.		
for life from	25 January 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.328
Richard la Vache		
for life from	26 January 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.531
on	3 March 1361	<i>C.P.R.</i> , p.257 [CHECK VOL]
on	15 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.169
on	8 March 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.448
on	5 July 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.547
on	7 December 1364	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.41
to	18 January 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.321 (R.I.P.)
Alan de Buxhull		
for life from	18 January 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.321
on	1 July 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.345 (Buckeshull)
on	11 October 1370	<i>Issue Roll</i> , p.295
overseas	14 September 1371	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.250
on	13 October 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.20
confirmed	27 January 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.110
on	3 March 1380	'Select Cases in the court of King's Bench under Richard II, Henry IV and Henry V, vol. 7', ed. G.O.Sayles, <i>Selden Society</i> , 88 (1971), p.18
on	20 July 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.6
not by	20 November 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.6 (R.I.P.)
Thomas Morreux		
for life from	8 December 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.64
for life from	26 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.124
on	28 November 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.30
on	18 December 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.44
on	31 March 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.75
on	3 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.76

on	15 January 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.216
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent		
for life from	9 May 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.301
on	7 June 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.244
on	4 July 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.329
on	10 May 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.472
on	16 July 1389	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.2
on	19 October 1389	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.25
on	27 January 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.16
Edward, future duke of York, earl of Rutland		
granted reversion on death of above		
	27 January 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.16
Thomas de Holland, earl of Kent		
on	14 April 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.560
Ralph de Neville of Raby		
from	21 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.194
Edward, future duke of York, earl of Rutland		
for life from	30 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.250
to	31 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.593
Thomas de Rempston, king's kn.		
for life from	31 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.593
on	28 January 1400	'Select Cases in the court of King's Bench under Richard II, Henry IV and Henry V, vol. 7', ed. G.O.Sayles, <i>Selden Society</i> , 88 (1971), p.103
		<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.2
on	9 November 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.432
on	16 May 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.20
on	6 January 1406	
Edward, duke of York		
on	21 October 1409	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.7
on	4 August 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.303
on	24 May 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.191
to	26 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.375 (R.I.P.)
William Bourghchier, kn		
from	26 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.375
on	15 November 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.473
Roger Aston, kn		
from	26 June 1420	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.294
Lieutenants / Sub-constables		
Hugh		
on	28 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.705
Giles de Audenard		
on	20 May 1276	<i>C.C.R. 127201279</i> , p.289 (Subconstable)
on	20 July 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.152
on	29 January 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1282</i> , p.255
on	22 January 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.298
Richard de Waldegrave		
on	8 June 1280	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.22
on	1 May 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.217
Ranulph de Dacre		
on	24 December 1284	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.148 (Constable)
on	27 December 1284	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.147 (Sub-constable)
William de Herlisonn		
temp	c.1335	E.101/19/28
Robert le Brut		
temp	c.1335	E.101/19/28
Walter de Harewell		
temp	c.1338	E.101/19/28
John de Wynewyk		
on	27 November 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.566 (Lieutenant)
on	7 December 1342	E.403/327 m.15

Thomas Rous		
temp	1347-1348	E.101/25/29
on	7 June 1348	E.403/341 m.13
Walter de Birton		
on/to	25 January 1360	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.328 (For Morlee)
Thomas de la Vache		
on	23 November 1365	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1364-1368, p.152
Robert Ruthyn		
dead by	14 September 1371	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-1374, p.250
Walter de Chippenham		
from	14 September 1371	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-1374, p.250
Robert Neuton		
on	20 November 1381	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1381-1385, p.26 (For Buxhull)
William Lye		
on	14 April 1395	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-1396, p.560
Robert Thorle, esq.		
on	9 January 1400	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1399-1402, p.34
Robert German		
on	8 August 1400	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1399-1402, p.171 (Under constable)
Henry Mulsho		
to	4 August 1411	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1408-1413, p.303
Simon Kampe		
from	4 August 1411	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1408-1413, p.303
not by	24 May 1414	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.191
Robert de Morley		
from	8 July 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.68
on	13 July 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.24 (Warden)
John Dabrichevourt, kn.		
from	28 October 1413	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1413-1416, p.103
on	16 November 1413	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1413-1419, p.40 (Warden)
Clerk and Keeper of the privy wardrobe in the Tower		
William de Rothewell, king's clerk		
from	24 March 1359	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.221
on	15 November 1359	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-1361, p.323
Master of the Works		
Master Robert de Beverlaco		
on	14 February 1278	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-1279, p.444
Brother John of the Order of St. Thomas of Acre		
on	14 February 1278	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-1279, p.444
Viewers of the Works		
Philip de Otington		
from	9 July 1267	
on	26 January 1270	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no. 994
on	20 July 1270	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no. 1193
on	6 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no. 1714
on	7 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R.</i> 1267-1272, no. 1748 (8d/day)
Keeper of the Works		
Giles Audenard		
on	14 February 1278	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-1279, p.444
on	26 June 1278	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1272-1281, p.273
John de Ditton		
from	20 February 1320	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1319-1327, p.18
Richard de Kenebrok		
from	13 March 1327	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1327-1337, p.26
Clerk of the Works		
Walter de Weston		
on	18 March 1337	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1337-1339, p.41
Peter de Brugge		

from Thomas de Stapelford	8 October 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.413 (& Surveyor)
from Richard de Normanton	21 September 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.104 (& Surveyor)
from Thomas Chamberleyn	24 April 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.2
from Arnald Brocas	26 April 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.2
from John Bernard, clerk	3 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.6
from John Strange	16 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.48
on John Skipton	7 April 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.11
from William Purveour	18 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.59
from Organiser of the Works John de Alkeshull	18 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.59
from	5 May 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.17
Deputy Clerk of the Works Thomas de Stapelford		
on	18 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.41
Hugh Swayne		
from	3 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.19
Keeper of Accounts William de Hanney		
from	3 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.19
Purveyor of the Works John Pritwell		
from	18 March 1401	
to	23 October 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.143
John Seyntclere		
for life from	23 October 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.143
Keeper of the Lions Peter Fabre of Montpellier		
on	26 July 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.4
on	24 June 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.60
on	3 November 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.124
on	1 October 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.249
Berenger de Aragon		
on	18 June 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.412
on	3 October 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.611
on	7 June 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.67
on	9 August 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.458
not by	16 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.301
Robert le Bowyer of Doncaster from	16 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.301
on	29 March 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.61
not by	5 August 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.255 (R.I.P.)
John Styrop		
from	5 August 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.255
to	6 March 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.226 (R.I.P.)
William de Garderobe from	6 March 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.226
on	12 October 1370	<i>Issue Rolls</i> , p.298
on	5 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.139
on	4 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.313

to John de Evesham	7 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.50 (R.I.P.)</i>
from	7 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.50</i>
for life from	6 October 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.170</i>
Nicholas de Wenlyng		
for life from	28 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.28</i>
to	24 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.468</i>
Nicholas de Wenlyng & John Wolde		
for life from	24 October 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.468</i>
John de Riche		
for life from	5 February 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.157</i>
William Kerby		
from	26 March 1413	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.10</i>
The Lions		
1 Lion		
on	3 November 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.124</i>
1 Leopard		
on	1 October 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.249</i>
on	23 November 1320	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.281</i>
2 Lions, 2 Leopards		
on	18 June 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.412</i>
on	3 October 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.611</i>
1 Lion, 1 Lioness, 1 Leopard and 2 whelps of the Lioness		
on	16 October 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.301</i>
5 Lions, 2 young		
on	12 October 1370	<i>Issue Roll, p.298</i>
Chaplains		
Simon		
on	18 January 1263	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2339</i>
Robert de Hales		
on	8 February 1263	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2373</i>
Simon, Reyner & Richard		
on	28 May 1263	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2374 (50s/year)</i>
Reyner & Richard le Chapeleyn		
on	9 February 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 1414</i>
Bro's Reyner & Richard		
on	6 February 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 1792</i>
Peter Parker		
from	23 January 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.156</i>
Chief Smith		
Master Andrew le Feure		
for life from	9 June 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.72</i>
Carpenter of the Works		
John Dobson of London		
for life from	12 April 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.83</i>
Keeper of the Jewels		
John de Flete		
on	3 November 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.246</i>
on	1 February 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.271</i>
on	4 February 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.338</i>
on	10 May 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.367</i>
Robert de Mildenhale		
on	16 October 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.422</i>
Keeper of the Exchange		
John de Flete		
on	10 February 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.274</i>
on	25 October 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.424</i>

Keeper of the King's Arms in the Tower

John de London		
on	24 February 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.11 (Yeoman of the)
William de Garderobe		
to	7 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.50 (R.I.P.)
John de Evesham		
from	7 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.50
Robert Penford, yeoman		
from	17 April 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.77 (For life)

Keeper of the King's Bed in the Tower

Adam atte Wode		
to	22 August 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.104 (R.I.P.)
William Hert, king's yeoman		
from	22 August 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.104

Keeper of the Bows

Adam Bowyer		
to	20 November 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.35 (R.I.P.)
Robert Bridford		
from	20 November 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.35
Thomas Coton of London		
from	19 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.98

Artiller

John Ablaster		
from	2 April 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.165

Artiller of the King's Crossbows

Master Conrad		
on	10 July 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 788
on	27 November 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 1296
Master Thomas de St. Sepulcro		
on	11 November 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2136

Artiller of the King's Quarrels

Richard de Hereford, smith		
on	6 November 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2130

Yeoman of the King's Armour

William de la Garderobe		
on	6 March 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.226

King's Serjeants at Arms

William Bigod		
on	1 April 1266	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2386
on	16 July 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2393
Robert de Clopton		
on	16 July 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no. 2393

Merioneth

CARNDOCHAN

History
built C13 King, p.275

CASTEL-Y-BERE

History
built 1221? King, p.276
siege 1283 King, p.276
destroyed 1294 King, p.276

Owners

Llywelyn ap Griffin
temp 1267-75
to 25 April 1283 Morris, p.193
English
from 25 April 1283 Morris, p.193; *C.A.C.W.*, XXXI.35

Constables

Roger le Strange, of Ellesmere, P.P.
to 20 March 1284 *C.W.R.*, p.284
Walter de Huntercumbe, P.P., Kn
from 20 March 1284 *C.W.R.*, p.284
from 21 October 1284 *C.W.R.*, p.291
to 5 October 1285 *C.W.R.*, p.302
Hugh de Turbervill
from 5 October 1285 *C.W.R.*, p.302
on 20 June 1290 *C.W.R.*, p.326
dead by 28 November 1292 *C.W.R.*, p.352
Joan de Turbervill & Roger de Verduno
custody to 28 November 1292 *C.W.R.*, p.352
Rob de Staundon
custody from 28 November 1292 *C.W.R.*, p.352
Robert fitz Walter, P.P.
from 28 June 1292 *C.W.R.*, p.352
from 28 June 1293 *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.28
Roger le Strange
on 18 October 1293 *C.W.R.*, p.360 (Prob.)

CYM PRYSOR

History
mentioned 1284 King, p.276

HARLECH (HARDELAGH?)

History
built 1285-90 King, p.276
modified 1323-4 King, p.276
siege 1294-5,1404,1408 King, p.276
siege 1468,1646,1647 King, p.276

Owners

Prince Edward
from 12 May 1343 *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417*, p.14
Joan, widow of Prince Edward
from 13 October 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377*, p.374
on 13 October 1376 *C.C.R. 1374-1377*, p.405

Constables

Hugh de Wlonkeslowe

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 31 - MERIONETH

from	21 October 1284	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.291
to	5 October 1285	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.302
John de Benelare		
from	5 October 1285	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.302
to	3 July 1290	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.326 (R.I.P.)
Mast. James de St. George		
from	3 July 1290	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.326
to	28 December 1293	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.353
Rob. de Staundon		
from	28 December 1293	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.353
Richard Havering		
temp	1294-1295	E.101/5/23
John de Colier		
from	12 February 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.271
Vivian de Staundon		
on	c.1316	E/101/19/26 m.1
on	13 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.266
on	8 March 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.290
to	21 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.54
Roger de Swynnerton, P.P.		
from	21 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.54
on	21 April 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.296
Oylard de Welle, king's yeoman		
from	30 March 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.269
on	24 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.59
from	10 November 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.187
on	25 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.235
Walter de Mauny, P.P.		
from	29 December 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.75
on	28 April 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.75
on	10 June 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.260
to	12 May 1343	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.15
Richard Massey, esquire		
on	8 May 1385	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.549
confirmed	16 May 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.419
Constables for the Black Prince		
Walter de Mauny, kn.		
on	24 June 1355	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.492
on	26 November 1359	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.378
Richard Massey, esquire		
from	8 October 33 principate Edward (1377)	
Constables of Prince Richard		
Richard Massey, esquire		
confirmed	20 February 1 principate Richard	
Master of the Works		
Nicholas de Derneford		
on	12 May 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.103
LLANEGRYN		
History		
mentioned	1274	King, p.277

Monmouthshire

ABERGAVENNY

History		
mentioned	1078-1100	King, p.280
modified	C13	King, p.280
modified	c.1300	King, p.280
in use	1403	King, p.281
dismantled	1645	King, p.281
Owners		
George de Cantilupo		
dead by	28 October 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.12
not by	1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.114
John de Hastings the elder , son of Joan, sister of George, P.P.		
from	1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.114
on	26 February 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.426
to	28 February 1313	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.412 (R.I.P.)
John de Hastings, son of above, P.P.		
from	28 February 1313	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.412
to	27 January 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612 (R.I.P.)
Laurence de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, son of above		
from	27 January 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.n612
under age	2 February 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.244
under age	10 December 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.349
to	28 August 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
John de Hastings, son of above		
from	28 August 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.118
Agnes, widow of Laurence Hastings		
from	28 April 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.17
on	20 February 1352	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.417
on	28 July 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.29
on	20 June 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.573
to	25 July 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.226 (R.I.P.)
John Hastings earl of Pembroke		
from	25 July 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.226
granted away	3 March 1369	
and back	1 May 1372 (Jointure)	
to	16 April 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.148 (R.I.P.)
Anne, countess of Pembroke		
from	16 April 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.148 (Jointure)
on	27 May 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , 135
to	3 April 1384	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.13 (R.I.P.)
John de Hastings, son of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke		
from	3 April 1384	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.13
to	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.889 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Grey of Ruthin, P.P.		
from	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.889
inherits on	27 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.15
away & back	2 December 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.514
Six Men		
to	26 April 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.697
Another Six Men		
from	26 April 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.697
Richard, earl of Arundel (1/3)		
to	21 September 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.986
dead by	5 December 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.181
forfeited by	29 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.227
Philippa, widow of above (1/3)		
from	5 December 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.181

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

William de Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, P.P.

2/3 from	24 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.265
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
on	28 April 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.319
to	8 May 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.846, (R.I.P.)

Joan, widow of above

from	6 July 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.144
on	23 March 1413	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.11

Constables

William de Aune

from	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.230
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Roger Chaundos, P.P.

to	16 March 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.243
----	---------------	---------------------------------

William de Aune

from	16 March 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.243
------	---------------	---------------------------------

Roger de Grey

on	12 April 1333	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1334
----	---------------	----------------------------

on	22 January 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.172
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

Subconstables

William de Brome, kn.

on	12 April 1333	<i>I Misc II</i> , no.1334 (Supplying place)
----	---------------	--

Wardships

Minority of John de Hastings, 1273-1283

Henry de Bray

from	28 October 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.12
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

on	23 November 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.59
----	------------------	--------------------------------

on	24 November 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.126
----	------------------	---------------------------------

and from	12 March 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.305
----------	---------------	---------------------------------

to	26 February 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.426
----	------------------	---------------------------------

to	3 March 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.116
----	--------------	---------------------------------

William de Valence

from	26 February 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.426
------	------------------	---------------------------------

from	3 March 1281	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288</i> , p.116
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Laurence, son & heir of John de Hastings, 1325-1341

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March

from	29 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.546
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Roger de Chaundos,

from	18 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.235
------	------------------	---------------------------------

Roger de Grey, Lord of Deffrencloyt

from	6 May 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.253
------	------------	---------------------------------

on	2 February 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.244
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

on	3 February 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.440
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

Henry, earl of Lancaster

from	1 May 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.401
------	------------	---------------------------------

on	4 December 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.636
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

from	10 December 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.349
------	------------------	---------------------------------

Minority of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1348-1368

Jevan Ap Rees

from	6 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.101
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Minority of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1384-1389

CAERLEON

History

mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.281
-----------	----------------	-------------

siege	1231	King, p.281
-------	------	-------------

in use	1403	King, p.281
--------	------	-------------

Owners

English

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

to Welsh	1173	King, p.281
from	1173	King, p.281
to English	1217	King, p.281
from Gilbert de Clare	1217	King, p.281
to Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371 (R.I.P.)
to Gilbert de Clare	1308 (R.I.P.)	
to Matilda, widow of above	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
from Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo	5 December 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.132
to Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.176
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.449
from Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo and William her son	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.176
from	25 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.578
from	26 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.32
on	21 October 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.476
Lionel, duke of Clarence		
to	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.332 (R.I.P.)
Philippa, daughter of above		
from	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.322
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.558 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.558
under age	8 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.100
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.278
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1207 (R.I.P.)
Eleanor, widow of above		
from	16 March 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.451 (Tower)
Edward Charlton of Powis, husband of Eleanor, above, in dower right		
by	18 October 1401	'Records of some Sessions of the Peace in Lincolnshire, 1360-75', ed. Rosamond Sillem, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> 30 (1933), p.147
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert Clare		
John de Turbervill		
to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester		
from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395		
John Reynald		
from	8 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.100
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp.408 & 514
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Henry Prince of Wales		
from	3 March 1407	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.66

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

Constables while in Royal hands

Bart. de Badelesmere to John Inge	5 December 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.132</i>
from	10 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.142</i>

CALDICOT

History

mentioned	1150?	King, p.281
mentioned	1216	King, p.281
built	early C13	King, p.281
modified	c.1320	King, p.281
modified	c.1377-97	King, p.281

Owners

Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex to	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III, no.552 (R.I.P.)</i>
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, son of above from	7 January 1299	<i>I.P.M. III, no.552</i>
John de Bohun, earl of Hereford & Essex to	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.55 (R.I.P.)</i>
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, brother of above from	26 January 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.55</i>
to	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X, no.485 (R.I.P.)</i>
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, son of above from	15 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. X, no.485</i>
to	17 January 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.167 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas Woodstock, earl of Buckingham, duke of Gloucester & Eleanor his wife livery	22 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.390</i>
on	9 October 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.511</i>
on	3 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.539</i>
to	15 September 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1029 (R.I.P.)</i>
Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester to	3 October 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.134 (R.I.P.)</i>
Joan daughter of Eleanor to	16 August 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.154 (R.I.P.)</i>
Isabel, daughter of Eleanor entered a nunnery	23 April 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.170</i>
Edmund, earl of Stafford, from Anne his wife, sister of above from	23 April 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.170</i>
to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.815 (R.I.P.)</i>
Anne, widow of above livery	21 October 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.226</i>
The Crown from	6 May 1421	<i>Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster, W. Hardy, London, 1845, p.178</i>

Constables

Thomas de Woodstock, earl of Buckingham, duke of Gloucester from	24 May 1377	
confirmed	17 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.66</i>
James Clifford, king's esq. on	8 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.438</i>

Private constables

John Clopton for life from	3 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.545</i>
on	28 June 1401	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.383</i>

Wardships

Minority of Humphrey de Bohun, 1361-1363
Stephen atte Roche, William, abbot of Walden & Thomas de Walmesford

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

on 26 November 1361 *C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.133*
Minority of heir of Hump. de Bohun, 1373-
 Thomas de Woodstock, earl of Buckingham, duke of Gloucester
 from 24 May 1377 *C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.403*

CAS TROGGY (TORROGY)

History
 built by 1305 King, p.282
Owners
 Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk & Marshal
 to 6 December 1306 *I.P.M. IV, no.434 (R.I.P.)*
 Crown, as has no heir
 from 6 December 1306 *I.P.M. IV, no.434*
 Thomas de Brotherton, earl of Norfolk
 from 16 December 1312 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.205*

CHEPSTOW(STRUGOILL)

History
 mentioned temp. Domesday King, p.282
 keep C11 King, p.282
 modified 1190-1200 King, p.282
 modified 1225-45 King, p.282
 modified late C13 King, p.282
 siege 1645,1648 King, p.282
Owners
 Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk & Marshal
 to 6 December 1306 *I.P.M. IV, no.434 (R.I.P.)*
 Crown, as has no heir
 from 6 December 1306 *I.P.M. IV, no.434*
 on 6 April 1308 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.29*
 Thomas of Brotherton, earl of Norfolk
 from 16 December 1312 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.205*
 to 17 August 1323 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.168*
 Hugh le Despenser, lord of Glamorgan, Yng., from above P.P.
 for life from 17 August 1323 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.168*
 confirmed 31 August 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.341*
 Thomas of Brotherton, earl of Norfolk & Mary his wife
 jointured 1 October 1336 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.327*
 restored to them 22 June 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.93*
 Mary, countess Marshal, king's aunt, widow of above
 from 16 December 1338 *C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.582*
 on 31 June 1348 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.159*
 to 9 June 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.397 (R.I.P.)*
 Walter de Mauny, P.P. & Margaret, his wife, daughter of Thomas
 from 1 August 1362 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.218*
 to 8 January 1371 *I.P.M. XIII, no.148 (R.I.P.)*
 Margaret, wife of above
 from 8 January 1371 *I.P.M. XIII, no.148*
 livery 4 April 1372 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.375*
 on 5 June 1375 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.135*
 John de Hastings earl of Pembroke, jointly with Anne, his wife, who survives
 to 16 April 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.148*
 John de Hastings, son of above
 from 16 April 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.148*
 Margaret, duchess of Norfolk
 to 24 March 1399 *I.P.M. XVII, no.260*
 Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, great grandson of above
 from 24 March 1399 *I.P.M. XVII, no.260 (Age 14)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

on	25 July 1404	
on	7 October 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.81</i>
to	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.316 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Mowbray, brother of above		
from	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.316</i>
Constables		
Ellis Puger		
to	21 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.3</i>
John de Cromwell, P.P.		
from	21 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.3</i>
on	28 October 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.7</i>
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
Hugh le Despenser		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
on	10 May 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.34</i>
on	10 May 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.68</i>
to	17 July 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.67</i>
to	18 July 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.272</i>
Robert de Darcy		
from	17 July 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.67</i>
from	18 July 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.272</i>
on	21 August 1310	<i>C.Ch.W. 1267-1272, p.322</i>
on	1 September 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.279</i>
on	10 October 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.288</i>
John de Pateshull		
on	7 March 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.331 (Keeper)</i>
Robert Darcy		
from	10 April 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.332</i>
to	16 December 1312	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.205</i>
on	12 January 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.547</i>
on	17 May 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.599</i>
John Greyndor, Kn		
from	11 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.25</i>
Robert Giffard		
on	24 August 1405	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1408, p.460</i>
Deputy constables		
John de Tany		
on	10 May 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.68</i>
John de Pateshull		
on	10 October 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.288</i>
on	12 January 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.547</i>
on	17 May 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.599</i>
Porters		
Robert Atkyns		
for life from	27 July 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.35</i>
DINHAM		
History		
built	C13	King, p.283
GROSMONT		
History		
mentioned	1163	King, p.283
modified	c.1210	King, p.283
modified	1220-40	King, p.283
modified	early C14	King, p.283

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

Owned

Pain fitz John

before d.1137 *H.K.W.*, p.657

Crown

from 1137 *H.K.W.*, p.657

to 1201 *H.K.W.*, p.657

Hugh de Burgh

from 1201 *H.K.W.*, p.657

to 1239 *H.K.W.*, p.657

Crown

from 1239 *H.K.W.*, p.657

to 1254 *H.K.W.*, p.657

Edmund, earl of Lancaster

on 12 May 1277 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.208

on 6 February 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.477

to 28 April 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.487

from 28 August 1292 *C.Ch.R. 1257-1300*, p.423

Henry, earl of Lancaster

confiscated 10 October 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.418

to 1333 DL.27/192

Henry of Grosmont, duke of Lancaster

from 1333 DL.27/192

on 28 April 1353 Somerville, p.360

to 23 March 1361 *I.P.M. XI*, no.118 (R.I.P.)

dead by 16 July 1361 *C.F.R. 1356-1368*, p.165

Maud, his daughter, wife of William duke of Bavaria

from 16 July 1361 *C.F.R. 1356-1368*, p.165

to 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI*, no.299 (R.I.P.)

John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster

from 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI*, no.299 (R.I.P.)

on 1384-5 Somerville p.383

on 24 July 1387 *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.1240

William de Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, P.P.

to 8 May 1411 *I.P.M. XIX*, no.846 (R.I.P.)

Joan, widow of William de Beauchamp

for life on 23 March 1413 *C.C.R. 1413-1419*, p.11

Constables

William Hathewy

from 28 April 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.487

Private Constables

Nicholas de Upton

for life from 28 April 1353 Somerville, p.360, *J.G.R. 1372-1376*, no.736

confirmed 8 May 1372 *J.G.R. 1372-1376*, no.736

William atte Hall

on 1384-5 Somerville p.383

Sir William de Lucy

for life from 24 July 1387 *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.1240

LLANGIBBY (TREGROK)

History

built 1307-1314 King, p.284

abandoned by c.1400 King, p.284

Owners

Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare

to 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV*, no.1308 (R.I.P.)

Gilbert de Clare

to 10 July 1314 *I.P.M. V*, 538 (R.I.P.)

Matilda, widow of above

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

from	5 December 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.132
Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo		
to	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.176
Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife		
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.449
from	10 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.176
Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo and William her son, in fee simple for ever		
from	25 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.578
from	26 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.32
Lionel, duke of Clarence		
to	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.332 (R.I.P.)
Philippa, daughter. of above		
from	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.332
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.558 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.558
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.278
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1207 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1207
Constables		
Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P.		
to	5 December 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.132
John Inge		
from	10 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.142

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.22

Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter

from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, pp.408 & 514

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.50

MACHEN

History

mentioned 1236, 1257, 1314 King, p.285

Owners

Welsh

to 1236 King, p.285

Earl Gilbert Marshall

from 1236 King, p.285

Gilbert de Clare, earl of Gloucester and Hertford

to 10 July 1314 *I.P.M. V*, no.538 (R.I.P.)

MONMOUTH

History

mentioned 1071 King, p.286

modified C12 King, p.286

siege 1233,1265,1644,1645 King, p.286

Owners

John de Monmouth

13 November 1278 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.486

Edmund, earl of Lancaster, the king's brother

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

on	1 March 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1012</i>
on	5 May 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.202</i>
on	13 November 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.486</i>
to	28 April 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.487 (Temp)</i>
Confiscated from Henry, earl of Lancaster		
on	10 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.418</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165</i>
Maud, his daughter		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
on	18 February 1375	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.358</i>
on	25 June 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.718</i>
on	1384-5	Somerville p.384
Constables		
William Hathewy		
from	28 April 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.487</i>
Private Constables		
Sir Thomas de Hungerford		
for life from	18 February 1375	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.358</i>
Sir Richard de Burley		
in	1381	A. Goodman, <i>John of Gaunt</i> , Harlow, 1992
on	25 June 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.718</i>
on	1384-5	Somerville p.384
William atte Hall		
on	1384-5	Somerville p.384
Private sub-constables		
John Serjeant		
in	1381	A. Goodman, <i>John of Gaunt</i> , Harlow, 1992
Porter		
Robert de Blakewell, esq		
restored	25 June 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no 718</i>
NEWPORT		
History		
mentioned	1172	King, p.286
siege	1233,1265,1231,1321	King, p.286
modified	late C14	King, p.286
Owners		
Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.435 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.435</i>
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V, no.538 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester		
to	28 December 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.257</i>
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P., and Margaret, his wife, and her heirs		
from	28 December 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.257</i>
from	10 January 1320	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.415</i>
<i>Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester</i>		
died	1347	
Ralph, earl of Stafford, husband of Margaret, daughter of above		
to	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh, earl of Stafford		
from	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210 (R.I.P.)</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

<i>died</i>	1386	
Thomas, earl of Stafford, son of above		
<i>inherited</i>	1386	
to	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.208 (R.I.P.)
William, earl of Stafford, brother of Thomas earl of Stafford		
from	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.208
to	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1277 (R.I.P.)
Edmund, earl of Stafford, brother of above		
from	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1278
to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.815 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey, earl of Stafford, son of above		
heir	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.815
Anne, countess of Stafford, owned 1/3		
from	16 November 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.212
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert Clare		
John de Turbervill		
to	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester		
from	24 June 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.534
Minority of Clare sisters		
John de Sapy		
from	30 January 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.103
to	14 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.120
John Walewayn, king's clerk		
from	14 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.120
Minority of Thomas, earl of Stafford (1386-1389)		
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick & William Beauchamp & John lord Neville		
from	25 February 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.173
Minority of William, Brother of Thomas earl of Stafford (1392-1395)		
Roger le Strange, kn.		
from	18 July 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.119
Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester		
from	24 July 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.54 (All lands)
Minority of Edmund, earl of Stafford (1395-1399)		
Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester		
to	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
Edward, earl of Rutland, future earl of York		
from	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
Minority of Humphrey de Stafford (1402-1423)		
Anne, countess of Stafford, his mother		
wardship of 2/3 from	20 July 1421	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422</i> , p.389

PENHOW

History

built	middle or late C13	King, p.286
modified	C15	King, p.286

PENROS

History

mentioned	1248	King, p.287
mentioned	1273	King, p.287

Tenant in Chief

George de Cantilup		
to	3 November 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.13 (R.I.P.)

Constable

Henry de Bray		
from	3 November 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.13

SKENFRITH**History**

mentioned	1163	King, p.288
siege	1215	King, p.288
modified	early C13 (1219-32)	King, p.288
in repair	1448-9	King, p.288

Owned

Edmund, earl of Lancaster, the king's brother		
on	12 May 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.208
on	6 February 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.477
to	28 April 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.487
from	28 August 1292	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.423
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
confiscated	10 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.418
to	1333	DL.27/192
Henry of Grosmont, duke of Lancaster		
from	1333	DL.27/192
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1369</i> , p.165
Maud, late the wife of William, duke of Bavaria, daughter of above		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1369</i> , p.165
to	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.299 (R.I.P.)
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	10 April 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.299
on	19 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.531
on	24 July 1387	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.1240

Constables

William Hathewy		
from	28 April 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.487

Private Constables

Raulyn Greindore, elder		
from	19 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no 531 (Guardian)
Sir William de Lucy		
for life from	24 July 1387	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no 1240

TRELLECK (TRILLECH)**History**

mentioned	1231	King, p.288
site of old castle	1307	King, p.288
old castle	1 may 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435

Owners

Joan, widow of Gilbert de Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.278
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1207 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1207

Wardships**Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395**

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
 from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, pp.408 & 514
 Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland
 from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.50

USK

History

mentioned 1138 King, p.288
 modified late C12 King, p.288
 modified c.1200 King, p.288
 modified C14 King, p.288
 in use 1403 King, p.288

Owners

Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare
 to 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV*, no.435 (R.I.P.)
 Gilbert de Clare, son of above
 from 1 May 1307 *I.P.M. IV*, no.435
 to 10 July 1314 *I.P.M. V*, no.538 (R.I.P.)
 Matilda, widow of above
 from 5 December 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.132
 Roger Damory, husband of sister of Gilbert de Clare above
 from 15 November 1317 Davies, p.25
 Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo
 to 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.176
 Hugh le Despenser yng, P.P. & Eleanor his wife
 from 9 July 1322 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326*, p.449
 from 10 July 1322 *C.P.R. 1317-1321*, p.176
 Elizabeth, widow of John de Burgo and William her son
 from 25 July 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323*, p.578
 from 26 February 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.32 (fee simple)
 on 21 October 1333 *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.476
 Lionel, duke of Clarence
 to 17 October 1368 *I.P.M. XII*, no.332 (R.I.P.)
 Philippa, daughter of above
 from 17 October 1368 *I.P.M. XII*, no.332
 Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster
 to 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV*, no.558 (R.I.P.)
 Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above
 from 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV*, no.558
 on 24 July 1397
 on 22 February 1398 *C.C.R. 1396-1399*, p.278
 to 20 July 1398 *I.P.M. XVII*, no.1207 (R.I.P.)
 Eleanor, widow of above
 from 16 March 1399 *C.C.R. 1396-1399*, p.451
 Edward Cherlton of Powis, husband of Eleanor, above, in dower right
 by 18 October 1401 'Records of some Sessions of the Peace in
 Lincolnshire, 1360-75', ed. Rosamond Sillem,
Lincoln Record Society 30 (1933), p.147
 on 8 September 1403 *C.C.R. 1402-1405*, p.111

Wardships

Minority of Gilbert Clare, 1295-1312

Ralph Hathewy
 to 24 June 1307 *C.P.R. 1302-1307*, p.534
 Ralph de Montemer, earl of Gloucester
 from 24 June 1307 *C.P.R. 1302-1307*, p.534

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 32 - MONMOUTHSHIRE

from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.22*
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412
 John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
 from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, pp.408 & 514*
 Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland
 from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.50*
 Henry Prince of Wales
 from 3 March 1407 *C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.66*

Constables while in Royal hands

Bart. de Badelesmere, P.P.
 to 5 December 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.132*
 John Inge
 from 10 July 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.142*

Private Constable

John Lassales
 on 25 December 1325 *Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4881*

WHITECASTLE

History

mentioned 1163 King, p.289
 modified 1184-7 King, p.289
 modified late C12 King, p.289
 modified late C13 King, p.289

Owned

Edmund, earl of Lancaster king's brother
 on 12 May 1277 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.208*
 on 6 February 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.477*
 to 28 April 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.487*
 from 28 August 1292 *C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.423*
 Henry, earl of Lancaster
 on 26 October 1320 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.512*
 Confiscated from Henry, earl of Lancaster
 on 10 October 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.418*
 Henry, duke of Lancaster
 to 23 March 1361 *I.P.M. XI, no.118 (R.I.P.)*
 dead by 16 July 1361 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165*
 Maud, his daughter, wife of William duke of Bavaria
 from 16 July 1361 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165*
 to 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.299 (R.I.P.)*
 John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster
 from 10 April 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.299*
 on 24 July 1384 *J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.1240*

Constables

William Hathewy
 from 28 April 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.487*

Private Constables

Sir William de Lucy
 for life from 4 July 1384 *J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.1240*

Montgomery

CHURCHSTOKE (SNETH, SNEAD or SIMOND'S CASTLE)

History
mentioned 1231-3 King, p.295

Owners

Constables
Philip Middleton
inquiry into terms 16 December 1336 Fryde, no.887

DOLFORWYN

History
built 1273 King, p.295
siege April-March 1277 C.A.C.W., IV.90
siege 1322 King, p.295
into disrepair late C14 King, p.295

Owners

Llewelyn ap Griffin
forbidden to build 23 June 1273 C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.51
in March 1274 Edwards, XI.47
to Feb-May 1277 Morris, p.121

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore
from 7 January 1278 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.106
from 6 January 1279 C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.211
in 1280 Morris, p.147

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore, earl of March
on 24 June 1316 C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.491
not by 25 March 1322 C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.441

Edmund, earl of Arundel
from 25 March 1322 C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.441

Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P., son of Roger, earl of March
from 12 October 1331 C.C.R. 1330-1334, p.345
by 21 October 1331 C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.193

Joan, wife of Roger Mortimer
to 19 October 1356 I.P.M. X, no.307 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March
from 19 October 1356 I.P.M. X, no.307
to 26 February 1360 I.P.M. X, no.640

Philippa, wife of above
on 3 July 1360 C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.46

Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster
heir on 26 February 1360 I.P.M. X, no.640
to 27 December 1381 I.P.M. XV, no.556 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above
from 27 December 1381 I.P.M. XV, no.556
to 20 July 1398 I.P.M. XVII, no.1197 (R.I.P.)

Edmund de Mortimer, son of above
from 20 July 1398 I.P.M. XVII, no.1197

Constables

Griffin son of Wenunwen
soon after 8 April 1277 C.A.C.W., IV.91
to 8 July 1277 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.80

Adam de Montgomery
from 8 July 1277 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.80
to 16 July 1277 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.81

Lewis son of Griffin

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 33 - MONTGOMERY

from	16 July 1277	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.81
to	16 June 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.98
Bevis de Knovill		
from	16 June 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.98
to	7 January 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.106
	When confiscated	
Griffin ap Tuder		
for life from	21 August 1284	<i>C.Ch.W. 1244-1326</i> , p.21
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
William de la Beche		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
temp	1322	E.101/15/38
John de la Beche		
to	25 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.441
Roger Tremelowe		
from	23 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.50
William de Ercalewe		
to	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.230
Thomas de Cloune		
from	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1328-1337</i> , p.230
Captain of the garrison		
Roger le Strange for Gruffyd ap Gwenwynwyn		
soon after	8 April 1277	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , IV.91
Wardships		
Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395		
Roger Wigmore		
from	9 September 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.309
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Hugh Burnell, kn.		
from	24 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.22
from	9 March 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.155
MONTGOMERY		
History		
built	1223	King, p.299
siege	1228	King, p.299
siege	1644	King, p.299
Owners		
Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.451
on	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.6
to	10 May 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.9
Edward, Prince of Wales		
from	12 May 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.592
on	20 February 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.118
Queen Margaret		
from	21 June 1304	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.240
Crown		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 33 - MONTGOMERY

from	10 April 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.575
Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.37
on	2 September 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.147
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
to	26 November 1330	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.188 (R.I.P.)
Edward, the Black Prince		
on	1351	<i>B.P.R. III</i> , p.18
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
recovered by	15 July 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.267
on	24 February 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.183
on	21 August 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.268
to	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640 (R.I.P.)
Phillipa, wife of above		
on	3 July 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.46
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
on	22 November 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.80
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.556 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.556
on	6 March 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.153
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1197 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1197
under age on	7 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.36
Constables		
John le Strange		
on	9 July 1236	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.2420
William de Odingeseles		
on	7 May 1249	<i>I.Misc. I</i> , no.76
Bevis de Knovill		
from	10 December 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.39
on	10 September 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.104
on	29 October 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.315
on	16 October 1277	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1094
on	20 October 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1282</i> , p.85
on	14 November 1287	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.316
on	28 November 1288	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.323
on	28 July 1290	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.280
on	1 October 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.104
on	3 February 1291	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.161
on	6 March 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.222
on	26 March 1294	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.374
on	4 April 1295	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296</i> , p.410
on	30 July 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.301
on	10 June 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.470
to	12 May 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.592
William de Leybourne, P.P.		
to	18 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.215 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Audley of Stratton Audley, senior, P.P.		
from	18 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.215
on	5 May 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.208
for life from	28 May 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.229
on	24 February 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.40
on	8 June 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.144
on	15 August 1314	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.111
on	25 June 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.187
William de Leybourne		
to	28 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.240 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Audley of Stratton Audley, senior, P.P.		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 33 - MONTGOMERY

on	10 March 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.315
from	28 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.240
on	27 July 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.334 (elder)
on	24 November 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.37
temp	1318-1319	<i>C.A.P.W.</i> , p.343
Edmund, earl of Arundel		
from	26 May 1321	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XIII.150
to	2 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.60
Alan de Cherleton		
from	2 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.60
on	5 June 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.312
Philip de Middleton		
from	29 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.62
to	30 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.81
Nicholas de la Beche, kn.		
from	30 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.81
on	16 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.524
Philip de Middleton		
on	22 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.51
on	22 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.13
on	18 March 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.337
to	13 February 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.375
Alan de Cherleton		
from	13 February 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.375
William de Ercalewe		
to	20 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.209
William de Fitz Waryn 'Le Frere'		
from	20 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.209
on	25 January 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.432
for life from	17 June 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.316
on	20 November 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.161 (Keeper)
on	10 May 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.224
for life from	28 March 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.84
on	12 July 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.602
on	30 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.122
on	21 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.512
to	30 October 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.344
William Gunneys		
from	30 October 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.344
William fitz Waryn		
on	13 July 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.312
confirmed	8 May 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.16
to	15 July 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.267
John de Burnell, kn.		
from	31 July 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.140 (For three months)
to	2 January 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.184
Thomas Talbot, kn.		
from	2 January 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.184
from	4 February 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.194
in	1403	E.101/43/20
to	20 April 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.88
Henry, prince of Wales		
from	20 April 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.88
Private Constables		
William fitz Waryn		
falsely reported dead	8 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I</i> , p.142
Deputies		
Philip de Middelton		
on	8 June 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.151 (Supplies his place)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 33 - MONTGOMERY

not by William de Chauldon	10 March 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.315
on William Gunneys	8 August 1318	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.386
on	26 June 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.228

Wardships

minority of Edmund, son of Roger de Mortimer, 1360-1373

Edward, Prince of Wales		
from	22 November 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.80

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Roger Wigmore

from	9 September 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.309
------	------------------	---------------------------------

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
------	------------------	--------------------------------

minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire

from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
------	----------------	---------------------------------

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
------	--------------	--------------------------------

Hugh Burnell, kn.

from	24 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.22
------	------------------	--------------------------------

from	9 March 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.155
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Thomas Talbot, kn.

from	2 January 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.184
------	----------------	---------------------------------

temp	1402-3	E.101/43/20
------	--------	-------------

to	7 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.36
----	---------------	--------------------------------

Thomas Neville Lord of Furnivall

from	7 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.36
------	---------------	--------------------------------

John Talbot, earl of Salisbury, esq.

from	25 April 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.315
------	---------------	---------------------------------

Viewers of the works

William Baudewyne & Alexander de Montgomery

from	28 July 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.322
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Captain of the Garrison

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore

on	13 July 1282	<i>C.W.R.</i> , p.231
----	--------------	-----------------------

POWIS (CASTELL COCH; POOL; TRALLWNG)

History

built?	temp. Edward I	King, p.300
mentioned	C13	King, p.300
siege	1274	King, p.300
siege	1312	King, p.300
held against king	18 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.48

Owners

Llewelyn ap Griffin

holding	c.1274	Morris, p.111
---------	--------	---------------

Gruffyd ap Gwenwynwyn

restored	Feb-May 1277	Morris, p.123
----------	--------------	---------------

Owen de la Pole *alias* Owen ap Gruffyd

not by	28 September 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.88
--------	-------------------	--------------------------------

Hawisia de la Pole

on	1 April 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.464
----	--------------	---------------------------------

on	1 April 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.238
----	--------------	---------------------------------

Griffith de la Pole, son of Owen

to	25 June 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.147 (R.I.P.)
----	--------------	-----------------------------------

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 33 - MONTGOMERY

Hawis, sister of above		
from	25 June 1309	<i>I.P.M. V, no.147</i>
John de Cherleton of Powis, P.P.		
on	12 April 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.417 (Jointly)</i>
on	30 April 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.459</i>
on	2 August 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.10 (Jointly)</i>
jointured	26 April 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.643</i>
restored	2 July 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.307</i>
away & back	17 February 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.206</i>
to	1354	<i>I.P.M. X, no.117 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Cherleton II, P.P.		
from	20 January 1354	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354, p.576</i>
to	30 August 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.632 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Cherleton, Kn. , son of above, P.P.		
from	30 August 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.632</i>
to	July 1374	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.19 (R.I.P.) (LA POLE)</i>
John de Cherleton, his son, P.P.		
from	July 1374	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.19 (Age 14)</i>
to	19 October 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.650 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edward de Cherleton, kn., brother of above, P.P.		
from	19 October 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.650</i>
delivered to	26 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.21</i>
on	26 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.21</i>
to garrison for 3 months	23 July 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.139</i>
died	14 March 1420/1	<i>G.E.C. III, p.161</i>
Constables		
Robert Sapy		
from	19 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.89</i>
on	5 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.93</i>
on	18 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.422</i>
Res ap Griffith		
on	26 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.421</i>
John Gomound		
on	29 September 1375	<i>Ancient Deeds I, B.2928</i>
Edward Cherlton of Powys		
from	31 July 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.139 (For three months)</i>
Hugh Say		
on	3 April 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.284</i>
on	16 July 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.303</i>
Wardships		
Minority of heir of Owen de la Pole		
Roger le Strange of Ellesmere		
from	28 September 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.88</i>

Norfolk

Unknown Licenses

BLAKWORTH and LYNG for John de Norwich, P.P.	21 August 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.106
EDGEFIELD for Thomas Rocelyn	18 May 1334	<i>E.156/28/6; C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.10
GAYWODE for Henry, Bishop of Norfolk	29 December 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.381
SCULTON for Constantine de Mortimer	16 October 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.395

BUCKENHAM, NEW

History

built	c.1146	King, p.308
siege	1263	King, p.308
mentioned	1306,1316	King, p.308

Owners

Robert de Tattershall		
to	August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.4 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Tattershall, son of above, P.P.		
from	August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.4
<i>died</i>	8 September 1298	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.650
Robert de Tattershall, son of above, P.P.		
to	28 July 1303	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.163 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Tattershall Jr., son of above		
from	28 July 1303	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.163
to	30 January 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.391 (R.I.P.)
to	25 November 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.547 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Cailly, P.P.,		
from	30 January 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.391
from	25 November 1306	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.547
to	30 July 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.48
Adam de Clifton, the elder, Kn., nephew and one heir of above		
from	30 July 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.48, (one heir)
to	27 January 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.128 (R.I.P.)
John de Clifton, kinsman of above, P.P.		
from	27 January 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.128
to	10 August 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.678 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of John de Clifton, Kn.		
from	29 January 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.562 (Jointure)
to	24 September 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.319 (R.I.P.)
Constantine de Clifton, P.P. son of John de Clifton above		
from	24 September 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.319
on	28 May 1392	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.467
<i>died</i>	1395	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.308
Edmund, duke of York		
from	2 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.213 (Tail male)
	vacated by surrender	
1/3 Gilbert Talbot		
to	6 February 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1289 (R.I.P.)
1/3 Richard Talbot, son of above		
from	6 February 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1289
Wardship		
Minority of Robert de Tattershall, 1303-1306		
Minority of Adam de Clifton, heir of Thomas de Cailly (1316-1328)		
Walter de Norwich		
from	4 August 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.297

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

Minority of Constantine, son & heir of John de Clifton (1391-1393)

Thomas Alnewyk, kings butler		
from	15 December 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.11
on	28 May 1392	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.467
Robert Bukton		
from	8 February 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.35
to	28 May 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.41
Ralph Crumwell		
from	28 May 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.41

Constables

Adam de Clifton		
not by	1 May 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.46
John de Merle		
before	1 May 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.46
confirmed for life	1 May 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.46
dead by	17 December 1391	<i>I.misc V</i> , no.350

Private Constables

For Adam de Clifton

John de Merle		
on	27 January 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.128

Constables Wages

104s/year	27 January 1367	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.128
-----------	-----------------	----------------------------

CASTLE ACRE

History

mentioned	1178	King, p.306
built	C11	King, p.306
modified	to 1150	King, p.306
little occupation	after C12	King, p.306
in bad repair	1398-9	King, p.306

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
not by	27 December 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.607
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke		
by	27 December 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.607
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.518 (R.I.P.)
David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol		
on	8 February 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.446
to	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.759 (R.I.P.)
David de Strabolgi, son of above		
from	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.759
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
for life from Arundel on	10 June 1347	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29</i> (1973), no.334
to	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.54 (R.I.P.)
dead by	6 July 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.39
Richard fitzAlan, earl of Arundel		
jointured	1 March 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.328
foot of fine	10 June 1347	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29</i> (1973), no.334
from	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.54
livery	1 September 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.315
on	22 October 1353	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.524
on	25 October 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.131
foot of fine	2 November 1354	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29</i> (1973), no.421
John, duke of Brittany		
from	14 September 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.284

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

to	St. Peter & Paul 1396/7	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.265
Thomas de Woodstock, duke of Gloucester		
reversion	26 October 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.265
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall, earl of Nottingham		
from	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.220 (Tail male)
Constables		
Thomas Beaufort (POSSIBLE WARDSHIP)		
for life from	24 September 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.414
CASTLE RISING		
History		
modified	mid C12	King, p.308
in use	1330-58	King, p.308
in bad repair	1398-9	King, p.308
Owners		
Robert de Mohaut, P.P.		
to	16 September 1276	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.128
Roger de Mohaut, son of above, P.P.		
from	16 September 1276	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.128 (Age 13)
on	25 June 1294	N.R.A. 12614, MTD/A2/3
<i>died</i>	2 December 1296	<i>G.E.C. IX</i> , p.14
Robert de Mohaut, brother of above, P.P.		
<i>inherited</i>	2 December 1296	<i>G.E.C. IX</i> , p.14
<i>died</i>	26 December 1329	<i>G.E.C. IX</i> , p.14
dead by	1 June 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.512
Emma, widow of above		
livery	1 June 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.512
Queen Isabella		
from	23 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.218
on	1 October 1337	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.432
on	6 November 1352	
to	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.447 (R.I.P.)
Edward, Prince of Wales		
on	21 July 1352	
from	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.447
from	22 August 1358	<i>B.P.R. IV</i> , p.261
after	20 February 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.549
on	21 July 1353	
King Richard as Prince		
on	25 February 1377	
John de Montfort, duke of Brittany		
on	26 January 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.315
on	26 June 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.142
on	18 May 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.402
on	17 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.147
Thomas, duke of Gloucester		
on	9 June 1391	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.323
John de Montfort, Duke of Brittany		
on	23 June 1393	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396</i> , p.155
Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
from	8 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.404 (Tail Male)
from	28 May 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.144
on	8 June 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.400 (Tail Male)
to	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.636 (R.I.P.)
Edward, duke of York		
from	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.636
Prince Henry		
from	6 February 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.30

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

Reversion granted

Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester
from 17 May 1386

C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.147 (Fee simple)

Receiver of Issues

John Talman
from 20 October 1377

C.F.R. 1377-1381, p.84

Royal Constables

Thomas de Stirston (Possibly)
for life on 20 February 1359
John Herlyng
confirmed 15 June 1376
on 2 July 1377
on 26 July 1377
confirmed 1 June 1378
not by 26 January 1379

C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.549

C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.284

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.2

C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.8

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.234

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.315

Private Constables

John Herlyng, wages 12d./day
from 6 November 1352
confirmed by Prince 21 July 1353
surrendered 21 September 1359

B.P.R. IV, p.98; for Queen Isabella

B.P.R. IV, p.98

B.P.R. IV, p.314

Roger de Saham, prince's yeoman
for life from 1 October 1359
on 14 February 1360
on 11 March 1361
on 8 July 1365

B.P.R. IV, p.317

B.P.R. IV, p.344

B.P.R. IV, p.381

B.P.R. IV, p.559

John Austin
to 15 May 1378

C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.402

Richard Fotheringay, for Brittany
from 15 May 1378
confirmed 18 May 1384
on 14 September 1386

C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.402

C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.259

Receivers

John de Pynchun
on 26 July 1377

C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.8

Stewards

Richard de Wythermerssh
from 3 November 1377

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.56

CLAXTON

History

licence to crenellate 9 June 1340
licence to crenellate 4 December 1376

C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.529

C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.395

Owners

William de Kerdston, P.P.
licence to crenellate. 9 June 1340
died 14 August 1361
Sir William de Kerdston, son of above
inherited 14 August 1361
licence to crenellate. 4 December 1376

C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.529

G.E.C. VII, p.191

G.E.C. VII, p.191

C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.395

GREAT HAUTBOYS

History

licence to crenellate 7 September 1312

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.492

Owners

Robert Baynard of Hautboys, P.P.
licence to crenellate 7 September 1312

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.492

GRESHAM

History

licence to crenellate 4 November 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.224*
siege 1450

Owners

Edmund Bacon, kn.
licence to crenellate 4 November 1318 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.224*

MARHAM

History

licence to crenellate 9 June 1271 *C.P.R. 1266-1272, p.540*
nuisance in 1277
survived to 1365 or later

Owners

William Belet
licence to crenellate 9 June 1271 *C.P.R. 1266-1272, p.540*

NORTH ELMHAM

History

licence to crenellate 29 December 1387 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.381*

Owners

Henry Despenser, bishop of Norwich
licence to crenellate. 29 December 1387 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.381*

NORWICH

History

mentioned 1075 King, p.308
modified 1268-70 King, p.308
baileys abandoned 1345 King, p.308

Constables

Roger de Coleville
in 3/4 of 51 Henry III *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.159*
Hervey de Stanhou
not by 28 January 1271 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1374*
Rob. de Norton
not by 11 February 1271 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1416*
William Giffard
to 25 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33*
debts 15 May 1275 *C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.166*
Robert son of John
from 25 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33*
to 11 November 1275 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.58*
Walter de Shelfhengre
from 11 November 1275 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.58*
to 8 April 1277 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.78*
Walter de Grauncurt
from 8 April 1277 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.78*
John de Breton
to 15 December 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.105*
William de Redham
from 15 December 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.105*
to 16 November 1281 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.156*
William de Roynges
from 16 November 1281 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.156*
William de Sutton

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

to	24 March 1301	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.439</i>
Robert Hereward		
from	24 March 1301	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.439</i>
Robert Baynard		
from	29 November 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
to	6 February 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.125</i>
Alexander de Clavering		
from	6 February 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.125</i>
to	10 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.148</i>
Robert Baynard of Hautboys, P.P.		
from	10 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.148</i>
to	27 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.148</i>
Alexander de Clavering		
from	27 October 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.148</i>
to	16 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
Roger de Refham		
from	16 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
to	2 May 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.276</i>
Alexander de Clavering		
from	2 May 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.276</i>
to	6 August 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.294 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Fitton		
from	6 August 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.294</i>
to	22 April 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.324</i>
William de Rungeton		
from	22 April 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.324</i>
to	8 October 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.342</i>
John Haward		
from	8 October 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.342</i>
to	1 February 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.391</i>
John Sefoul		
from	1 February 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.391</i>
to	16 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.6</i>
John Haward		
from	16 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.6</i>
to	7 June 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.24</i>
John de Thorpe, P.P.		
from	7 June 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.24</i>
to	16 July 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.30</i>
Edmund de Hemegrave		
from	16 July 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.30</i>
to	1 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.58</i>
John Haward		
from	1 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.58</i>
to	12 June 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.212</i>
Giles de Wachesham		
from	12 June 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.212</i>
to	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
Thomas de Hyndringham		
from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
to	19 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.49</i>
Robert de Walkefare		
from	19 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.49</i>
to	2 February 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.78</i>
John de Loudham		
from	2 February 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.78</i>
John de Preston		
to	28 March 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.269 (For Murder)</i>
John de Loudham		
for life from	26 October 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.329</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

to Thomas de Hyndringham	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
from Simon Costyn	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
to Roger de Kerdeston, P.P.	10 June 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.262</i>
from	10 June 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.262</i>
to Roger de Bourne	27 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.295</i>
from	27 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.295</i>
to Edmund de Baconesthorp	21 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.330</i>
from	21 September 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.330</i>
to Roger de Bourne	9 April 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.356</i>
from	9 April 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.356</i>
to John de Cailly	4 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
from	4 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.378</i>
to Robert de Causton	6 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
from	18 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.76</i>
from	6 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
to John de Harsyk	25 June 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.22</i>
from	25 June 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.22</i>
to John de Ormesby	8 July 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.86</i>
from	8 July 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.86</i>
to John de Harsyk	29 July 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.89</i>
from	29 July 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.89</i>
to Robert de Causton	7 February 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.115</i>
from	7 February 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.115</i>
to Thomas de Batesford	20 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.213</i>
from	20 February 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.213</i>
to Edward de Cretyng	3 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
from	3 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
and from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
to John Haward	18 October 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
from	18 October 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to William de Middelton	24 October 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.444</i>
from	24 October 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.444</i>
to John de Colby	26 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
from	26 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
to William de Middelton	24 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
from	24 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
John de Colby in	1352	<i>I.Misc III, no.378</i>
William de Middelton and from	22 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
in	1353	<i>I.Misc III, no.378</i>
to	1 August 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.355</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

Edward de Cretyng		
from	1 August 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.355</i>
in	1354	<i>I.Misc III, no.378</i>
Thomas de Moryeaux		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Guy de Seyntcler		
from	1 December 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
John de Ratlesden		
from	3 December 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
Thomas de St Omer		
from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121</i>
and from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
to	24 August 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.280 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de St Omer		
from	24 August 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.280</i>
Edmund de Thorpe		
from	10 November 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.283</i>
Will de Clere		
from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.316</i>
Thomas Morieux		
from	16 November 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
Richard Holdych		
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.391</i>
Edmund de Thorpe		
from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Robert Bacon		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
John Holbrok		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John de Mauteby		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
to	9 September 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.271</i>
William de Kerdeston, Kn.		
from	9 September 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.271</i>
Oliver de Calthorp		
from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
John de Brewes		
from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.3</i>
John Harsyk		
from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
Stephen de Hales		
from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
John Mauteby		
from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
William Wynter of Bernyngham		
from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
John Cray		
from	6 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.594</i>
for life from	4 September 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.45</i>
on	15 October 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.11</i>
on	13 June 1383	<i>I.Misc IV, no.223</i>
on	20 June 1383	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.287</i>
John Grey, king's esquire		
on	7 January 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.95</i>
William Wynter		
from	19 March 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 34 - NORFOLK

Thomas Gyney from	18 October 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>
William Argentem, kn. from	1 December 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
Thomas Courson from	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
Robert Asshefeld from	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
William Rees from	15 May 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
and from	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
from	17 November 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.277</i>
John Payn, esq. from	14 September 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.595</i>
from	30 September 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.15</i>
from	10 February 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.199</i>
John Reymes, esq. for life from	8 November 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.172</i>
for life from	1 February 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.349</i>
for life	4 February 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.241</i>
on	4 August 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.412</i>
to	8 March 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.278 (R.I.P.)</i>
William Phelyp, P.P. for life from	8 March 1411	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.278</i>
Under constables		
John de Middleton on	12 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.341</i>
on	12 July 1390	<i>I.misc V, no.315</i>
Gatekeepers		
John Griffoun from	27 August 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.21</i>
John Maille from	10 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
YARMOUTH, GREAT		
History mentioned	1399	King, p.310
destroyed	1620	King, p.310

Northamptonshire

Unknown Licenses

DRAYTON for Simon de Drayton
16 September 1328 *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.319

BARTON SEAGRAVE

History

mentioned 1308,1353,1399 King, p.315
licence to crenellate 3 October 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.303

Owners

Nicholas de Seagrave of Barton Seagrave, P.P.
licence to crenellate. 3 October 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.303
to 28 November 1321 *I.P.M. VI*, no.322 (R.I.P.)
Maud, da. of above and Edmund de Bohun, her husband
from 28 November 1321 *I.P.M. VI*, no.322
John Seagrave
to 1 April 1353 *I.P.M. X*, no.116 (R.I.P.)
Margaret, widow of John Seagrave
on 30 May 1354 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.24
Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk
granted away 1394 *I.Misc VI*, no.392
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, son of above
under age 24 April 1401 *I.Misc VII*, no.173
on 19 June 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.105
before 5 April 1406 *C.F.R. 1405-1413*, p.30
to 1405 (R.I.P.)
Queen Joan's dower
from 10 August 1405

Constables

Richard de Colfox & Arnold Hulker
from 5 April 1406 *C.F.R. 1405-1413*, p.30
to 2 March 1408 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.412

Wardship

Minority of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal (1399-1405)

Henry Lyvermere, esq
to 30 June 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.113
Thomas Beston & Richard Burgh, Richard fitz Nicholl, John Rome, John Lancaster . of 2/3 of the castle
from 7 July 1402 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.162

After death of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal (1405-)

Richard Colfox & Arnuld Hulker
from 5 April 1406 *C.F.R. 1405-1413*, p.30
to 2 March 1408 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.412

BENEFIELD

History

mentioned 1208 King, p.315
old castle 1298 King, p.315

Owners

Humphrey de Bassingbourn
to 13 January 1273 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.112
Queen Eleanor, the king's mother, from above for clearing his debts with a Jew
for 25 years from 13 January 1273 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.112
Humphrey de Bassingbourn
to 22 February 1298 *I.P.M. III*, no.468 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bassingbourn, son of above
from 22 February 1298 *I.P.M. III*, no.468 (age 23+)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

Humphrey de Bassingbourn

to 22 January 1349 *I.P.M. IX*, no.114 (R.I.P.)
 Margaret, daughter of above & Walter de Coleville, her husband
 from 22 January 1349 *I.P.M. IX*, no.114
 from 6 February 1349 *C.C.R. 1348-1350*, p.2
 Walter de Coleville, Kn.
 to 10 October 1367 *I.P.M. XII*, no.129 (R.I.P.)
 Robert de Coleville, son of above
 from 10 October 1367 *I.P.M. XII*, no.129
 to 1370 (R.I.P.) (From Hump. de Bassyngborn)
 to 14 July 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.334 (R.I.P.)
 Dead by 16 October 1369 *C.F.R. 1369-1377*, p.47
 heirs given.

Ralph Basset of Sapcote, Kn., P.P.

to July 1378 *I.P.M. XV*, no.87 (R.I.P.)
 Alice, widow of Ralph
 to 12 October 1412 *I.P.M. XIX*, no.1034 (R.I.P.)
 Elizabeth, her Granddaughter
 from 12 October 1412 *I.P.M. XIX*, no.1034

BRAYBROOKE

History

licence to crenellate 30 January 1304 *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.209
 a castle 1361 King, p.315

Owners

Thomas de Latimer, P.P.

licence to crenellate 30 January 1304 *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.209
 castellan 28 July 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327*, p.638
dead shortly before 2 February 1333/4 *G.E.C. VII*, p.2

John Latimer 'Bochard'

to 3 May 1361 *B.P.R. IV*, p.383 (R.I.P.)

Katherine Latimer

from 28 June 1361 *B.P.R. IV*, p.387
 to 10 August 1361 *I.P.M. XI*, no.109 (R.I.P.)

Thomas Latimer, Kn., son of above

from 10 August 1361 *I.P.M. XI*, no.109
 to 14 September 1401 *I.P.M. XVIII*, no.439 (R.I.P.) (joint with Anne)

Anne, widow of Thomas Latimer Bochard

livery 22 October 1401 *C.C.R. 1399-1402*, p.432
 to 17 July 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII*, no.610 (R.I.P.)

Edward Latimer Bochard

from 17 July 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII*, no.610
 to 31 January 1411 *I.P.M. XIX*, no.808

Margaret, wife of above, in jointure

from 31 January 1411 *I.P.M. XIX*, no.808

Nicholas Merbury & Margaret his wife

dead by 26 May 1422 *C.C.R. 1419-1422*, p.244

Their Feofees

on 26 May 1422 *C.C.R. 1419-1422*, p.244

CASTLE ASHBY

History

licence to crenellate 16 September 1306 *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.462

Owners

Walter de Langton, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield

licence to crenellate 16 September 1306 *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.462

Robert Peverel & Alice his wife, from above

after above *V.C.H. vol. 4*, p.232

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

John de Oldcastle, P.P. kn via his wife forfeited by	20 May 1392	<i>I.Misc V, no.559</i>
Gerard de Braybrooke, Kn. from	1392	<i>V.C.H. vol. 4, p.232</i>
to	1 February 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.728 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gerard de Braybrooke, Kn, son of above from	1 February 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.728</i>
Reynold de Braybrooke & Joan his wife on	8 April 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.58 (ASHBY DAVID)</i>

FOTHERINGAY

History

mentioned	1212	King, p.316
siege	1221	King, p.316
siege	1264-5	King, p.316
a tower rebuilt	by 1340 1377-1402	King, p.316 King, p.316

Owners

John Balliol as king of Scotland to	1294	<i>H.K.W. II, p.649</i>
Crown from	1294	<i>H.K.W. II, p.649</i>
John de Britannia, Earl of Richmond from	temp. Edward I	
on	18 October 1295	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.283</i>
on	6 May 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.112</i>
confirmed	12 August 1308	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.121</i>
to	5 May 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.124</i>
to	1 February 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.404</i>
Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke, widow of Aymer de Valence from	5 May 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.124</i>
from	1 February 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.404</i>
on	15 July 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.241</i>
on	20 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.100</i>
on	18 April 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.460</i>
on	6 May 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.482</i>
on	8 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.354</i>
to	16 March 1377	<i>I.P.M. XIV, 339 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund, de Langley, duke of York & Isabel his wife from	25 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.474 (tail male)</i>
confirmed	20 November 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.84</i>
to	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.630 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edward, duke of York from	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.630</i>

Reversions

William de Bohun on	20 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.100</i>
------------------------	--------------	--------------------------------

Constables

Walter de Gloucester on	22 April 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.245</i>
John Asphull for life from	20 May 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.469</i>
Thomas Burton on	27 August 1419	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.16 (Warden)</i>

HIGHAM FERRARS

History

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

mentioned	1322	King, p319
Owners		
Thomas earl of Lancaster		
not by	15 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.87</i>
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke & Mary his wife		
from	15 March 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.87 (Fee tail)</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
on	19 July 1374	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.1447</i>
Constable		
Edward, duke of Aumale, future duke of York		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.297</i>
Private Constable		
Nicholas Grene for John of Gaunt		
on	19 July 1374	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.1447</i>
MAXEY		
History		
licence to crenellate	5 May 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.434</i>
Owners		
William de Thorpe, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	5 May 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.434</i>
MOOR END		
History		
licence to crenellate	20 March 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.270</i>
Owners of Castle		
Thomas de Ferrers (Ferrariis)		
licence to crenellate	20 March 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.270</i>
Thomas le Despenser		
to	30 June 1363	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4795</i>
to	30 September 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, pp.395 & 409</i>
Crown		
from	30 June 1363	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4795</i>
from	30 September 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, pp.395 & 409</i>
Alice Perrers		
on	6 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.477</i>
forfeited	3 December 1377	<i>I.Misc III, no.13</i>
to	29 May 1378	<i>I.Misc III, no.12</i>
Queen Anne		
for life from	24 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.125</i>
on	October 1389	<i>I.Misc V, no.248</i>
dead by	24 May 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.420</i>
Queen Joan		
from	20 May 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.438</i>
Notes		
Thomas de Ferrers quitclaims all his rights to the King		
on	16 November 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.551</i>
Constables		
John de Newenham		
from	30 September 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.395 (Attorney)</i>
John de Ipre		
for life from	28 June 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.10</i>
for life from	28 June 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.281</i>
temp	1371-1372	<i>E.101/683/45</i>
on	30 September 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.418</i>
not by	6 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.477</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

Richard Waldegrave		
for life from	6 December 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.74</i>
from	1 February 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.68</i>
on	20 August 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.152</i>
Duchess of Ireland		
confirmed	19 May 1399	
confirmed	22 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.273</i>
on	9 March 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.258 (For life)</i>
King's Farmer		
John de Ipre		
on	16 July 1376	<i>I.Misc III, no.1008</i>
Stewards		
Richard Wydevile		
on	13 December 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.50</i>
Porters		
William Dygeley		
from	1 January 1394	
for life from	24 May 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.420</i>
John Cope, esq		
for life from	28 January 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.48</i>
NORTHAMPTON		
History		
built	C11	King, p.317
modified	1173-1215	King, p.317
siege	1215, 1264	King, p.317
Constables		
William de Boyvill		
to	29 November 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.1</i>
Roger de Seyton		
from	29 November 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.1</i>
to	15 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.30</i>
Gilbert de Kirkeby		
from	15 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.30</i>
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
Thomas de Ardern		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103</i>
to	13 November 1279	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.119</i>
Robert le Baud		
from	13 November 1279	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.119</i>
John de Asshton		
to	20 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.2</i>
Payn Tybotet, P.P.		
from	20 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.2</i>
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
Nicholas de Seagrave of Barton Seagrave, P.P.		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
on	28 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.402</i>
to	22 August 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.258</i>
Eustace de Burneby		
from	22 August 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.258</i>
to	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261</i>
John de Asshton		
from	20 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261</i>
to	23 October 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.301</i>
John de Houby		
from	23 October 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.301</i>
to	26 September 1317	<i>C.M.R., no.867</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

Robert de Ardern		
from	26 September 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.341</i>
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
on	4 May 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.541</i>
to	2 April 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.395</i>
Richard de Lymesy		
from	2 April 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.395</i>
to	5 May 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.21</i>
John de Whytelbury		
from	5 May 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.21</i>
to	25 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.54</i>
Ralph Basset of Drayton, P.P.		
from	25 April 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.54</i>
	Perhaps not taken up	
Humphrey de Bassingburn		
from	1 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.59</i>
	from Whytelbury	
to	9 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.142</i>
John de St. Mauro		
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.142</i>
to	19 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.276</i>
John Daundelyn		
from	19 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.276</i>
to	2 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.21</i>
William de Samor of Hanyngton		
from	2 March 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.21</i>
William de Pilarton		
from	22 August 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.15</i>
grant on	29 September 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.64</i>
William de Semor of Hanyngton		
to	16 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.110</i>
Eustace de Brunneby		
from	16 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.110</i>
William de Pillarton		
on	19 August 1329	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.484</i>
from	29 September 1329	E.101/18/16
to	16 November 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.154</i>
to	20 November 1330?	E.101/18/16
Thomas Wake of Bliseworth		
from	16 November 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.154</i>
from	20 November 1330?	E.101/18/16
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Thomas de Bucton		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
to	26 October 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.333</i>
William Lovel		
from	26 October 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.333</i>
to	8 March 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
Thomas de Bucton		
from	8 March 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.392</i>
to	12 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
Thomas Wake of Alisworth		
from	12 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
to	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
Thomas de Pabenham		
from	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
to	12 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
Thomas de Bukton		
from	12 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
to	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>

Rob de Pavely		
from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
and from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to	5 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.462</i>
Walter Parles		
from	5 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.462</i>
and from	13 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
and from	24 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
to	11 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
Richard Blundel		
from	11 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
and from	25 August 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
and from	25 October 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.170</i>
to	3 March 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
Peter Mallory		
from	3 March 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
Walter Parles		
to	7 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
Peter Mallory		
from	7 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
to	10 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
Walter Parles		
from	10 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.280</i>
Peter Mallory		
to	22 January 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
Walter Parles		
from	22 January 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
and from	22 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
and from	22 January 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.388</i>
John Keynes		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
to	10 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
Walter Parles		
from	10 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
and from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
Andrew Landwath		
from	13 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
Walter Parles		
from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
Richard de Wydevill		
from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
and from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.316</i>
Thomas de Preston		
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.392</i>
and from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
Richard Widevill		
from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Robert Hutot		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
Simon Warde		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John Karnell		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
Thomas de Preston		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.271</i>
Robert Botevileyn		
from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
to	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
John Carnell		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.2</i>
William de Murrers, kn		
from	7 October 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.247</i>
Thomas de Preston		
from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
William de Murrers		
from	7 October 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.277</i>
John Lyons		
from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
John Pavely		
from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
John Widevyll		
from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
William de Murrers, kn		
for life from	7 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.480</i>
on	1 July 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.436</i>
to	5 February 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.276</i>
Nicholas de Exton		
from	5 February 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.276</i>
to	23 March 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.414</i>
Matthew Swetenham		
for life	23 March 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.414</i>
temp	1388-1390	<i>E.101/41/9</i>
John Tyndale		
from	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
John Mallory		
from	18 October 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>
John Mulsho		
from	7 November 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
John Harwedon		
from	11 November 1394	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.132</i>
John Mulsho		
from	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
to	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
John Warrewyk		
from	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
John Mulsho		
from	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
and from	17 November 1398	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.277</i>
William Trussel		
to	30 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.43</i>
Sheriff of Northants		
from	30 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.43</i>
John Warwick		
to	24 November 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.93</i>
John Cope		
from	24 November 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.93</i>
John Chitewode, kn		
from	8 November 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.143</i>
Warin Lucian, kn		
to	29 October 1404	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.271</i>
Ralph Greve		
from	29 October 1404	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.271</i>
to	22 November 1405	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.18</i>
Richard Wodevylle		
from	22 November 1405	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.18</i>
Ralph Grene		
from	23 November 1407	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.87</i>
Ralph Parles		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

to Thomas Mulsho	4 November 1410	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.167</i>
from	4 November 1410	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.167</i>
to Thomas Wydeville	29 November 1410	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.204</i>
from	29 November 1410	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.204</i>
Chaplain Geoffrey de Melbur		
on	5 November 1271	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1736 (50s/year)</i>
 ROCKINGHAM		
History		
built	temp. William I	King, p.317
siege	1220	King, p.317
in bad repair	1250	King, p.317
in use	to end C14 at least	King, p.317
 Owners		
Queen Eleanor		
from	22 October 1275	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300, p.192</i>
Queen Isabella		
on (for life)	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.42</i>
on (for life)	16 August 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.146</i>
Queen Philippa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.55</i>
on	12 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.235</i>
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.206</i>
on	24 July 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.26</i>
on	20 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.372</i>
Queen Anne		
from	26 April 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.413</i>
Queen Joan		
from	4 June 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.234</i>
 Constables		
Richard de Holebrok		
on	22 February 1284	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.255</i>
on	6 June 1285	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.325</i>
to	10 March 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.424 (R.I.P.)</i>
Ellis de Hauvill		
from	10 March 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.290</i>
from	10 March 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.424</i>
on	12 March 1291	
on	28 August 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.241</i>
to	19 August 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.343</i>
to	19 August 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.84</i>
Thomas de Hauvill		
from	19 August 1294	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.343</i>
from	19 August 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.84</i>
to	16 July 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.388</i>
William de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
from	16 July 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.388</i>
to	19 July 1298	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.402</i>
to	19 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.356</i>
John Drvel		
from	19 July 1298	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.402</i>
from	19 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.356</i>
to	17 January 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.409</i>
Adam de Welle, P.P.		
from	17 January 1299	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.409</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

on	6 April 1306	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.422</i>
to	20 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.1</i>
Baldwin de Maneriss		
from	20 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.1</i>
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
William de Latimer, P.P.		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18</i>
to	1 August 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.46</i>
Baldwin de Manerii		
from	1 August 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.46</i>
on	26 August 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.242</i>
to	3 February 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.124</i>
Alan la Zouche, P.P.		
from	3 February 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.124</i>
on	4 February 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.394</i>
on	4 March 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.406</i>
to	18 February 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.85</i>
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke		
from	18 February 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.85</i>
from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.344</i>
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
on	25 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.302</i>
Amaury la Zouche		
on	17 November 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.43</i>
on	20 December 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.323</i>
Amaury la Zouche & John de Miners		
to	12 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.329</i>
John de Morteyn		
from	12 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.329</i>
on	5 October 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.406</i>
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.16</i>
to	10 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.419</i>
Douenald de Mar		
from	10 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.419</i>
Robert de Veer		
on	13 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.347</i>
John de Verdon, P.P. for Queen Philippa		
on	4 December 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.730</i>
confirmed	24 July 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.26</i>
on	20 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.372</i>
on	20 August 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.97</i>
Amauri de St. Amand, P.P.		
from	8 June 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.216</i>
William de Thorpe, P.P.		
from	22 September 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.109</i>
for life from	12 November 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.407</i>
on	5 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.182</i>
not by	26 April 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.413 (R.I.P.)</i>
dead by	26 April 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.257</i>
John de Holland, earl of Exeter		
for life from	19 April 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.394</i>
Deputies		
Almaric la Zousche		
on	25 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.302 (Supplying place)</i>
Thomas de Stone		
on	20 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.372</i>
Porters		
John Cokeram		
for life from	4 September 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.235</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

Clerk of the Works

William Dionys, clerk

on

1 October 1399

C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.58

THORPE WATERVILLE

History

licence to crenellate

1301

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.561

siege

1461

King, p.318

Owners

Walter Langton, bishop of Coventry & Lichfield

licence to crenellate.

1 January 1301

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.561

Thomas, earl of Lancaster

on

20 November 1313

Somerville, p.353

on

3 October 1314

C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.242

not by

15 March 1322

C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.87

Robert de Holland, P.P., ally of Thomas of Lancaster

forfeited before

14 March 1322

C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.206

Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke & Mary his wife

from

15 March 1322

C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.87

Mary de St. Pol, widow of above

livery

4 August 1324

C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.206

Notes

Aymer de Valence quitclaims all of his rights

on

3 October 1314

C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.242

Private Constable

John de Barrinton for Thomas, earl of Lancaster

from

20 November 1313

Somerville, p.353

John Bentley

after

1313

J.R.Maddicott, *Thomas of Lancaster*, Oxford, 1970, p.339

TITCHMARCH

History

licensed

22 November 1304

C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.290

a fortalice

18 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.520

ruinous

1363

King, p.318

T. in C.

Walter de Langton, bishop of Chester

on

18 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.520

Owners

John Lovel of Titchmarch, P.P.

license to cren.

22 November 1304

C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.290

died

1 October 1310

G.E.C. VIII, p.215

John Lovel, son of above, P.P.

inherited

1 October 1310

G.E.C. VIII, p.215

to

18 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.520 (R.I.P.)

Joan, da. of above

from

18 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.520

John Lovel

to

3 November 1347

I.P.M. IX, no.44 (R.I.P.)

John Lovel II, son of above

from

3 November 1347

I.P.M. IX, no.44

to

18 June 1361

I.P.M. XI, no.358 (R.I.P.)

John Lovel ?????

from

18 June 1361

I.P.M. XI, no.358

Sir Thomas Wriothesley

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 35 - NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

in 1363

WOODCRAFT

**History
built**

c.1280

King, p.318

Northumberland

Unknown Licenses

BOUTLON HOSPITAL for Thomas de Bamborough
3 June 1336 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.279*

ALNHAM (EARL'S TOWER)

History

mentioned 1405, 1415, 1509, 1541 King, p.325
taken by Henry IV 1405 King, p.325

Owners

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland
in 1405 King, p.325
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, grandson of above
on 1415 Bates, p.17

ALNWICK

History

mentioned 1136 King, p.325
siege 1267 King, p.325
rebuilt 1318-52 King, p.325
siege 1405,1462,1464 King, p.325

Owners

John de Vescy
to 2 April 1289 *I.P.M. II, no.723 (R.I.P.)*
William de Vescy, P.P. brother of above
from 2 April 1289 *I.P.M. II, no.723*
died 19 July 1297 *G.E.C. XII (ii), p.281*
Anthony Bek, bishop of Durham
to 13 October 1309 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.197*
Henry Percy, P.P.
from 13 October 1309 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.197*
in 1310 Percy Chartulary, p.96
confirmed 23 January 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.205*
on 20 May 1311 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.355*
to 10 October 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.536 (R.I.P.)*
Henry Percy, son of above
from 10 October 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.536*
granted underage 27 Nov 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.56*
on 26 June 1323 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.663*
on 18 May 1324 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.102*
on 29 April 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.476*
on 2 August 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.303*
on 24 September 1334 Percy Chartulary, p.171-173
away & back 30 January 1335 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.75*
to 26 February 1352 *I.P.M. X, no.43 (R.I.P.)*
Henry Percy, son of above
from 26 February 1352 *I.P.M. X, no.43*
to 18 May 1368 *I.P.M. XII, no.242 (R.I.P.)*
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, son of above
from 18 May 1368 *I.P.M. XII, no.242*
on 6 August 1374 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.111*
not by 27 June 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40*
John, duke of Bedford, son of Henry IV
from 27 June 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40*
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, grandson of two above
on 1415 Bates, p.14

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

Wardships

Minority of Henry Percy, 1314-1318

John de Felton

from	26 Nov 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.219
temp	1314-1316	<i>E.101/14/39</i>
and from	30 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.268
temp.	1316	<i>E.101/68/2 m.42E</i>
on	12 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.390
on	20 February 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.270
on	20 May 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.463
on	25 September 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.366
captured	27 Nov 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.61
on	4 February 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.524
returned to Henry Percy even though a minor		
on	13 Nov 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.378

Constables

William de Faucomberge, kn.

on	20 February 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413</i> , p.253
----	------------------	---------------------------------

Chaplains

John de Crayk

on	12 December 1334	<i>Percy Chartulary</i> , p.301
----	------------------	---------------------------------

AYDON

History

built	late C13	King, p.326
licence to crenellate	5 April 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.328
modified	early & late C14	King, p.326
a castle	1415	King, p.326

Owners

Robert de Reymes

licence to crenellate.	5 April 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.328
------------------------	--------------	---------------------------------

Robert Reymes

on	1415	Bates, p.15
----	------	-------------

BAMBOROUGH

History

mentioned	1095	King, p.326
keep mentioned	1164	King, p.326
modified	1220-37	King, p.326
siege	1328	King, p.326
siege	1333	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.557
siege	1462,3,4	King, p.326
in bad repair	C16	King, p.326

Owners

Scots

to	1157	
----	------	--

Crown

from	1157	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p554
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.29
to	temp James I	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p554

Constables

Robert de Neville

on	3 May 1264	
on	27 January 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.111
to	7 June 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.70

Thomas de Normanvill

from	7 June 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.70
------	-------------	--------------------------------

Walter de Camhou, kn.		
in	1288	Bates, p.242
on	6 February 1290	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1523
to	10 August 1293	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.327
Hugh Gobioun		
to	6 October 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.361
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
from	6 October 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.361
from	6 October 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.151
on	23 August 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.605
Isabel de Vescy, widow of John de Vescy		
for life from	8 October 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.528
on	24 October 1305	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.299
on	28 Nov 1307	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.11
on	30 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.31
on	12 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.236
on	2 June 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.213
to	18 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.121
Henry Percy, P.P.		
from	18 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.121
Isabel de Vescy		
from	28 January 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.427
to	28 May 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.133
John de Eslington		
from	28 May 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.133
on	20 October 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.484
on	25 Nov 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.31
Roger de Horsley		
on	4 December 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.256
to	20 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.267
William de Felton		
from	20 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.267
to	5 December 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.313
Roger Heron		
from	5 December 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.313
and from	1 Nov 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.344
John de Fenwick		
on	20 March 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.532
to	6 October 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.376
to	6 February 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.76
Roger de Horsley		
from	6 October 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.376
from	6 February 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.76
on	27 Nov 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.39
on	21 Nov 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.167
on	15 Nov 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.39
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.418
on	7 September 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.596
on	15 September 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.205
on	12 June 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.662
on	20 September 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.23
on	26 February 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.262
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.32
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.24
to	8 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.5
Robert de Hornclif		
from	8 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.5
on	16 February 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.11
on	3 October 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.173
on	9 March 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.272

on	12 May 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.294
on	26 January 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.3
on	14 Nov 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.73
on	12 May 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.233
on	18 July 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.253
on	1 Nov 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.356
to	28 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.296
John de Kyngeston		
from	28 January 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.296
on	28 April 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.459
on	3 August 1333	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.457
on	August 1333	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1277
on	6 October 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.137
on	11 June 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.230
to	23 September 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.417 (R.I.P.)
Walter de Creyk		
from	23 September 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.417
on	22 October 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.266
on	10 April 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.386
on	29 August 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.166
Ralph de Neville of Raby, P.P.		
for life from	29 August 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.174
on	18 June 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.539
on	8 July 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.397
to	15 August 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.2 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Pembrugg		
for life from	15 August 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.2
on	20 October 1367	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.52
on	20 October 1367	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.348
removed by	10 March 1372	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.420
Richard Stury		
on	6 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.347
to	10 December 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.80 (Kn.)
John de Neville of Raby		
from	10 December 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.80
on	10 March 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.337
keeper	18 January 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.515
to	17 October 1388	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.734 (R.I.P.)
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	14 February 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.13
for life from	16 June 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.429
to	12 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.251
Stephen le Scrope of Masham, P.P.		
from	12 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.251
Henry de Percy the son		
for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.31
for life from	24 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.162
on	24 October 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.51
Richard de Arundel, kn, custody and supervision		
for life from	15 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.249
John Coppill, esq		
for life from	26 July 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.252 (Constable)
on	23 January 1404	Bates, p.252
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland		
purchased post before	6 August 1404	<i>Ancient Deeds I</i> , B.3515
Thomas Grey of Wark, kn, granted by above		
by	6 August 1404	<i>Ancient Deeds I</i> , B.3515
for life from	29 August 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.412
to	31 May 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.453
Richard de Arundel		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

for life from	10 Nov 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.471</i>
for life from	31 May 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.453</i>
on	12 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.77</i>
to	23 May 1415	
Alexander de Lounde, kn		
from	29 May 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.328</i>
on	12 June 1416	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.76</i>
Sir William de Elmedon		
from	1419	<i>H.K.W. II, p.557</i>
Deputies		
Alan de Heton		
temp	c.1367-1372	Bates, p.249
John de Fenwick		
temp	c.1367-1372	Bates, p.249
John Heron		
temp	c.1376-1377	<i>I.Misc III, no.979</i>
Stewards		
William Scra	c.1367-1372	Bates, p.249
Gatekeepers		
Robert de Bamborough		
from	16 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.19</i>
Porters		
Robert le Porter of Bamborough		
to	15 April 1288	<i>I.P.M. II, no.655 (R.I.P.)</i>
mention when dead	10 February 1327	<i>I.Misc II, no.963 (Gatekeeper)</i>
Robert Porter of Bamborough		
to	15 February 1342	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.393 (R.I.P.)</i>
Alexander de Bamborough		
from	15 February 1342	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.393</i>
William de Hadham, king's yeoman		
for life from	22 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.236</i>
for life from	3 April 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.444</i>
dead by	16 November 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.267</i>
Thomas de Hadham, king's yeoman		
for life from	16 November 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.267</i>
Thomas Frost, esq		
to	4 December 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.66</i>
Robert Kerkenny		
for life from	4 December 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.66</i>
Robert Fynkell		
from	19 October 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.171</i>
Receiver Generals		
William Elmeden, kn.		
from	15 Nov 1419	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.247</i>
Master of the Works		
Nicholas de Derneford		
on	12 Nov 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.27</i>
BARMOOR		
History		
licence to crenellate	17 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.221</i>
in bad repair	1541	King, p.526
Owners		
Thomas de Muschamps		
licence to crenellate	17 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.221 (Musco Campo)</i>
John Preston		

on	1415	Bates, p.17
BAVINGTON, LITTLE		
History mentioned	1415	King, p.345
Owners Robert Langwath on	1415	Bates, p.16
BEAUFRONT		
History mentioned	1415	King, p.345
Owners John Widdrington on	1415	Bates, p.17
BELFORD		
History mentioned garrisoned	1415 1509?	King, p.327 King, p.327
Owners Thomas de Dacre on	1415	Bates, p.15
BELLINGHAM		
History mentioned abandoned	1263 by 1415	King, p.327 King, p.327
Owners Bellingham family across period temp	entire period	C.H. Hunter Blair, 'The Early Castles of Northumberland', <i>Arch. Ael.</i> 4 th series, 22 (1944), p.162
BELSAY		
History armorial bearing mentioned	c.1371 1415	King, p.327 Bates, p.18
Owners John Middleton in	1415	Bates, p.18
BERRINGTON		
History mentioned useless repaired by	1415 1541 1561	King, p.345 King, p.345 King, p.345
Owners Robert Manners in	1415	Bates, p.17
BERWICK		
History mentioned siege	1165 1216	King, p.327 King, p.327

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

modified	temp Edward I	King, p.327
modified	temp Henry VIII	King, p.327
Owners		
Scottish		
to	1296	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p563
Crown		
from	1296	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p564
to	1318	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p564
Scottish		
from	1318	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p564
to	20 July 1333	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p566
Crown		
from	20 July 1333	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p566
Henry Percy		
on	3 February 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.304
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
on	28 March 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.550
in fee	10 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.492
Ralph Percy, his son		
in tail male from	10 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.492
John, duke of Bedford, son of Henry IV		
from	28 January 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.388
to	16 February 1427	
Captains		
Ralph de Lumley		
captain	18 Nov 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.370
Constables		
John Burdon		
temp	1297-1299	E.101/7/6
on	15 July 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.260
on	17 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.437
on	16 Nov 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> (Bindon)
temp	1299-1300	E.101/8/25
William le Latimer		
in	1301	BL Cotton MS, Vesp. F VII, 1
John de Seagrave, P.P.		
to	26 October 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.529
John de Sandal		
from	26 October 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.529
Edmund de Hastings, P.P.		
on	28 April 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.529
Roger de Horsley		
on	26 June 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.166
Henry de Percy		
on	1 August 1333	Percy Chartulary, p.448-9
on	1 March 1334	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1425
Richard Talbot		
on	16 October 1338	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339</i> , p.506
Henry de Percy		
on	15 February 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.14
Richard Talbot		
on	13 October 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.201
from	14 January 1341	E.101/22/21 m.2
to	20 March 1341	E.101/22/21 m.2
Henry Percy		
on	6 November 1342	E.403/327 m.8
James de Audley		
temp	1342	E.101/23/24
Henry Percy		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

on	24 April 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.516</i>
to	1368	<i>E.101/29/27 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
temp	1368-1371	<i>E.101/29/27</i>
temp	1376-1378	<i>E.101/34/27</i>
temp	1384-1390	<i>E.101/40/14</i>
custody	17 February 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.526</i>
on	28 April 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.299 (Warden)</i>
captain	8 Nov 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.519</i>
warden	28 April 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.237</i>
warden	26 May 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.255</i>
keeper	17 November 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.513</i>
Henry Percy, 'Hotspur'		
on	12 May 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.121</i>
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
on	14 March 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.228</i>
on	12 June 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.316</i>
Henry Percy, 'Hotspur'		
on	10 April 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.469, Keeper</i>
on	18 July 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.523, Keeper</i>
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
on	1 Nov 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.169</i>
John, duke of Bedford, son of Henry IV		
on	6 October 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.194</i>
on	28 January 1407	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.310</i>
from	12 June 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1419, p.68</i>
on	16 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1419, p.27 (For life)</i>

BIDDLESTONE HALL

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.328
in good repair	1584	King, p.328
Owners		
John Selby		
in	1415	Bates, p.19

BLENKINSOPP

History		
licence to crenellate	1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.417, 524</i>
mentioned	1415	King, p.328
in bad repair	1541	King, p.328
Owners		
Thomas de Blenkinsopp		
licence to crenellate	4 February 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.417</i>
licence to crenellate	11 May 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.524</i>
John Blenkinsopp		
in	1415	Bates, p.15

BOLTON

History		
siege	1317	King, p.346

BOTHAL

History		
licence to crenellate	15 May 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.30</i>
built	soon after 1343	King, p.328

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

Owners

Robert Bertram		
licence to crenellate	15 May 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.30</i>
Robert Bertram		
to	Nov 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.487</i>
Robert & John, parsons		
from	Nov 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.487</i>
on	1364	
Blanche, widow of Robert Bertram		
to	12 July 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.255</i>
Ellen & John de Hatfield of London, for Bertram's life		
granted by above	12 July 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.255</i>
Blanche, widow of Robert Bertram		
to	28 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.1</i>
Elena & David de Holgrave, for Bertram's life at 80l./year		
granted by above	28 June 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.1</i>
on	18 May 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.230</i>
David Holgrave		
to	13 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.1032 (R.I.P.)</i>
Robert de Ogle, son & heir of Helen wife of David Holgrave		
from	13 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.1032</i>
in	13 February 1406	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.26</i>
on	17 February 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.141 (Elder)</i>
not on	1 Nov 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.734</i>
John Bertram, Kn.		
in	1415	Bates, p.15

Family Tree

Blanche = Robert Bertram
 |
 Elena = David de Holgrave

BUCKTON

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.346
in existence	1561	King, p.346

Owners

William Atkinson		
in	1415	Bates, p.19

CALLALY

History		
mentioned	1415, 1541	King, p.329

Owners

John de Clavering, kn.		
in	1415	Bates, p.14

CAPHEATON (HUTTUN)

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.346

CARTINGTON

History		
built	C14	King, p.329
mentioned	1415	Bates, p.17
licensed	1442	King, p.329
in use	1541	King, p.329

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

siege	1648	King, p.329
Owners John Cartington, Kn. in	1415	Bates, p.17
CHATTON		
History mentioned	1415	King, p.347
mentioned	1541	King, p.347
Owners The Vicar in	1415	Bates, p.19
CHILLINGHAM		
History licence to crenellate completed by siege	27 January 1344 1348 1536	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.191 King, p.330 King, p.330
Tenant in Chief Henry Percy to Henry Percy, son of above from Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland on on on	18 May 1368 18 May 1368 12 June 1388 25 October 1399 27 September 1401	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.242 (R.I.P.) <i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.242 <i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.391 <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.5 <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.896
Owners Thomas de Heton licence to crenellate Alan de Heton, kn. on on Henry de Heton, held from Percys from to William de Heton, held from Percys from to Three sisters of above (Joan, Elizabeth, Margaret) from Heirs of Alan Heton on	27 January 1344 18 May 1368 28 February 1387 12 June 1388 25 October 1399 25 October 1399 27 September 1401 27 September 1401 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.191 <i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.242 <i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.321 <i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.391 (Chevelyngham) <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.5 <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.5 (Age 6) <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.896 (R.I.P.) <i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.896 Bates, p.14
CHIPCHASE		
History mentioned	1415	King, p.330
Owners Alexander Heron in	1415	Bates, p.18
COQUET ISLAND		
History mentioned	1415	King, p.330
Owners Tynemouth Priory		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

in 1415 Bates, p.19

CORBRIDGE

History mentioned 1415 but looks much older King, p.331

Owners
The Vicar
in 1415 Bates, p.18

CORNHILL

History dismantled by Scots 1385 Bates, p.11
mentioned 1415 Bates, p.17
in repair 1541 King, p.347

Owners
William Swinhowe
in 1415 Bates, p.17

CRASTER

History mentioned 1415 Bates, p.19

Owners
Edmund Craster
in 1415 Bates, p.19

CRAWLEY

History licence to crenellate 20 Nov 1343 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.143*
mentioned 1415 King, p.331
in decay 1541 King, p.331

Owners
John Heron licence to crenellate. 20 Nov 1343 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.143*
John Heron on 1415 Bates, p.17

DALLEY (DALA)

History built 1237? King, p.331
modified C14 & C15 King, p.331

DECHANT

History mentioned 1415 King, p.347

Owners
Richard Lilleburn
in 1415 Bates, p.15

DUNSTANBURGH

History licence to crenellate 28 August 1315 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.344*
modified 1380-3 King, p.332
siege 1462,1464 King, p.332
ruinous from 1538 King, p.332

Owners

Thomas, earl of Lancaster		
licence to crenellate	28 August 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.344
confiscated before	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.106
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
from	1324	Bates, p.172
on	29 April 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.476
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
on	17 April 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.264
on	11 May 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.303
after	1381	Somerville, p.370
Crown		
from	1399	
in	1415	Bates, p.14

Royal Stewards

Roger de Horsley		
from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106

Constables

John de Lilleburn & Roger Mauduyt		
on	15 September 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.205
to	2 January 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.233
John de Lilleburn		
from	2 January 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.233
to	6 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.219
Roger Heron		
from	6 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.219
on	19 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.12
Richard de Emeldon		
on	12 March 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.269
Sir John Fenwick		
after	1381	Somerville p.370
Stephen le Scrope of Masham, P.P.		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.295
Robert Harbottle		
temp	1399-1401	E.101/42/38
Ralph de Eure, kn		
on	22 September 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.552
Robert de Harbottle		
on	14 February 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.365
from	13 June 1409	Bates, p.175
to	c.1420-1421	Bates, p.175
John de Harbottle, brother of above		
from	c.1420-1421	Bates, p.175
Henry Lound		
from	February 1421	Bates, p.175

Private Constables

Robert de Binestre		
from	20 March 1319	J.R.Maddicott, <i>Thomas of Lancaster</i> , Oxford, 1970, p.339
John de Lilleburn		
in	1326	Bates, p.172
Robert Bertram, kn		
for life to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118
William Querneby for John of Gaunt		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

on Sir Thomas Ildreton	20 November 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.1106</i>
from	29 July 1379	Bates, p.174
on	17 April 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.264</i>
on	11 May 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.303 (Ildreton)</i>

EDLINGHAM

History built	c.1340	G. Fairclough, 'Edlingham Castle, Northumberland', <i>Transactions of the ancient monument society, New Series, 28, p.46</i>
mentioned	1396	King, p.332
Owners William de Felton builder	c.1340	Fairclough, p.46
to	1358	Fairclough, p.49
William de Felton from	1358	Fairclough, p.49
to	1368	Fairclough, p.49
John de Felton, kn., half brother of above from	1368	Fairclough, p.49
to	31 March 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.632 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Felton, kn, son of above from	31 March 1396	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.632</i>
to	31 January 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.756 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Faucomberge, cousin of above from	31 January 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.756</i>
Edmund Hastings of Roxby, Yrks, by marriage to half sister of John de Felton (d.1403) in	1415	Bates, p.14

ELSDON NO. 2

History mentioned	1415	King, p.332
not mentioned	1541	King, p.332

Owners

The Rector in	1415	Bates, p.19
------------------	------	-------------

ELWICK NO.1

History mentioned	1415	King, p.347
mentioned	1561	King, p.347

Owners

Thomas Bradford in	1415	Bates, p.17
-----------------------	------	-------------

ELWICK NO.2

History mentioned	1415	King, p.347
mentioned	1561	King, p.347

Owners

Thomas de Elwick in	1415	Bates, p.17
------------------------	------	-------------

EMBLETON

History

built	1395	King, p.333
mentioned	1415	King, p.333

Owners

The Vicar in	1415	Bates, p.19
-----------------	------	-------------

ESHOT

History

licence to crenellate mentioned	22 July 1310 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.272 King, p.333
------------------------------------	----------------------	--

Owners

Robert Maudut licence to crenellate	22 July 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.272 (Mauduit)
John Heron in	1415	Bates, p.14

ESLINGTON

History

licence to crenellate mentioned	20 February 1335 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.78 Bates, p.17
garrisonable	1509	King, p.348
in good repair	1541	King, p.348
siege	1587	King, p.348

Owners

Robert de Eslington licence to crenellate	20 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.78
Thomas de Hessilrige in	1415	Bates, p.17

ETAL

History

licence to crenellate mentioned	3 May 1341 1355, 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.179 King, p.333
siege	1513	King, p.333
decayed	1541, 1584	King, p.333

Owners

Sir Robert de Manners licence to crenellate	3 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.179
dead by	10 October 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.283
Heir of Robert de Manner under age	10 October 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.283
under age	24 May 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.119
John Manners, Kn. dead by	10 August 1408	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413</i> , p.113
Robert Manners in	1415	Bates, p.14

Wardships

minority of heir of Sir Robert de Manners (-1355-1368-)

Edward de Letham from	10 October 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.283
Joan, Widow of Edward de Letham on	24 May 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.119

minority of the heir of John Manners (-1408-)

John Manners

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

on 10 August 1408 *C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.113*

FARNHAM

History
 mentioned 1415 King, p.348
 garrisonable 1509 King, p.348
 in repair 1541 King, p.348

Owners
 Robert Horsley
 in 1415 Bates, p.18

FEATHERSTONE

History
 built early C14 King, p.333
 mentioned 1541 King, p.333

Owners
 Featherstonehaugh family
 temp entire period *J. Gibson, 'Featherston Castle', Archeologia Aeliana, 4nd series, 2 (1926), p.125-131*

FENTON

History
 mentioned 1415 King, p.348
 garrisonable 1509 King, p.348
 in decay 1541 King, p.348

Owners
 Ralph Grey
 in 1415 Bates, p.19

FENWICK

History
 licence to crenellate 26 Nov 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.290*

Owners
 John de Fenwick
 licence to crenellate 26 Nov 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.290*
 Henry Fenwick
 in 1415 Bates, p.18

FLOTTERTON

History
 mentioned 1415 King, p.348
 not mentioned 1541 King, p.348

Owners
 Robert Ogle
 on 1415 Bates, p.18

FORD

History
 licence to crenellate 16 July 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.114*
 a castle 1340 King, p.333
 siege by English enemies 1385 King, p.333
 siege by Scots 1385, 1513, 1549 King, p.333

Owners
 William Heron, P.P.
 licence to crenellate 16 July 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.114*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

owned 21 April 1340 *C.Ch.R. 1337-1347, p.468*
 William Heron
 in 1415 Bates, p.14

HAGGERSTON

History
 licence to crenellate 4 June 1345 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.479*
 mentioned 1415,1541 King, p.349

Owners

Robert de Haggerston
 licence to crenellate. 4 June 1345 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.479*
 Thomas de Haggerston
 in 1415 Bates, p.17

HALTON

History
 Mentioned 1415 King, p.334

Owners

William Carnaby
 on 1415 Bates, p.18

HALTWHISTLE (CASTLE HILL)

History
 abandoned by 1415 King, p.334

HALTWHISTLE NO. 2

History
 mentioned 1415 King, p.334
 in use 1541 King, p.334

HARBOTTLE

History

built temp. Henry II King, p.334
 siege 1173-4, 1296, 1318 King, p.334
 to be destroyed 25 August 1321 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.21*
 site of castle 12 April 1325 *I.P.M. VI, no.607*
 being rebuilt 20 March 1336 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.238*
 in ruin due to Scots 22 February 1350 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.20*
 rebuilt 1351 King, p.334
 mentioned 1415, 1509 King, p.334
 in bad repair 1541 King, p.334
 mended by 1550 King, p.334
 modified 1563 King, p.334
 out of repair 1584 King, p.334

Owners

Robert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, P.P.
 on 20 February 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.400*
 to 12 April 1325 *I.P.M. VI, no. 607 (R.I.P.)*
 Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, son of above, P.P.
 from 12 April 1325 *I.P.M. VI, no.607*
 in 1335-1336 Nthumb Petitions, p.124-5
 on 20 March 1336 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.238*
 on 22 February 1350 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.20 (Kn)*
 away & back 15 February 1378 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.122*
 to 6 January 1381 *I.P.M. XV, no.434 (R.I.P.)*
 Thomas de Umfraville
 to 21 May 1387 *I.P.M. XVI, no.470 (R.I.P.)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

Thomas de Umfraville II, son of above		
from	21 May 1387	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.470
to	12 February 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1043 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Umfraville, son of above		
from	12 February 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1043 (Age 28 weeks)
inherited	10 January 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.156 (Underage)
in	1415	Bates, p.14
of age	28 January 1415	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.1005
Joan de Umfraville		
not by	24 Nov 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.183
Robert de Umfraville, son of above		
from	24 Nov 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.183
Constables		
John de Penereth		
on	25 August 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.21

HARLE, WEST

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.334
Owners		
John Harley		
in	1415	Bates, p.16

HARNHAM

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.334
Owners		
Robert Swinburn		
in	1415	Bates, p.16

HAUGHTON

History		
mentioned	1277	King, p.335
a castle	1373	King, p.335
mentioned	1415	King, p.335
roofs & floors gone	1541	King, p.335
Owners		
Roger de Widdrington		
to	13 April 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.215
John de Widdrington, son of above		
from	13 April 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.215
John Widdrington		
in	1415	Bates, p.15

HEATON COLDSTREAM

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.335
destroyed	1496	King, p.335
garrisonable	1509	King, p.335
useless	1541, 1550	King, p.335
only good for farm	1561	King, p.335
decayed	1584	King, p.335
Owners		
Thomas de Grey of Heton and Wark		
on	1415	Bates, p.14

HEATON NEAR NEWCASTLE

History		
mentioned	1267	King, p.335
not mentioned	1415	King, p.335

Owners

Adam of Jesmond in	1267	King, p.335
-----------------------	------	-------------

HEPPLE

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.335
garrisonable	1509	King, p.335
out of repair	1541	King, p.335

Owners

Robert Ogle in	1415	Bates, p.18
-------------------	------	-------------

HETHPOOL

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.335
mentioned	1541	King, p.335

Owners

Robert Manners in	1415	Bates, p.17
----------------------	------	-------------

HEXHAM

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.336
new tower	1439	King, p.336
mentioned	1464	King, p.336
not good repair	1550	King, p.336

Owners

Archbishop of York in	1415	Bates, p.18
--------------------------	------	-------------

HOLBURN

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.349
garrisonable	1509	King, p.349
fair repair	1541	King, p.349

HOPPEN

History		
mentioned	1415	Bates, p.16

Owners

Robert Hoppen in	1415	Bates, p.16
---------------------	------	-------------

HORTON IN GLENDALE

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.336
garrisonable	1509	King, p.336
in disrepair	1541	King, p.336

Owners

Thomas Grey
in 1415 Bates, p.15

HORTON NEAR THE SEA

History

licence to crenellate 28 December 1292 *C.P.R. 1291-1301, p.2*
pelum 1317-18 King, p.350
surrendered April 1318 *Nthumb Petitions, p.135*
held against Edward II 24 March 1354 *C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.24*
mentioned 1415 King, p.350

Owners

Guichard Charrun, kn.
licence to crenellate 28 December 1292 *C.P.R. 1291-1301, p.2*
Allies of Gilbert de Middleton
to April 1318 *Nthumb Petitions, p.135*
Henry Delaval
dead by 1402 Bates, p.14
William de Wycheater, from Alice, his mother, sister of above
to 1410 Bates, p.14

HOWICK

History

Mentioned 1415 King, p.350

Owners

Emeric Hering
in 1415 Bates, p.16

ILDERTON

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.350
useless 1541 King, p.350

Owners

Thomas de Ilderton, Kn.
in 1415 Bates, p.17

KIRKLEY

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.350

Owners

Sir William Eure
in 1415 Bates, p.16

KIRKNEWTON

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.350
burnt 1532 King, p.350
repaired after 1532 King, p.350

Owners

Thomas Strother
in 1415 Bates, p.19

KYLOE

History

mentioned 1415 Bates, p.19

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

in good repair 1561 King, p.336

Owners

David Grey
in 1415 Bates, p.19

LANGLEY

History

mentioned 1365 King, p.337
siege 1405 King, p.337
mentioned 1415 King, p.337
siege 1464 King, p.337
walls only 1541 King, p.337

Owners

Thomas de Lucy, Kn., P.P.
to 4 December 1365 *I.P.M. XII*, no.17 (R.I.P.)
Anthony de Lucy, son of above
from 4 December 1365 *I.P.M. XII*, no.17
to 20 May 1368 *I.P.M. XII*, no.233 (R.I.P.)
Joan, wife of above
from 9 July 1369 *C.C.R. 1369-1374*, p.30
Joan, daughter and heir to Anthony de Lucy
heir on 20 May 1368 *I.P.M. XII*, no.233
to 30 September 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.374 (R.I.P.)
Maud, sister of Anthony, wife of Gilbert de Umfraville
from 30 September 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.374
Umfraville family
to 1381 Bates, pp.38-56
Percy family
from 1381 *Bates, pp.38-56*
Maud, wife of Henry earl of Northumberland
to 18 December 1398 *I.P.M. XVII*, no.1246 (R.I.P.)
Henry Percy
from 18 December 1398 *I.P.M. XVII*, no.1246
forfeited by 7 August 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.50
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, grandson of above
in 1415 Bates, p.15

Constables

Alexander Featherstonehaugh
to 20 July 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.74
Robert Umfraville, kn.
for life on 27 June 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.40
from 20 July 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.74
for life from 7 August 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.50

LANGTON

History

mentioned 1369 King, p.337
destroyed 1496 King, p.337

Owners

Henry Strother
in 1415 Bates, p.17

LEMMINGTON

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.337

Owners

William Bednell

in	1415	Bates, p.19
LILBURN, WEST		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.337
in use	1509	King, p.337
useless	1541	King, p.337
Owners		
John Carr		
in	1415	Bates, p.19
LOWICK		
History		
mentioned	1338	King, p.351
garrisonable	1541	King, p.351
in decay	1584	King, p.351
Owners		
Philip, lord Darcy		
in	1415	Bates, p.17
MELDON		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.351
Owners		
Nicholas Heron		
in	1415	Bates, p.16
MIDDLETON BY THE SEA		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.351
Owners		
William Muschamp		
in	1415	Bates, p.19
MIDDLETON, NORTH		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.351
Owners		
Robert Ogle		
in	1415	Bates, p.16
MITFORD		
History		
built	C12	King, p.337
mentioned	1216	King, p.337
siege	1217	King, p.337
in use	1317	King, p.337
destroyed	1323	King, p.337
'wholly burnt'	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.759
Owners		
Roger Bertram of Mitford		
on	7 June 1267	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.363
before	7 Nov 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.34 (R.I.P.)
Alexander de Balliol and Eleanor, his wife		
from	22 July 1270 or 1271	A.H.Thompson, ed., 'Northumbrian Pleas from

		the De Banco Rolls 1-19', <i>Surtess Society</i> 158 (1943), no.205 <i>ibid.</i>
in	Easter 1275	
Robert de Stuteville via Eleanor, his wife		
to	14 April 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.369 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of Robert de Stuteville		
from	1 November 1306	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307</i> , p.420
Eleanor, widow of Robert de Stuteville		
to	27 September 1310	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.237 (R.I.P.)
John de Stuteville, their son		
from	27 September 1310	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.237
to	16 February 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.254
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke		
from	16 February 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.254
on	20 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.396
on	30 January 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.73
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.518 (R.I.P.)
David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol		
on	8 February 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , 446
to	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.759 (R.I.P.)
David de Strabolgi, son of above		
heir on	8 January 1327	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.759
David de Strabolgi, from his grandmother		
from	29 March 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.455
to	1334	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.677
Thomas Grey of Heton, kn.		
from	1334 (Five year loan)	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.677
on	8 January 1336	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.677
David de Strabolgi		
heir on	8 January 1336	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.677
David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol		
to	10 October 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.327 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth countess of Athol, widow of John Malewayn		
to	23 October 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.86 (R.I.P.)
Philippa, widow of Ralph de Percy, daughter of Strabolgi & above		
from	23 October 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.86
from	6 May 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.506
Elizabeth, widow of Thomas de Percy, ynr		
on	21 May 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.421
Henry Percy de Athol		
on	1415	Bates, p.14
on	16 February 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.122
on	6/8 July 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.505
Guarding the castle		
John de Eure		
in	1316	E.101/68/2 m.36
Private Constables for earl of Pembroke		
John de Lilleburn		
on	20 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.396
Wardships		
2 Parts, for minority of Elizabeth & Philippa, daughters of David de Strabolgi, earl of Athol		
Henry Lord of Percy		
from	8 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.330
MORPETH		
History		
built	1342-59	King, p.337
mentioned	1415	King, p.337
well maintained	1538	King, p.337

siege	1644	King, p.337
Owners		
William, Baron Greystoke, P.P.		
from	1342	
to	10 July 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.524 (R.I.P.)
Joan, Widow of William, Baron Greystoke		
from	8 October 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.598
to	1 September 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902 (R.I.P.)
Ralph de Greystoke, son of above, P.P.		
from	1 September 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902
livery	8 Nov 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.201
on	1415	Bates, p.13
died	1418	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.195
<i>John de Greystoke, son of above, P.P.</i>		
inherited	1418	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.195
on	10 September 1431	'Bishop Langley's Register, vol. IV', <i>Surtees Society</i> 170 (1955), no.1229
on	16 October 1436	'Wills and Inventories, part 1', <i>Surtees Society</i> 2 (1835), p.85
died	1436	<i>G.E.C. VI</i> , p.195

MORPETH NO. 3

History mentioned	1310, 1343	King, p.351
-------------------	------------	-------------

NESBIT IN GLENDALE

History mentioned	1415	King, p.351
vanished by	1541	King, p.351
Owners		
Thomas Grey		
in	1415	Bates, p.18

NETHERWITTON

History mentioned	1415	King, p.338
-------------------	------	-------------

NEWCASTLE (ON TYNE)

History built	1080	King, p.338
modified	1172-7	King, p.338
modified	1247	King, p.338
modified	temp. Civil War	King, p.338
Owners		
Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.29
Constables		
Robert de Haunton		
to	16 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.30
John de Lithgraynes		
from	16 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.30
to	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
Walter de Camhou, kn.		
from	25 October 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.103
to	15 Nov 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.156
Thomas de Dyveleston		
from	15 Nov 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.156

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

William de Felton		
to	8 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
Nicholas de Scot		
from	8 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
to	3 May 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.245</i>
William Rydell		
from	3 May 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.245</i>
Hugh de Audley of Stratton Audley, senior, P.P.		
from	15 July 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.2</i>
to	3 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.337</i>
William Rydell		
from	3 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.337</i>
to	12 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.5</i>
John de Fenwick		
from	12 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.5</i>
Adam Swynborn		
from	16 October 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.261</i>
John de Fenwick		
to	3 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.217</i>
Gilbert de Boroughdon		
from	3 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.217</i>
to	19 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332</i>
John de Fenwick		
from	19 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332</i>
to	29 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.51</i>
John de L'isle of Wodeburn		
from	29 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.51</i>
John de Lilleburn		
to	30 June 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.94</i>
Robert de Hornclif		
from	30 June 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.94</i>
to	13 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.101</i>
John de Lilleburn		
from	13 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.101</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Robert de Hornclif		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
John de Lilleburn		
to	8 October 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.275</i>
William de Tynedale		
from	8 October 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.275</i>
to	14 December 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.338</i>
Roger Mauduyt		
from	14 December 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.338</i>
to	15 June 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.406</i>
Robert Darreys		
from	15 June 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.406</i>
to	29 June 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.129</i>
John de Lilleburn		
from	29 June 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.129</i>
to	6 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.135</i>
Gilbert de Boroughdon		
from	6 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.135</i>
to	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.214</i>
William de Felton		
from	8 March 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.214</i>
on	8 March 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.149</i>
and from	19 Nov 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
and from	2 January 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
on	19 April 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.41</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

to	28 May 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
to	22 Nov 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
John de Stryvelyn, P.P.		
from	28 May 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.320</i>
from	22 Nov 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
to	10 February 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
William de Felton		
from	10 February 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
to	6 July 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.357</i>
Robert de Fenwick		
from	6 July 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.357</i>
and from	4 Nov 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
to	9 April 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.420</i>
Robert Bertrem		
from	9 April 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.420</i>
Robert de Reymes		
from	5 May 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.23</i>
to	4 June 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
John de Clifford		
from	4 June 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
to	29 April 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.213</i>
John de Coupeland		
from	29 April 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.213</i>
and from	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.262</i>
Alan del Strothre		
from	10 Nov 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.19</i>
and from	20 Nov 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
Henry de Strothre		
from	3 Nov 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
John Heron		
from	21 Nov 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121</i>
Roger de Widdrington		
from	10 December 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.154</i>
Richard de Horsley		
from	20 Nov 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
on	20 June 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.536</i>
and from	20 Nov 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
to	28 January 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.280</i>
Henry de Strothre		
from	28 January 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.280</i>
and from	10 Nov 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.283</i>
and from	17 Nov 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.316</i>
and from	16 Nov 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
Richard de Horsley		
from	27 Nov 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.392</i>
and from	5 Nov 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Robert de Umfraville		
from	5 Nov 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
Thomas Surteys		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John de Fenwick		
from	7 Nov 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
Bertram Monboucher		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.272</i>
Thomas de Hilderton		
from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
Robert Umfraville		
from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.3</i>
to	26 Nov 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
Bertram Montboucher		
from	26 Nov 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
to	25 Nov 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
Thomas Surteys		
from	25 Nov 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
to	14 July 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.157</i>
Alex Surteys		
from	14 July 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.157</i>
Bertram Montboucher		
from	5 Nov 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
John Heron, elder		
from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Bertram Montboucher		
from	3 December 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Aymer de Athol		
from	6 December 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.270</i>
to	3 Nov 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
Robert de Clifford		
from	3 Nov 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
John Heron		
from	1 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.7</i>
Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	11 Nov 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
Bertram son of Bertram Montboucher		
from	20 August 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.248</i>
Thomas Umfraville		
from	1 December 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.248</i>
Ralph de Eure		
from	15 Nov 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.306</i>
John de Felton		
from	7 Nov 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.341</i>
Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
John Stanley		
from	13 March 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.404</i>
John Fenwick		
from	10 February 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.377</i>
John Mosdale		
in	1401	<i>Nthumb Petitions, p.176-177</i>
on	25 December 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.36 (Keeper)</i>
on	16 February 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.41 (Keeper)</i>
Chaplains		
Robert de Thyngden/Thynden		
on	11 February 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.8</i>
on	10 September 1343	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346, p.175</i>
to	12 February 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.47 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Clifford		
from	12 February 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.47</i>
Gatekeepers		
Nicholas de Ufton		
to	27 December 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.20 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Watford		
from	27 December 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.20</i>
Thomas Rote		
for life from	3 June 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.372</i>
for life from	1 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.509</i>

Keeper of the Goal

Thomas Rote		
for life from	1 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.509
on	16 Nov 1364	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368</i> , p.36

NEWLANDS IN WARENTON

History

licence to crenellate mentioned	22 July 1310 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.272 King, p.351
---------------------------------	----------------------	--

Owners

John de Middleton		
licence to crenellate	22 July 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.272

NEWSTEAD NEAR BAMBOROUGH

History

mentioned	1405	King, p.351
destroyed	1532?	King, p.351

Owners

Robert de Ogle		
in	1415	Bates, p.18

NORHAM

History

built	1121	King, p.339
modified	1160	King, p.339
modified	C13	King, p.339
besieged by Scots	1322	Nthumb Petitions, p.62
besieged by Scots	1327	B.Dobson, 'The Church of Durham and the Scottish Borders, 1378-88' in A.Goodman and A.Tuck, eds., <i>War and Border Societies in the Middle Ages</i> , London, 1992, p.136
great tower modified	c.1400	Philip Dixon & Pamela Marshall, 'The Great Tower in the Twelfth Century: The Case of Norham'. <i>The Archaeological Journal</i> , 150 (1993), p.413
modified	temp Henry VIII	King, p.339
well kept up	1541, decayed soon	King, p.339

Notes

Largest castle on English side of the Tweed		Dobson, p.137
---	--	---------------

Owners

Bishop Ranulf Flambard of Durham		
from	1121	Dixon & Marshall, p.413
Henry II		
from	1174	Dixon & Marshall, p.413
Bishop of Durham		
restored	30 July 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.163
Crown		
temporary grant	23 Nov 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.396
Bishop of Durham		
void	11 October 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.369
on	11 October 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.305
restored	4 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.644
on	26 June 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.663
on	1 September 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.399
on	2 August 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.303
on	29 April 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.476
on	10 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.401

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

on in	30 October 1340 1415	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.561 Bates, p.14
Royal Constables William Rydel to	14 August 1314	James Raine, ed., 'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', <i>Rolls Series 61</i> (1873), item CXLVI
Walter de Gosewyk on temp	11 October 1316 1316-1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.369 E.101/695/4
Robert de Hastang, P.P. to	20 January 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.616
John Darcy le Cosyn from to	20 January 1317 4 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.616 <i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.644
Thomas de Grey of Heton in on on	September 1322 24 June 1323 2 October 1323	Nthumb Petitions, p.62 <i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.299 <i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.26
Thomas de Richmond on	20 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.78
Church Constables Robert de Clifford, kn., P.P. from	14 August 1314	James Raine, ed., 'Historical Papers and Letters from the Northern Registers', <i>Rolls Series 61</i> (1873), item CXLVI
Robert de Manners on on in	28 July 1333 30 October 1340 1345	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.68 <i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.561 Dobson, p.136
Nicholas de Dagworth, kn to	20 July 1375	
John Heron, kn from in on	20 July 1375 1375 25 February 1381	Dobson, p.136 <i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.12
Sir Gerard Heron in	1386	Dobson, p.136
Sir Robert Ogle in	1403	Dobson, p.137
Ogle family to	1450	Dobson, p.137
OGLE		
History licensed still standing	11 May 1341 1776	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.4; Bates, p.9 King, p.339
Owners Robert de Ogle license to crenellate	11 May 1341	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.4; Bates, p.9
Robert de Ogle to to	May 1362 23 May 1364	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.397 (R.I.P.) <i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.205 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Ogle, grandson of above from from to	May 1362 23 May 1364 1 Nov 1409	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.397 <i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.205 <i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.734 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Ogle, son of above from	1 Nov 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.734

in	1415	Bates, p.14
OTTERBURN		
History		
attacked by Scots	1386	King, p.352
mentioned	1415	King, p.352
not mentioned	1541	King, p.352
Owners		
Thomas de Umfraville		
dead by	28 September 1403	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.233
Gilbert de Umfraville, son of above		
under age	28 September 1403	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.233
in	1415	Bates, p.18
Robert de Umfraville		
from	1421	Bates, p.18
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert de Umfraville, 1391-1411		
Henry de Percy		
forfeited by	28 September 1403	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.233
Keepers		
Peter de Stokhalgh		
for	Percy	
on	28 September 1403	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.233
PONTELAND (VICARS PELE)		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.340
Owners		
The Vicar		
in	1415	Bates, p.19
PONTELAND NO. 2		
History		
taken by Scots	1388	King, p.340
Owners		
Sir Aymer de Athol		
in	1386	Bates, p.12
PRESTON BY ALNWICK		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.340
unroofed	1499	King, p.340
mentioned	1570	King, p.340
Owners		
Robert Harbottle		
in	1415	Bates, p.16
to	1419	Bates, p.195 (R.I.P.)
PRUDHOE		
History		
built	early C12	King, p.340
siege	1173, 1174	King, p.340
modified	C13 & early C14	King, p.340
siege	1405	King, p.340
ruinous	1596	King, p.340

Owners

Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, P.P.		
from	1244	Bates, p.201
to	13 October 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> ,no.14 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, son of above, P.P.		
from	13 October 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.14
on	20 February 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.400
on	26 June 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.663
to	12 April 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.607 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, son of above, P.P.		
from	12 April 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.607
on	1335-1336	Nthumb Petitions, p.124-5
on	28 February 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.43
jointured	5 July 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.126
to	6 January 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.434 (R.I.P.)
Maud, widow of Gilbert de Umfraville.		
on	10 February 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.430 (Jointure)
Maud, wife of Henry earl of Northumberland		
from	c.1381	Bates, p.203
dead by	1 April 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.255
to	18 December 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1246 (R.I.P.)
Henry de Percy		
from	1 April 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.255
from	18 December 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1246
livery	1 April 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.482
not by	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.40
John, duke of Bedford, son of Henry IV		
from	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.40
on	1415	Bates, p.15
Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland		
judgement in favour	5 July 1416	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.527
finally regained	1441	Bates, p.204
Constables		
Robert L'isle		
from	25 December 1403	Bates, p.203
David Trollop		
from	15 June 1405	Bates, p.203
John Skipton		
to	15 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.70
David Trollop		
from	15 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.70
Private Constables		
John Skipton		
to	15 June 1405	Bates, p.203
Wardships		
Minority of Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus (1325-1331)		
Roger Mauduyt		
on	3 September 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.399
on	7 September 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.412
to	11 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.12
Gilbert de Boroughdon		
from	11 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.12
to	3 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.160
Maurice de Berkeley		
from	3 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.160

SCREMERSTON

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.353
in decay	1541	King, p.353
a good tower	1561	King, p.353

Owners

John Swinhoe		
in	1415	Bates, p.17

SEATON DELAVAL

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.353

Owners

William de Whitchester, Kn.		
from	1402	Bates, p.14
to	1410	Bates, p.14 (R.I.P.)

SEGHILL

History		
mentioned	1415	Bates, p.16

Owners

William Delaval		
in	1415	Bates, p.16

SEWINGSHIELDS

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.353
an old tower	1541 (abandoned by here)	King, p.353

Owners

Robert de Ogle		
on	1415	Bates, p.15

SHAWDEN

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.353
mentioned	1541	King, p.353

Owners

Thomas Lilleburn		
in	1415	Bates, p.15

SHILBOTTLE

History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.341

Owners

Henry Percy		
not by	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40</i>
John, duke of Bedford, son of Henry IV		
from	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.40</i>
on	1415	Bates, p.19

SHORTFLATT

History		
licence to crenellate	5 April 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.328</i>
mentioned	1415	King, p.341

Owners

Robert de Reymes licence to crenellate	5 April 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.328</i>
Robert de Reymes in	1415	Bates, p.16

SIMONBURN

History

mentioned	1415	King, p.341
in repair	1541	King, p.341

Owners

William Heron in	1415	Bates, p.18
---------------------	------	-------------

STAMFORDHAM

History

mentioned	1415	King, p.353
-----------	------	-------------

Owners

The Vicar in	1415	Bates, p.18
-----------------	------	-------------

STANTON

History

mentioned	1415	King, p.341
-----------	------	-------------

Owners

John Corbet in	1415	Bates, p.16
-------------------	------	-------------

STAWARD

History

under construction	1314-1316	Nthumb Petitions, p.25-26
mentioned	1327	King, p.341
not mentioned	1415	King, p.341

Owners

Hugh de Louthre to Queen Philippa from	26 April 1326 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.261</i> Bates, p.10
---	---------------------------	---

Constables

Thomas de Featherstonehaugh from	26 April 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.261</i>
John Darcy 'Le Cosyn' for life from	25 April 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.385</i>
Edmund de Langley, future duke of York for life from	23 April 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.288</i>
Hexham Priory from	1386	Bates, p.11

SWINBURNE, WEST

History

licensed	10 May 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.88</i>
mentioned	1415	King, p.354
in ruin	1541	King, p.354
siege	1596	King, p.354

Owners

Roger de Widdrington		
----------------------	--	--

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

license to crenellate. 10 May 1346 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.88*
 John Widdrington
 in 1415 Bates, p.14

TARSETT

History

mentioned 1244 King, p.341
 licence to crenellate 1267 Bates, p.8
 not mentioned 1415 King, p.341
 garrisonable 1522 King, p.341
 burnt 1525 King, p.341
 derelict 1541 King, p.341

Owners

John Comyn
 licence to crenellate. 5 December 1267 Bates, p.8

THIRWALL

History

mentioned 1369 King, p.342
 mentioned 1415 King, p.342
 mentioned 1541 (fair repair) King, p.3423

Owners

Roland de Thirwall
 in 1415 Bates, p.15

THROPTON

History

mentioned 1415 Bates, p.17
 garrisonable 1509 King, p.354
 mentioned 1541 King, p.354

Owners

William Green
 in 1415 Bates, p.17

TREWIT, NETHER

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.354
 in repair 1541 King, p.354

Owners

Hugo Galon
 in 1415 Bates, p.17

TROUGHEND

History

mentioned 1415 King, p.354
 not mentioned 1541 King, p.354

Owners

William Buticom
 in 1415 Bates, p.18

TWEEDMOUTH

History

tower built 1209 King, p.355
 destroyed 1209 King, p.355
 mentioned 1385 King, p.355

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

not mentioned	1415	King, p.355
mentioned	1541	King, p.355
TWIZEL		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.355
siege & destroyed	1496	King, p.355
Owners		
John Heron in	1415	Bates, p.14
TYNEMOUTH		
History		
possible fortress	1095	King, p.342
licence to crenellate	5 September 1296	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.197
attacked	Winter 1317	Nthumb Petitions, p.135
modified	1390	King, p.342
modified	1545	King, p.342
siege	1644, 1648	King, p.342
Owners		
Tynemouth Priory licence to crenellate in	5 September 1296 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.197; Bates, p.8 Bates, p.13
WALLINGTON		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.342
house attached	1541	King, p.342
Owners		
William Strother in	1415	Bates, p.16
WARK ON TWEED		
History		
built	C12	King, p.343
mentioned	1136, 1138	King, p.343
siege	1216, 1318, 1341	King, p.343
siege	1385, 1399, 1419	King, p.343
modified	1519	King, p.343
damaged	1541	King, p.343
repairs	1543	King, p.343
repairs	1592	King, p.343
Owners		
Father of Robert de Ros (?) before	7 May 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.83
Robert de Ros from	7 May 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.83
Robert de Ros of Wark, P.P. <i>died</i>	1295/6	<i>G.E.C. XI</i> , p.121
not by	2 December 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 23
William de Ros of Helmsley, P.P. from	1296	
Crown for defence of the border on	13 October 1300	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.538
William de Ros of Helmsley, son of above P.P. to Crown	25 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.212

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

from	25 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.212
confirmed	22 August 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.212
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury		
from	2 August 1333 (& heirs)	
confirmed	7 June 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.162
to	30 January 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.532 (R.I.P.)
to	17 June 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.319
John de Montague, yr. son of above, P.P.		
from	17 June 1344	<i>C.C.R. 1343-1346</i> , p.319
on	23 Nov 1355	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.168
to	25 February 1390	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.871
John Montague, kn, son of above		
from	25 February 1390	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.871
to	12 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.73
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland, enfeofed by Montague		
from	12 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.73
to	17 September 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.410
Thomas Grey, Kn., of Heton		
from	17 September 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.410
to	1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no..P.
Joan, widow of Thomas Gray, kn		
from	5 December 1402	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.11
on	30 Nov 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.182
Thomas Grey of Heton and Wark		
on	1415	Bates, p.14

Constables

Thomas le Pestour of Langeton		
on	24 August 1300	<i>C.Ch.W 1244-1326</i> , p.113
David de Langeton		
from	1 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.15
Roger Mauduyt		
to	20 May 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.97
William de Roos of Helmsley , P.P.		
from	20 May 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.97
Robert Ogle		
to	1419	Bates, p.342

WARK IN TYNDALE

History		
mentioned	1399-1400	King, p.343
mentioned	1415	King, p.343
disused by	1538	King, p.343

Owners

Thomas Grey		
in	1415	Bates, p.18

WARKWORTH

History		
built	C11	King, p.343
modified	C12	King, p.343
modified	early C13	King, p.343
siege	August 1327	Bates, p.93
siege by Robert Bruce	late 1327	Bates, p.93
modified	c.1330	King, p.343
modified	c.1400	King, p.343
siege	1405	King, p.343

Owners

Robert fitz Roger of Clavering, P.P.

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 36 - NORTHUMBERLAND

to	29 April 1310	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.219 (R.I.P.)
John de Claving, son of above, P.P.		
from	29 April 1310	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.219
on	20 Nov 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.401
on	14 February 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.517
on	26 June 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.663
on	2 August 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.303
reversion granted to king	20 February 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.15
for life on	1 March 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.243
to	18 January 1332	Bates, p.93
Henry Percy		
granted reversion by king	2 March 1328	Bates, p.93
from	18 January 1332	Bates, p.93
on	23 January 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.391
on	24 September 1334	Percy Chartulary, p.171-173
away & back	4 January 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.62
to	26 February 1352	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.43 (R.I.P.)
Henry Percy, son of above		
to	18 May 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.242 (R.I.P.)
Henry Percy, son of above		
from	18 May 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.242
on	12 May 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.98
to	6 August 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.358
Thomas Percy, earl of Westmorland		
from	6 August 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.358
on	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.40
Crown		
from	1 July 1405	Bates, p.107
to	14 April 1416	Bates, p.107
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, grandson of two above		
from	14 April 1416	Bates, p.107
in	1415	Bates, p.14
Constables		
Robert Darreys, possibly private		
in	1322	Bates, p.93
Ralph Neville of Raby, P.P.		
on	15 September 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.205
William Heron, lord Say		
from	7 September 1403	Bates, p.102
Robert Umfraville		
in	May 1406	Bates, p.109 (Captain)
Subconstables		
John Hardyng for Robert Umfraville		
from	May 1406	Bates, p.109
Private Constables		
William de Toggesdene		
in	1297	Bates, p.91
John Cresswell		
to	7 September 1403	Bates, p.102
John de Middleham		
to	1 July 1405	Bates, p.107
Chaplains		
John de Crayk		
on	12 December 1334	Percy Chartulary, p.301
WEETSLADE		
History		
mentioned	1415	King, p.355

WHITFIELD

History mentioned	1415	King, p.355
Owners Mathew Whitfeld in	1415	Bates, p.19

WHITLEY NEAR TYNEMOUTH

History licence to crenellate mentioned	9 April 1345 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.446 King, p.355
Owners Gilbert de Whitley licence to crenellate Priory of Tynemouth in	9 April 1345 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.446 Bates, p.16

WHITTINGHAM

History built	C14	King, p.344
a pele	1318	King, p.344
a tower	1415	Bates, p.17
garrisonable	1509	King, p.344
in repair	1541	King, p.344
Owner William de Heron in	1415	Bates, p.17

WHITTON NEAR ROTHBURY

History mentioned	1415	King, p.344
in repair	1541	King, p.344
Owners The Rector in	1415	Bates, p.18

WIDDRINGTON

History licence to crenellate	10 September 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.289
Owners Gerard de Widdrington licence to crenellate	10 September 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.289
John Widdrington on	1415	Bates, p.19

Nottingham

GREASLEY

History

licence to crenellate 5 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.449*
 Attacked before 10 March 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.281*

Owners

Nicholas de Cantilupe, P.P.

licence to crenellate. 5 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.449*
died 31 July 1355 *G.E.C. III, p.112*

Nicholas de Cantilupe

on 10 March 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.281*
 to 21 February 1371 *I.P.M. XIII, no.97 (R.I.P.)*

William de Cantilupe, brother of above

from 21 February 1371 *I.P.M. XIII, no.97*
 livery 26 September 1371 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.252*
 to 31 March 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.108 (R.I.P.)*

William la Zouche, uncle of above, Kn.,P.P.

from 31 March 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.108*
 to 23 April 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.641 (R.I.P.)*

William la Zouche of Haringworth, kn & Agnes, son of above

from 23 April 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.641*
 to 9 men 21 October 1382 *C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.220*
 to 13 May 1396 *I.P.M. XVII, no.717 (R.I.P.)*
 not by 4 July 1396 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.4 (R.I.P.)*

William la Zouche, son of above

from 13 May 1396 *I.P.M. XVII, no.717*
 from 4 July 1396 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.4*
 granted away 21 November 1396 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.66*
 dead by 13 February 1416 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.260*

Thomas lord Berkeley, Thomas la Warre & Robert Isham

from 13 February 1416 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.260*

LOWDHAM

History

in use to c.1400 King, p.380

NEWARK

History

built c.1130 King, p.380
 siege 1139 King, p.380
 gate-tower mid C12 King, p.380
 modified C13 King, p.380
 siege 1643,1644,1645-6 King, p.380

Owners

Bishop of Lincoln

on 13 April 1149 'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral
 Church of Lincoln, vol. I', *Lincoln Record
 Society, 27 (1931)*

not by 2 November 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.45*

Crown

on 2 November 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.45*

Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln

restored 27 March 1324 *C.C.R. 1324-1327, p.85*

John Buckingham, bishop of Lincoln

on 28 March 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.143*

Henry Beaufort, bishop of Lincoln

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 37 - NOTTINGHAM

on	26 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.122</i>
Constables during voidances		
Robert de Pirpount for Crown		
from	2 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.45</i>
Douenald de Mar		
on	30 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.53</i>
on	16 May 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.450</i>
from	1 February 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.196</i>
to	27 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.86</i>
on	20 February 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.260</i>
Constables for the Church		
Henry Beek (Possibly for the King?)		
on	30 April 1354	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.72</i>
 NOTTINGHAM		
History		
built	1068	King, p.381
modified	1170-86	King, p.381
modified	1307-25	King, p.381
modified	1478	King, p.381
Owners		
Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.29</i>
Crown - Queen Anne		
for life from	16 November 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.192</i>
on	26 May 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.252</i>
Crown - Queen Joan		
from	4 June 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.234</i>
on	2 November 1406	
Constables		
Roger de Leybourne		
on	14 March 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.207</i>
on	8 October 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.422</i>
Prince Edward (Edward I)		
on	11 April 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.678</i>
Walter Grey, archbishop of York		
on	6 February 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1793</i>
Robert de Tipetot		
from	3 January 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.39</i>
Richard Tipetot		
from	3 December 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.73</i>
Robert de Tipetot		
on	4 February 1275	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.146</i>
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.129</i>
Gervase de Clifton		
on	16 July 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.70</i>
Robert de Tipetot		
on	22 April 1287	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.447</i>
on	7 June 1288	<i>C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.508</i>
on	27 April 1289	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.7</i>
on	24 January 1292	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.215</i>
Richard le Clerk		
on	4 January 1296	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.9</i>
Robert de Tipetot		
on	31 August 1297	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.59</i>
on	16 April 1298	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.156</i>
to	7 July 1298	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.401 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	7 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.344 (R.I.P.)</i>

Robert de Clifford, P.P.		
from	7 July 1298	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.401
on	7 July 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.355
on	23 September 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.273
on	13 April 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.30
on	8 December 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.98
on	20 August 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.2
on	14 March 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.24
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.17
John de Seagrave, P.P.		
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.17
on	10 August 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.74
on	6 December 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.86
for life from	6 February 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.206 (elder)
on	27 May 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.212
to	1 October 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.73
Piers Gaveston		
from	1 October 1310	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.73
on	11 December 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.315 (For life)
John de la Beche		
from	10 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.118 (Just Castle)
on	29 January 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.396
to	3 April 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.130 (Just Castle)
Peter Gaveston		
from	3 April 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.130 (Just Castle)
Ralph de Crophull		
to	14 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.138
John de la Beche, with Nottingham & Derbyshire		
from	14 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.138
to	4 September 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.145 (Just castle)
John de Seagrave, P.P.		
from	4 September 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.145 (Just castle)
on	30 September 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.479
on	31 May 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.535
on	2 November 1313	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.21
on	18 January 1316	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.260
for life from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.344
on	24 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.513
on	22 July 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.389
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.418
Henry de Faucomberge		
from	4 October 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.362
to	14 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.370
Richard de Grey of Codnor, P.P.		
from	14 December 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.370
on	6 March 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.451
on	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.79
and from	13 May 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.42
on	8 October 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.230
to	26 October 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.18
William de Eland		
from	26 October 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.18 (king's yeoman)
on	18 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.61
on	8 July 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.252
on	7 February 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.86
on	22 December 1333	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.167
temp	1335	<i>E.101/19/20</i>
on	23 March 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.556
on	10 October 1336	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.711
on	16 April 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.73

on	18 October 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.210</i>
on	4 November 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.532</i>
John Darcy, the father, P.P.		
on	29 May 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.258</i>
to	16 June 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.337 (R.I.P.)</i>
Stephen Romylowe, king's yeoman		
from	16 June 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.333</i>
on	20 August 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.372</i>
on	20 June 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.161</i>
on	3 July 1348	<i>E.403/341 m.17</i>
on	14 July 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.126</i>
on	26 June 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.80</i>
on	10 July 1354	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.27</i>
on	10 July 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.27</i>
on	18 December 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.334</i>
on	24 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.286</i>
on	24 September 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.648</i>
on	7 May 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.187</i>
on	8 November 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.362</i>
on	18 February 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.314</i>
on	9 November 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.419</i>
on	12 November 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.364</i>
on	14 February 1368	<i>C.C.R. 1364-1368, p.417</i>
on	26 April 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.110</i>
on	11 February 1370	<i>Issue Rolls, p.438</i>
Collard Daubrichecourt		
on	12 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.325</i>
Nicholas Daubrichecourt		
for life from	9 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.349</i>
on	27 November 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.397</i>
on	13 January 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.417</i>
on	30 June 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.7</i>
John de Burley, kn.		
for life from	28 October 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.34</i>
on	24 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.389</i>
on	29 November 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.412</i>
to	23 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.60</i>
William de Neville		
from	23 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.60 (Just castle)</i>
on	28 February 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.39</i>
on	20 September 1384	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.467</i>
on	1 February 1387	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389, p.208</i>
on	15 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.394</i>
John Golafre, kn.		
on	26 September 1392	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.18</i>
keeper for life from	25 June 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.449</i>
on	1 September 1395	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.438</i>
to	21 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.147 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Arundel, kn.		
from	21 December 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.147</i>
confirmed	20 March 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.147</i>
on	13 April 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.108</i>
temp	1399	<i>E.101/42/27</i>
Thomas Rempston		
for life from	4 August 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.353</i>
on	2 March 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.459</i>
to	1 November 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.260 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard lord Grey of Codnor, P.P.		
from	1 November 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.260</i>
for life from	2 November 1406 (For Queen Joan)	

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 37 - NOTTINGHAM

on	21 March 1411	<i>C.C.R. 1409-1413, p.148</i>
on	28 June 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.370</i>
Deputy Constables		
Robert de Morton		
on	12 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.325</i>
John Knevyton		
temp	1399	<i>E.101/42/27</i>
Robert Harbottle		
temp	1399	<i>E.101/42/27</i>
Chaplain		
William de Byrlay		
from	8 December 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.98</i>
Roger de Sheffield		
from	1 November 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.11</i>
Surveyors of works		
William le Coper		
from	14 February 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.360</i>
Robert de Beskewood		
from	14 February 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.360</i>
Goaler		
Owin Martyn		
from	10 May 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.342</i>
Porter, Gaoler & Warrener		
John Wolfreymer		
for life from	11 July 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.471</i>
Hans Wolfreymer		
not by	27 November 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.465</i>
John Donne of Wharton		
from	27 November 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.465</i>
Clerk of the Works		
William Dionys, clerk		
on	1 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.58</i>

Oxfordshire

Inactive Licenses

CHISELHAMPTON for Richard de Luches	26 July 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.194
DRATTON for Robert de Ardern	25 January 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.357
KERSINGTON for William de Montague	26 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.29
WYKHAM for Robert de Ardern	2 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.515

BAMPTON (HAM COURT)

History

licence to crenellate 3 May 1315 *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.278

Owners

Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke
licence to crenellate. 3 May 1315 *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.278

BANBURY

History

built	1123-48	King, p.387
rebuilt	late C13 or C14	King, p.387
sieges	1644,1646	King, p.387

Owners

Bishops of Lincoln on	13 April 1149	'Registrum Antiquissimum of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, vol. I', <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 27 (1931)
to	3 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.46
before	26 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.124
restored	27 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.86
on	28 June 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.580
on	16 September 1398	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.392

Church Constables

Thomas Chaucer on	3 March 1411	'Register of Bishop Philip Repingdon', ed. Margaret Archer, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 57 (1963), p.208
on	10 January 1412	'Register of Bishop Philip Repingdon', ed. Margaret Archer, <i>Lincoln Record Society</i> , 58 (1963), p.243

Constables while in Royal hands

Robert de Ardern from	3 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.46
on	26 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.426
Robert de Stoke to	26 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.124
Robert de Ardern from	26 April 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.124
on	18 April 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.641
to	27 March 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.86

BROUGHTON

History

built 1300-1314 *V.C.H. vol. 9*, p.89

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 38 - OXFORDSHIRE

licence to crenellate	19 March 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.161</i>
Owners		
John de Broughton, kn.		
built	c.1300's	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
died	1315	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
John de Broughton, son of above		
of age	1327	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
alive	1346	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
Thomas de Broughton, kn., son of above		
in	1356	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
dead before	1377	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
William Wykeham, bishop of Winchester, purchased from heiresses of above		
bought by	1377	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
Thomas Wykeham, esq, son of a niece of above		
by	1402	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>
licence to crenellate	19 March 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.161</i>
died	1443	<i>V.C.H. vol. 9, p.89</i>

DEDDINGTON

History

built	temp. William I	King, p.385
modified	C12	King, p.385
old, demolished	1277	King, p.385
raided	1281	King, p.385
weak	1310	King, p.385
to Canons	1364	King, p.385

Owners

Odo de Bayaux		
temp.	William I	<i>V.C.H. vol.2, p.90</i>
William de Chesney		
temp.	Anarchy	<i>V.C.H. vol.2, p.90</i>
Dive Family		
temp	C13	<i>V.C.H. vol.2, p.90</i>
Henry de Dive		
to	17 October 1277	<i>I.P.M. II, no.234 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Dive, son of above		
from	17 October 1277	<i>I.P.M. II, no.234</i>
minor in	1281	<i>V.C.H. vol.2, p.90</i>
to	18 December 1310	<i>I.P.M. V, no.268 (R.I.P.)</i>
Henry de Dive, son of above		
from	18 December 1310	<i>I.P.M. V, no.268</i>
Wardens and Canons of The Free Chapel of Windsor		
on	26 June 1393	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.337</i>

OXFORD

History

built	1071	King, p.386
siege	1142	King, p.386
modified	1190-3	King, p.386
siege	1215	King, p.386

Constables

Nicholas de Yatindon		
on	4 February 1268	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.123</i>
Gilbert de Kirkeby		
to	19 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
Henry de Shotbrok		
from	19 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
to	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.104</i>

Alan son of Roald from	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.104</i>
James Cox to	9 May 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.146</i>
John de Thedmers from	9 May 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.146</i>
to	1 July 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.183</i>
Ralph de Berners from	1 July 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.183</i>
Amauri de St. Amand, P.P. from	18 March 1301	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.439</i>
Nicholas de Spershete from	19 February 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.508</i>
Richard Damory, P.P. from	28 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.103</i>
to	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
Thomas Danvers from	25 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
to	12 November 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.386</i>
Richard Damory, P.P. from	12 November 1311	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.386</i>
on	20 April 1312	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.420</i>
on	16 August 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.486</i>
on	1 November 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505</i>
to	24 February 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.290</i>
Sheriff of Oxford from	24 February 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.290</i>
John de Brompton to	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.130</i>
Drew de Barentyn from	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.130</i>
to	8 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
John de Brompton from	8 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.17</i>
to	8 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.109</i>
John de Buklonde from	8 November 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.109</i>
to	2 January 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.158</i>
Philip de la Beche with county from	2 January 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.158</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Richard de Coleshull from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
to	7 August 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.322</i>
John de Brompton from	7 August 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.322</i>
to	26 October 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.377</i>
Richard de Abberbury from	26 October 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.377</i>
to	18 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.381 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Leukenore from	18 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.381</i>
to	20 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.381</i>
William de Spersholt from	20 December 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.381</i>
to	17 June 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.448</i>
John de Alveton from	17 June 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.448</i>
to	8 October 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.192</i>
Edmund de Malyns		

from	8 October 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.192</i>
to	10 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.247</i>
John de Aulton		
from	10 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.247</i>
to	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
Robert fitz Elys		
from	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
to	4 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
Thomas de Alveton		
from	4 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
John de Alveton		
from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
and from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
and from	27 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.463</i>
to	11 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.57</i>
John de Laundeles		
from	11 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
and from	8 October 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.84</i>
and from	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
and from	18 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
to	6 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
John de Alveton		
from	6 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
Richard de Williamescote		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Thomas de Besiles		
from	26 March 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.419</i>
John de Noers		
from	1 April 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.419</i>
John Laundels		
from	28 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
and from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
Thomas Barentyn		
from	13 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
John Laundels		
from	21 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.103</i>
Roger Elmrugg		
from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.122</i>
Roger de Cotesford		
from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
John de Trillowe		
from	15 July 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.305</i>
Roger Elmrugg		
from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.316</i>
Roger de Cotesford		
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.392</i>
to	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
Thomas de la Mare		
from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Gilbert Wace		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
Roger Elmrugg		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John James		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.221</i>
Gilbert Wace		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.271</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 38 - OXFORDSHIRE

Reynold de Malyns from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
John Rothewell from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.2</i>
Edmund de Stonore from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
Thomas Barentyn from	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
Gilbert Wace from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
John James from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Richard Bruns of Harwell from	1 November 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.269</i>
Thomas Barentyne from	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
John Holcote from	1 November 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.7</i>
Robert Bullok from	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
to	16 October 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.107</i>
John Holcote from	16 October 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.107</i>
to	20 July 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.148</i>
William Golofre from	20 July 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.148</i>
Thomas Barentyn from	18 November 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.152</i>
Gilbert Wace from	18 November 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.208</i>
Thomas de la Poile from	1 December 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.249</i>
William atte Wode from	15 November 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.306</i>
Hugh Wolf from	7 November 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.341</i>
Robert Bullok from	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
William Wilcotes from	18 October 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>
Thomas Faryndon from	7 November 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
Thomas Barentyn from	11 November 1394	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.132</i>
Edmund Spersholt from	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
William atte Wode from	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
to	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
John Golafre from	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
John Willicotes from	8 November 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.143</i>
Robert Corbet to	23 November 1407	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.87</i>
John Willicotes from	23 November 1407	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.87</i>
Robert Andrewe to	23 November 1419	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.296</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 38 - OXFORDSHIRE

John Willecotes
from 23 November 1419 *C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.296*

Porters & Gaolkeepers
Andrew de Wauburgh
from 3 October 1340 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.39*

ROTHERSFIELD GREYS

History
licensed 22 February 1348 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.36*

Owners

John de Grey of Rothersfield, P.P.
license to cren. 22 February 1348 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.36*
died 1 September 1359 *G.E.C. VI, p.145*

John de Grey of Rothersfield, son of above, P.P.
inherited 1 September 1359 *G.E.C. VI, p.147*
died 4 June 1375 *G.E.C. VI, p.147*

SHIRBOURN

History
licence to crenellate 5 March 1377 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.434*
in use ever since King, p.386

Owners

Warin de L'isle
licence to crenellate 5 March 1377 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.434*

WATLINGTON

History
licence to crenellate 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

Owners

Nicholas de la Beche, kn.
licence to crenellate. 3 March 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.24*

Pembroke

BENTON**History**

built	late C13	King, p.391
mentioned	temp. Eliz. I	King, p.391

CAREW**History**

built	late C12 or early C13	King, p.391
modified	early C14	King, p.391
modified	temp. Tudors	King, p.391
modified	temp. Civil War	King, p.391

Tenant in Chief

John de Hastings on	5 June 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.300
------------------------	-------------	---------------------------

Owners

John de Carew to Leonard de Carew, his son from	5 June 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.300 (R.I.P.)
	5 June 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.300

CASTLE MORRIS**History**

mentioned	1326	King, p.398
-----------	------	-------------

CILGERRAN**History**

siege	1165,1199,1201	King, p.392
siege	1204,1215,1223	King, p.392
modified	c.1223	King, p.392
modified	late C13	King, p.392
modified	perhaps C14	King, p.392

Owners

William Cantilupe not by George de Cantilupe from to John de Hastings, son of Joan de Hastings, sister of above from to William de Hastings from John de Hastings, snr, P.P, to John de Hastings, jnr, son of above, P.P. from to Laurence de Hastings, son of above heir on Juliana, widow of John de Hastings dower John Hastings, earl of Pembroke on on to	1 May 1273 1 May 1273 28 October 1273 28 October 1273 30 September 1307 30 September 1307 15 March 1309 15 March 1309 27 January 1325 27 January 1325 23 September 1325 20 February 1369 3 March 1369 16 April 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.9 <i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.9 <i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.12 (R.I.P.) <i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.12 <i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.2 <i>C.C.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.2 <i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.108 <i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.108 <i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612 (R.I.P.) <i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612 <i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.404 <i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.223 <i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4888 <i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.148 (R.I.P.)
--	--	---

John de Hastings, son of John de Hastings earl of Pembroke

from	16 April 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.148
under age	21 April 1375	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III</i> , A.4889
under age	21 April 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.249
on	14 November 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.313
under age	2 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.4
on	30 July 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.257
on	April 1387	
confirmed	6 November 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.448
to	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.889 (R.I.P.)

Reynold, Lord Grey of Ruthin, P.P.

from	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.889
------	------------------	----------------------------

Francis de Courte, kn

from	30 October 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.315 (tail male)
on	6 January 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.111

Humphrey the Kings Brother

from	20 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.170
to	1 July 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.129

temporary grant to clear debts

Constables

John Beaufitz

for life from	1 June 1389	
---------------	-------------	--

Richard Chelmeswyk, king's esquire

for life from	12 February 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.189
---------------	------------------	---------------------------------

John Golafre, kn.

for life from	16 September 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.302
---------------	-------------------	---------------------------------

John Beaufitz

for life from	17 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.72
---------------	------------------	--------------------------------

William Beauchamp

for life from	29 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.140 (Custody)
---------------	------------------	---

Wardships

Minority of John de Hastings, 1273-1283

Henry de Bray

from	28 October 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.12
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

William de Valence

from	12 May 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.87
in	1275	<i>C.47/2/2/1</i>

Minority of Laurence, son & heir of John de Hastings, 1325-1341

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March

from	29 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.546
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Minority of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1348-1368

Minority of John, son of John de Hastings Earl of Pembroke, 1375-1389

Thomas del Castell

from	16 July 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.127 (Steward)
------	--------------	---

Philip Gyby

on	2 May 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.508
----	------------	---------------------------------

Walter Mille

from	2 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.4 ?
from	9 March 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.80

William Beauchamp

from	9 March 1378	<i>I.Misc III</i> , no.375
on	11 October 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.222

HAVERFORD WEST

History

mentioned	1188	King, p.393
siege	1220	King, p.393
modified	1289-90	King, p.393
siege	1405	King, p.393

siege	temp. Civil War	King, p.393
Owners		
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex not by	15 September 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.56 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex from	15 September 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.56
to	1289	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.670
Queen Eleanor from	1289	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.670
to	12 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.287
Prince Edward from	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.6
from	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.576
Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke released rights	13 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.109
Crown released to	13 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.109
Queen Isabel from	20 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.225
from	29 March 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.271
from	1 March 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.529
on	13 March 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.447
to	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.447 (R.I.P.)
dead by	15 July 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.533
Edward Prince of Wales from	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.447
from	15 July 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.533
on	5 October 1367	
Constables		
Robert de Bures (for Queen Eleanor) to	12 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.287
Walter de Pederton from	12 January 1291	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.287
to	3 January 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.368
Hugh de Cressingham from	3 January 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.368
to	21 September 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.391 (R.I.P.)
Walter de Pederton from	21 September 1297	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.391
Walter Haklut to	7 February 1301	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.6
to	7 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.576
Hugh de Paunton from	12 August 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.28
to	15 November 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.145
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke for life from	15 November 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.145
on	4 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.47
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.518 (R.I.P.)
Richard fitz Simon, after death of Aymer de Valence from	26 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.332
to	30 January 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.374
Robert de Penres from	30 January 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.374
and	3 May 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.387
on	26 June 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.484
Mary, widow of Aymer de Valence surrendered by	13 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.37
Guy de Brian, kings yeoman		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 39 - PEMBROKE

from	4 January 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.216</i>
on	26 March 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.216</i>
to	20 November 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.225</i>
Robert de Penres		
on	6 February 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.428</i>
Thomas de Felton, kn.		
for life from	5 October 1367	
confirmed	8 February 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.604</i>
to?	20 August 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.8 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Clanvowe, king's bachelor		
for life from	5 May 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1385, p.627</i>
for life from	20 August 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.8</i>
on	13 October 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.33</i>
to	9 June 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.210 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas Percy		
for life from	9 June 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.210</i>
Receiver and Approver		
Thomas More		
from	2 July 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.1</i>

HAYSCASTLE

History		
mentioned	1326 (name)	King, p.393

LLAWHADEN

History		
mentioned	1175	King, p.392
siege	1192	King, p.392
modified	early C14	King, p.392
modified	late C14	King, p.392
siege	1403	King, p.392

Owners

Bishops of St. Davids		
temp	entire period	<i>R.R.Davies, Lordship and society in the March of Wales, 1282-1400, Oxford, 1978, p.39</i>
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.111; C.A.C.W., XLIII.109</i>

MAENCLOCHOG

History		
siege	1215,1257	King, p.399
mentioned	1376	King, p.399

Owners

John de Roche, Kn.		
to	26 June 1376	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.279 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Roche, son of above		
from	26 June 1376	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.279</i>

MANOBIER

History		
mentioned	1146	King, p.394
modified	C12	King, p.394
modified	C13	King, p.394
siege	1324	King, p.394
siege	1403	King, p.394
siege	1645	King, p.394

Owners

William de Windsor, Kn., P.P.

to 15 September 1384 *I.P.M. XVI*, no.172 (R.I.P.)

Taken into Kings hands by Richard Wryot
from 14 December 1384 *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.87

John de Hastings, son of earl of Pembroke
inherited 1375

under age 15 May 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389*, p.146

Elizabeth, countess of Huntingdon
on 22 January 1402 *C.C.R. 1399-1402*, p.504

John Cornwall, kn.
on 8 September 1403 *C.C.R. 1402-1405*, p.111

Constables

Elizabeth, countess of Huntingdon
for life from 22 January 1402
confirmed 18 February 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.44

NARBERTH (ARBERTH)

History

built c.1257 King, p.395

burnt 1299 King, p.395

in use 1531 King, p.395

Owners

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March
to 26 November 1330 *I.P.M. X*, no.188 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March
on 31 August 1359 *C.C.R. 1354-1360*, p.641

dead by 3 July 1360 *C.C.R. 1360-1364*, p.46

Philipa, widow of Roger de Mortimer
on 3 July 1360 *C.C.R. 1360-1364*, p.46

to 5 January 1382 *I.P.M. XV*, no.565 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March
from 5 January 1382 *I.P.M. XV*, no.565

under age 16 December 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385*, p.65

enfeofed away 8 July 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.256

Edmund de Mortimer, brother of above
from 8 July 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.256 (Tail Male)

forfeited by 24 April 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.384

Constables

Henry, Bishop of St. Davids
from 15 January 1331
confirmed 20 October 1339 *C.P.R. 1338-1340*, p.322

Thomas Carrewe
temp 1404 E.101/43/23

for life from 24 April 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.384

on 12 August 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408*, p.35

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Simon de Burley, king's knight
from 25 September 1382 *C.F.R. 1377-1383*, p.320

William Jouet
from 16 December 1382 *C.P.R. 1381-1385*, p.65

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry
Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.22

Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, pp.408 & 514

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland
from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405*, p.50

NEWPORT (TREFDRAETH) (IN CAMOIS)**History**

built	c.1204	King, p.395
mentioned	1215	King, p.395
siege	1257	King, p.395
modified	late C13	King, p.395

Owners

John Peverel, for life from Nicholas fitz Martin (R.I.P.)		
to	22 March 1282	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.440
John Peverel, for life from William Martyn, grandson of Nicholas above		
from	22 March 1282	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.440
William Martyn, P.P.		
to	8 October 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.563 (R.I.P.)
William son of William Martyn, P.P.		
from	8 October 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.563
to	4 April 1326	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.710 (R.I.P.)
James de Audley of Heighley, P.P., son of Nicholas de Audley & Joan, sister of above		
on	10 May 1363	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.331
on	15 May 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.450
given to below	16 June 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.454
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, kn., son of above, P.P.		
from	16 June 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.454
on	4 July 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.386 (With Elizabeth)
to	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1064 (R.I.P.) (With Elizabeth)
Elizabeth, widow of Nicholas de Audley, kn.		
from	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.1064 (Jointure)
on	19 October 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.396
to	18 November 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.484 (R.I.P.)
1/2 to John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
to	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.594 (R.I.P.)
1/2 to James Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P. son of above		
from	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.594
1/2 to Margaret Hillary		
to	24 April 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.880 (R.I.P.)
1/2 to James Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P. above, her cousin		
from	24 April 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.880
James Tuchet, lord Audley, entire castle, P.P.		
entire castle from	24 April 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.880
<i>died</i>	<i>23 September 1459</i>	<i>G.E.C. I</i> , p.341

PEMBROKE**History**

mentioned	1094	King, p.396
siege	1096	King, p.396
modified	1189	King, p.396
modified	mid C13	King, p.396
sieges	temp. Civil War	King, p.396

Owners

Joan de Valence, countess of Pembroke		
to	20 September 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.56 (R.I.P.)
Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke, son of above		
from	20 September 1307	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.56
to	26 June 1324	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.518 (R.I.P.)
Laurence de Hastings, earl of Pembroke		

pourparty done	15 May 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.359</i>
enrolled	1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.359</i>
to	28 August 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.118 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, son of above		
from	28 August 1348	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.118</i>
on	20 February 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.223</i>
on	3 March 1369	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4888</i>
on	14 November 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.313</i>
to	16 April 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.148 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Hastings, son of above		
from	16 April 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.148</i>
under age	21 April 1375	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4889</i>
under age	21 April 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.249</i>
of age	1393...	
on	30 July 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.257</i>
on	April 1387	
confirmed	6 November 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.448</i>
to	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.889 (R.I.P.)</i>
Reynold lord Grey of Ruthin, P.P.		
from	30 December 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.889</i>
Francis de Courte, kn		
from	30 October 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.315 (tail male)</i>
on	6 January 1406	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.111</i>
Humphrey, the Kings brother		
from	20 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.170</i>
to	1 July 1418	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.129</i>
	temporary grant to clear debts	
Constables		
Richard fitz Simon, after death of Aymer de Valencia		
from	26 February 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332</i>
William de Beauchamp		
on	10 March 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.69</i>
Margaret, countess of Norfolk		
on	3 June 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.415</i>
John Golafre, king's knight		
for life from	28 July 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1389-1392, p.297</i>
for life from	16 September 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1389-1392, p.302</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	28 November 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.36</i>
for life	28 November 1396	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.27</i>
Thomas Roche, esq.		
for life from	29 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.117</i>
for life from	5 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.145</i>
William de Beauchamp		
for life from	29 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.140 (Custody)</i>
Francis Court		
on	26 March 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.329</i>
Wardships		
minority of Laurence de Hastings, 1325-1341		
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
from	29 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330], p.546</i>
Elizabeth de Burgo		
from	16 November 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.286</i>
from	23 October 1339	<i>C.C.R. 1338-1340, p.209</i>
minority of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1348-1368		
Thomas de Clopton		
to	24 January 1349	
Richard Talbot, kn., elder		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 39 - PEMBROKE

from 24 January 1349
 confirmed 27 January 1349 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.252*
 John Hakelut and Agnes his wife, widow of Laurence de Hastings
 from 12 November 1351 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.317*
minority of John, son of John Hastings Earl of Pembroke, 1375-1389
 Thomas del Castell
 from 16 July 1375 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.127*
 William de Beauchamp
 from 9 March 1378 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.80*
 on 9 March 1378 *I.Misc III, no.375*
 on 6 July 1383 *C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.314*
 on 11 October 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.222*

Deputy Wardships

John Gybon
 temp. William de Beauchamp (1378)

Receiver and Approver

Thomas More
 from 2 July 1377 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.1*

Garrison provided by

Degarius Seys, kn. & John Joce, kn.
 on 2 July 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.6*

PICTON

History

built late C13 or early C14 King, p.396
 mentioned 1377 King, p.396
 siege 1405 King, p.396
 siege temp. Civil War King, p.396

ROCH

History

built pre C13 King, p.396
 mentioned as deserted temp. Henry VI King, p.396

TENBY

History

mentioned 1153 King, p.397
 siege temp. Civil War King, p.397

Owners

Aymer de Valence, earl of Pembroke
 to 26 June 1324 *I.P.M. VI, no.518 (R.I.P.)*
 Laurence de Hastings, earl of Pembroke
 pourparty done 15 May 1322 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.359*
 enrolled 1325 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.359*
 on 17 January 1348
 to 28 August 1348 *I.P.M. IX, no.118 (R.I.P.)*
 John Hastings earl of Pembroke, son of above
 from 28 August 1348 *I.P.M. IX, no.118*
 on 20 February 1369 *C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.223*
 on 3 March 1369 *Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4888*
 to 16 April 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.148 (R.I.P.)*
 John de Hastings, son of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke
 from 16 April 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.148*
 under age 21 April 1375 *Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4889*
 under age 21 April 1375 *C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.249*
 of age 1393...
 to 30 December 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.889 (R.I.P.)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 39 - PEMBROKE

Reynold lord Grey of Ruthin, P.P.

from 30 December 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.889*

William Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, P.P.

from 12 October 1400 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.54*

on 21 March 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.54*

Francis de Courte, kn

from 30 October 1403 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.315 (tail male)*

on 6 January 1406 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.111*

Humphrey, the king's brother

from 20 July 1413 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.170*

to 1 July 1418 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.129*

temporary grant to clear debts

Constables

Richard fitz Simon, after death of Aymer de Valencia

from 26 February 1325 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332*

Thomas Hamme

for life from 2 January 1390 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.171*

William Beauchamp

for life from 29 November 1399 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.140 (Custody)*

John Stephen, esq.

for life from 12 October 1400

confirmed 21 March 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.54*

Private Constables

William Redhefd

from 17 January 1348 (For Hastings)

confirmed 7 November 1348 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.200*

on 28 December 1348 *C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.577*

Roger Abraham for Hastings

confirmed 24 February 1376 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.247 (For Hastings)*

John Stephen, esq.

for life from 12 October 1400

confirmed 21 March 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.54*

Wardships

Minority of Laurence, son & heir of John de Hastings, 1325-1341

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March

from 29 July 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.546*

Elizabeth de Burgo

from 16 November 1331 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.286*

from 23 October 1339 *C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.209*

minority of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1348-1368

Thomas de Clopton

to 24 January 1349

Richard Talbot, kn, elder

from 24 January 1349

confirmed 27 January 1349 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.252*

John Hakelut and Agnes his wife, widow of Laurence de Hastings

from 12 November 1351 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.317*

minority of John, son & heir of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, 1375-1389

Thomas del Castell

from 16 July 1375 *C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.127*

William de Beauchamp

from 9 March 1378 *I.Misc III, no.375*

Receiver and Approver

Thomas More

from 2 July 1377 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.1*

UPTON

History

built mid or late C13 King, p.397

WALWYN'S CASTLE

History
in existence pre. 1307 King, p.398

Owners

Guy De Brian
from 1307 *R.C.H.*, p.403

Guy de Brian , son of above
to 17 June 1327 *I.P.M. IX*, no.333 (R.I.P.)

Guy de Brian, P.P. , son of above
from 17 June 1327 *I.P.M. IX*, no.333 (R.I.P.)

on 24 February 1358 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.438

on 4 February 1378 *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.122

WOLF'S CASTLE

History
mentioned 1229 King, p.398

in use 1326 King, p.398

Radnor

ABEREDW

History

built	1284	King, p.413 n.1
out of repair	1397	King, p.406

Owners

Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick not by	24 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.228
---	------------------	---------------------------

BLEDDFA

History

mentioned	1195	King, p.406
siege	1262	King, p.406
abandoned by	1304	King, p.406

BOUGHROOD (BOSKERET)

History

mentioned	1206	King, p.406
-----------	------	-------------

Owners

Elizabeth de Penbrugge to	29 June 1309	<i>I.P.M. vol. V</i> , no.165
John de Penbrugge, kn. from	29 June 1309	<i>I.P.M. vol. V</i> , no.165
Elizabeth, widow of John de Penbrugge to	23 August 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.58
Alice, sister of John de Penbrugge from	23 August 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.58

CEFNLAYS (KEVENETHES)

History

moved	1242?	King, p.406
siege	1262	King, p.406
modified	1273-4	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XIX.35
siege	1295	King, p.406
siege	1322	King, p.406
in use	1403	King, p.406

Owners

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore on	22 July 1273 or 1274	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XIX.35
in	1280	Morris, p.147
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P. to	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above from	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235
on	24 June 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.491
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent, brother of Edward II from	30 March 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.442
Edmund Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P. son of Roger, earl of March from	12 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.345
by	21 October 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.193
to	21 January 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.387 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above heir on	21 January 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.387
Elizabeth, widow of Edmund Mortimer		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 40 - RADNOR

to	8 June 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.291 (R.I.P.)
not by	4 July 1356	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.271 (R.I.P.) (HENTHLES)
Roger Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	8 June 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.291
by	4 July 1356	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360</i> , p.271 (HENTHLES)
to	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640 (R.I.P.)
Philippa, widow of Roger de Mortimer, above		
from	22 November 1360	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.81
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
a minor on	13 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.117
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, son of above		
from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1206
Constables		
Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Walter le Gras		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
Robert de Harle		
to	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.230
Thomas de Cloune		
from	4 February 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.230
Wardships		
Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395		
Thomas Idefen		
from	13 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.117
on	2 October 1383	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.321 (Ydefen)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp.408 & 514
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Hugh Burnell, kn		
from	24 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.22
from	9 March 1402	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.155
Richard Grey of Codnor		
from	8 December 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.293
CLYRO		
History		
mentioned	1397	King, p.407
in use	1403	King, p.407
Owners		
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
not by	24 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.228
COLWYN		
History		
mentioned	1144	King, p.407
siege	1196,1215	King, p.407
mentioned	1309,1337	King, p.407
in disrepair	1397	King, p.407

Owners

Robert de Tony, P.P.		
to	28 November 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.198 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Leybourne, sister of above		
from	28 November 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.98
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, husband of above		
to	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615
William la Zouche, de Mortimer, P.P.		
to	1 March 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.112 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, as above		
from	1 March 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.112
Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
not by	24 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.228

Wardships

Minority of Thomas de Beauchamp (1315-1335)

CYMARAN

History

rebuilt	1144	King, p.407
rebuilt	1179	King, p.407
rebuilt	1195	King, p.407
siege	1215,1262	King, p.407
abandoned	by 1316	King, p.407

GLASBURY

History

mentioned	c.1200	King, p.412
seized	1233	King, p.412

Owners

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
on	22 February 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.278

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22

KNIGHTON

History

mentioned	1181-2	King, p.408
siege	1262	King, p.408
disused by	1400	King, p.408

Owners

Crown

to	1207	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.692
Thomas de Erdington		
from	1207	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.692
to	?	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.692
Hugh de Mortimer, exchanged with above		
from	?	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.692
Edmund Mortimer of Wigmore		
to	1304	R.R.Davies, <i>Lordship and society in the March of Wales, 1282-1400</i> , Oxford, 1978, p.42 n.

Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund Mortimer

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 40 - RADNOR

from 1304 *ibid.*
to 1334 *ibid.* (R.I.P.)

KNUCKLAS

History

built 1227-46? King, p.409
mentioned 1246 King, p.409
siege 1262 King, p.409
disused by 1403 King, p.409

Owners

Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P.
to 25 July 1304 *I.P.M. IV*, no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore, son of above
heir on 25 July 1304 *I.P.M. IV*, no.235
Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund Mortimer
on 24 June 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.491
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March
not by 12 October 1331 *C.C.R. 1330-1333*, p.350
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P. , son of earl of March
from 12 October 1331 *C.C.R. 1330-1333*, p.350
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above
under age 6 September 1341 *C.F.R. 1337-1347*, p.239
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March
heir 26 February 1360 *I.P.M. X*, no.640
granted away 24 November 1374 *C.P.R. 1374-1377*, p.37
granted back 14 February 1380 *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.365
to 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV*, no.556 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above
from 27 December 1381 *I.P.M. XV*, no.556

Wardship

minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1332-1342

William de Bohun, earl of Northampton, & Elizabeth, his wife, widow of Edmund de Mortimer
from 6 September 1341 *C.F.R. 1337-1347*, p.239

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry
Percy, earl of Northumberland
from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391*, p.22

NEW RADNOR

History

built 1233 King, p.410
siege 1322 King, p.410
mentioned 1401,1402,1405 King, p.410

Owners

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore
in 1280 Morris, p.147
Maud de Mortimer
to 23 March 1301 *I.P.M. IV*, no.41
Edmund de Mortimer, of Wigmore, P.P. , son of above
from 23 March 1301 *I.P.M. IV*, no.41
to 25 July 1304 *I.P.M. IV*, no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above
from 25 July 1304 *I.P.M. IV*, no.235
Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund Mortimer
on 24 June 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317*, p.491
from 9 February 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323*, p.422
from 21 March 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324*, p.266
on 5 March 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327*, p.452 (For life)

on	20 April 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.258</i>
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P., son of Roger earl of March		
from	12 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.350</i>
Roger Mortimer, earl of March		
on	2 November 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.341</i>
on	25 May 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.202</i>
to	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.640 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster, son of above		
from	26 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X, no.640</i>
granted away	24 November 1374	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.37</i>
granted back	14 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.365</i>
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.561 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.561</i>
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March		
on	28 January 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.483</i>
on	October 1405	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.49</i>
Constables		
Humphrey de Littlebury		
on	9 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.419</i>
to	21 March 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.266</i>
John Greyndor, kn.		
from	24 September 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.120</i>
temp	1401-1405	E.101/43/11 'custodis'
on	17 May 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1401-1405, p.69</i>
Private Constables		
John Danyel		
from	3 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.206</i>
from	20 April 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.258</i>
Wardships		
minority of heir of Roger Mortimer the elder		
Roger Springehoese		
from	29 October 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.39</i>
minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1332-1342		
Hugh Tyrel		
from	27 February 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.389</i>
temp	1336-1342	E.101/20/8
on	13 September 1342	E.101/20/8 m.1
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
from	2 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.246</i>
minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1360-1373		
John Chirbury, king's archer		
from	7 February 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.9</i>
Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395		
Minority of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, pp.408 & 514</i>
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.50</i>
Richard Grey of Codnor		
from	28 January 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.483</i>

PAINSCASTLE

History

built	pre. 1137	King, p.411
rebuilt	1191	King, p.411
rebuilt	1231	King, p.411
siege	1265	King, p.411

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 40 - RADNOR

in use	1403	King, p.411
Tenant in Chief		
Beauchamp earls of Warwick		
on	1 March 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.112 (R.I.P.)
Owners		
Robert de Tony, P.P.		
to	28 November 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.198 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Leybourne, his sister		
from	28 November 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.198
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, husband of above		
to	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, son of above		
heir from	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615 (??)
William la Zouche, de Mortimer, P.P. via Alice de Tony, his wife		
to	1 March 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.112 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
jointured	24 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.251
foot of fine	29 May 1344	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society</i> 29 (1973), no. 292
to	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.326 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.326
from	7 February 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.123
not by	24 November 1397	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.228
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	30/29 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , pp.196 & 269 (tail male)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
to	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.506 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Beauchamp, son of above		
from	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.506
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
on	8 September 1403	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.111

Constables

Robert Hilton, esq.		
on	5 February 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.285

Wardships

Minority of Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (1401-1403)		
Thomas de Aldebury, William de Beauchamp of Abergavenny & John Owdeby, clerk		
from	12 May 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.135

PRESTEIGNE

History		
mentioned	1244	King, p.411
siege	1262	King, p.411
mentioned	1337	King, p.411

RHAYADER

History		
mentioned	1177,1195	King, p.411
abandoned	1304	King, p.411
site of the ancient castle	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235
a castle	1316	King, p.411
abandoned	1424	King, p.411

Owners

Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P.		
to	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 40 - RADNOR

heir on	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235
Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund Mortimer		
on	24 June 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.491
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, son of above, P.P.		
from	12 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.350

STAPLETON

Owners

Brian de Cornwall, kn.		
to	17 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.61 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Cornwall, brother of above		
from	17 January 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.61

TINBOETH

History

built	late C13	King, p.412
mentioned	1304	King, p.412
siege	1322	King, p.412
out of use	post 1322	King, p.412

Owners

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore		
on	1280	Morris, p.147
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, P.P.		
to	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above		
heir on	25 July 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.235
confiscated before	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent, brother of Edward II		
from	30 March 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , p.442
Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, son of above, P.P.		
from	12 October 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.345
by	21 October 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.193
on	7 December 1332	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.515

Constables

Griffin ap Rees		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
Walter le Gras		
from	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.91
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415

Rutland

Unknown Licenses

LYDYNGTON for Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln
16 November 1336 *C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.330*

BURLEY (ALSTOE)

History

Owners

Roger Burley
not by 6 April 1401 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.86*
John Burley, son of above
on 6 April 1401 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.86*

Wardship

minority of John Burley
Richard Arundel, kn & Alice
from 6 April 1401 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.86*

OAKHAM

History

built 1075 King, p.417
modified 1190-1200 King, p.417
in use 1308 King, p.418
in good condition 1340 King, p.418

Owners

Richard, earl of Cornwall
in 1262 'Rottuli Ricardi Gravesend', ed. F.N.Davies,
Lincoln Record Society, 20 (1922), p.101

Edmund, earl of Cornwall
to 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.604 (R.I.P.)*

The King, his heir
from 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.604*

Margaret, widow of Edmund, earl of Cornwall
dower 12 February 1310 *C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.426*

Margaret, countess of Cornwall, widow of Gaveston
from 20 September 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.497*
on 20 December 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.576*
before 23 July 1318 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.3*

Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester, husband of above
by 23 July 1318 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.3*
from 20 July 1319 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.386 (With wife)*
from 20 July 1326 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.540*
temporarily royal 6 March 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.30*
restored 6 March 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.30*
forfeited 16 January 1329 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.116*
restored 6 February 1329 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.434*
on 18 April 1334 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.540*
on 20 June 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.100*
on 13 April 1340 *I.Misc II, no.1703*
on 18 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.460*
on 26 January 1341 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.118*

Margaret, wife of Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester
from 20 July 1319
on 12 January 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.49*
to 15 April 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.382 (R.I.P.)*

Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester
to 11 November 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.56 (R.I.P.)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 41 - RUTLAND

William de Bohun, earl of Northampton		
from	11 November 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.56
livery	26 November 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.342
on	15 June 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.14
on	8 April 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.449
to	16 September 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.639 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex, son of above		
from	16 September 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.639
on	6 May 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.482
Thomas, duke of Gloucester		
granted reversion	8 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.504
Edward, duke of Aumarle, future duke of York		
on	12 December 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.354
from	15 September 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1296-1399</i> , p.415 (Tail Male)
confirmed	20 February 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.204
William Burghchier & Anne his wife daughter of Thomas, duke of Gloucester		
from	1 December 1414	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.160
Reversions		
William de Bohun		
on	20 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.100
Constables while Royal		
Gilbert de Holm		
from	12 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.367
to	8 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.55
John de Whitlebury		
from	8 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.55
to	24 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.58
Ivo de Aldeburgh		
from	24 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.58
on	25 May 1321	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.303
to	4 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.144
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
from	4 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.144
John de Whitlebury		
to	17 August 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.405
William Howard		
from	17 August 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.405
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
to	19 April 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.76
Rob. de Stangrave		
from	19 April 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.76
to	22 April 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.76
Hugh & Margaret de Audley		
from	22 April 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.76
William de Whappelade, king's yeoman		
from	11 February 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.246
Simon Warde		
on	12 June 1372	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.503
from	26 July 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.217
William de Whappelade, king's yeoman		
from	5 December 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.371
Simon Warde		
on	8 April 1374	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.40
William de Whappelade		
to	3 November 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.373
John Rukwyk		
from	3 November 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.373
confirmed	9 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.183
on	26 October 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.397

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 41 - RUTLAND

on	1 December 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377, p.411</i>
Ralph Porter of Eltham		
from	24 October 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.180</i>
Robert Vere, earl of Oxford		
for life from	27 July 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, pp.7 & 69</i>
on	9 May 1386	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389, p.147</i>
forfeited by	23 April 1388	<i>I.Misc IV, no.391</i>
Edward, duke of York		
on	12 May 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.251 (?)</i>
on	26 November 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.323</i>
Richard Reylegh		
on	17 October 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.83 (Keeper)</i>
Edward, duke of York		
for life from	22 March 1410	
on	9 June 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.413</i>
for life from	20 June 1412	
to	1 December 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.269</i>
William Burghchier & Anne his wife		
from	1 December 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.269</i>
Deputy Constables		
Thomas de Wympton (for John de Whitlebury)		
on	24 May 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.58</i>
Receiver		
William Flore of Okham		
from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.6</i>
Gatekeeper & Gaoler		
Thomas Ednesouere		
for life from	22 February 1412	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.404</i>
Gatekeeper		
Richard Rayle		
for life from	30 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.95</i>
to	22 February 1411	
Thomas Ednesouere		
from	22 February 1411	
Chaplains of the Free Chapel		
Richard		
to	1262	'Rottuli Ricardi Gravesend', ed. F.N.Davis, <i>Lincoln Record Society, 20 (1922), p.101</i>
William		
from	1262	<i>ibid.</i>

Shropshire

Unknown Licenses

ACTON BURNELL to Robert Burnel, bishop of Bath & Wells		
on	28 January 1284	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.110
HOUSE IN SHREWSBURY for John de Cherleton		
on	14 September 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.178
WHITCHURCH for Fulk le Strange of Blackmere		
on	14 July 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.175

ADDERLY

History		
built	C13	King, p.420

ALBERBURY

History		
built	early 13 th cty.	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8</i> , p.196
mentioned	1256	King, p.420
in use	17 th cty.	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8</i> , p.196
modified	19 th cty.	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8</i> , p.196

Owners

Fulk fitz Waryn		
temp	early 13 th cty.	<i>V.C.H., vol.8</i> , p.196

APLEY

History		
licence to crenellate	10 July 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.145
siege	1644	King, p.433

Owners

Alan de Charlton		
licence to crenellate	10 July 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.145

BISHOP'S CASTLE

History		
built	before 1148	King, p.421
siege	1263	King, p.421
maintained	temp. Leland	King, p.421

Owners

Bishops of Hereford		
void	20 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.51
restored on	6 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.53
void	4 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.499
void	31 May 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.192

Constables while void

Thomas de Hastang		
from	20 January 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.51
to	6 February 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.53
John atte Wode, king's yeoman		
on	10 January 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.511
from	4 December 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.499
to	3 January 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.508
Henry de Molyneux, king's yeoman		
from	3 January 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.508
John atte Wode		
on	31 May 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.192

John Brigge temp	1403-1404	E.101/43/28
Named, undated Constables		
John Pencoyt, Thomas Glaas, William Hogeshawe, Walter Drak, Roger Collyng, William de Hull	31 May 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.192
BRIDGNORTH		
History		
built	1101	King, p.421
keep	late C12	King, p.421
siege	1264,1321,1646	King, p.421
Owner		
Crown		
from	1102	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.57
on	30 January 1342	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1795 (Town owns outer Bailiwick)
Constables		
Hamon le Strange		
not by	8 July 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.770
Hugh de Mortimer		
to	23 January 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.2 (R.I.P.)
Ralph de Mortimer		
from	23 January 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.2
Robert de Trillek		
to	27 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.33
Bevis de Knovill		
from	27 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.33
to	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.104
Roger Springehoese		
from	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.104
Edmund de Mauley		
from	29 September 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.103
Hugh de Audley of Stratton	Audley, senior, P.P.	
to	15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
Hugh de Croft		
from	15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.120
to	28 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.124
Hugh de Audley of Stratton	Audley, senior, P.P.	
from	28 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.124
to	24 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.220
Roger de Cheigny		
from	24 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.220
to	4 December 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
William de Mere		
from	4 December 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.221
to	2 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.234
Roger de Cheigny		
from	2 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.234
to	1 September 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.258
Ralph de Crophull		
from	1 September 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.258
Roger de Cheigny		
to	27 September 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.301
Roger Tromewyn		
from	27 September 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.301
to	1 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.354
Peter de Lymesy		
from	1 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.354

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

Roger Tromewyn to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
Robert de Grendon, P.P. from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.381
to	1 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.85
John de Swynnerton from	1 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.85
to	26 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.183
Henry de Bisshebury from	26 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.183
William de Ercelewe to	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.16
Henry de Bisshebury from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.16
to	27 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.51
John de Hinkele from	27 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.51
Roger Chaundos, P.P. to	20 August 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.146
John de Cheilmerssh from	20 August 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.146
Roger de Mortimer & heirs on	granted reversion of constablenesship 20 August 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.267
Leo de Perton for life from	1 January 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.85
from	24 April 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.242
on	20 November 1347	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349</i> , p.124
on	18 June 1349	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.37
on	20 August 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.267 (kings yeoman)
to	15 December 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.341
John de Beauchamp, of Holt and Kidderminster, king's from	15 December 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.341
on	6 February 1371	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.207
on	12 August 1375	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.163
vacated	12 August 1375	
on	28 September 1375	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.160
Hugh Burnell, P.P. for life from	16 May 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.292
on	29 May 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.407

BROMPTON AND RHISTON (BROMPTON HALL)

History includes a tower	28 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.291
Owners Brian de Brompton to	28 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.291 (R.I.P.)

CALLOWHILL

History mentioned	1274-8	King, p.433
-----------------------------	--------	-------------

CAUS

History built	C11	King, p.422
mentioned	1198	King, p.422
in use	temp. Glendower	King, p.422
siege	1645	King, p.422

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

Owners

Peter Corbet, P.P.		
on	5 May 1286	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.606
to	10 August 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.600 (R.I.P.)
Peter Corbet, son of above, P.P.		
from	10 August 1300	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.600
on	17 August 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.55
jointured	16 May 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.586
ordered to keep	7 May 1315	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.226
jointured	14 March 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.266
died	1321/2	
Beatrice, widow of Peter Corbet of Caux		
dead by	1 September 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.44
Ralph, earl Stafford		
on	1 March 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.67
to	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , 210 (R.I.P.)
Hugh, earl of Stafford, son of above		
from	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII</i> , no.210
to	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.452 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Stafford		
from	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.452
to	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.215 (R.I.P.)
William, brother of Thomas earl of Stafford, brother of above		
from	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.215
to	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1260 (R.I.P.)
Edmund, earl of Stafford		
from	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1260
to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.825 (R.I.P.)
Humphrey, son of above		
from	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.825
Queen Joan		
from	24 January 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.347
in	January 1405	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XLIII.65

Wardships

Minority of Thomas, earl of Stafford (1386-1389)

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick & William Beauchamp & John lord Neville		
from	25 February 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.173

Minority of William, Brother of Thomas earl of Stafford (1392-1395)

Gloucester, Thomas Woodstock, Duke Of		
from	24 July 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.54

Minority of Edmund, earl of Stafford (1395-1399)

Gloucester, Thomas Woodstock, Duke Of		
to	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219

Edward, earl of Rutland

from	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
------	--------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Humphrey, son of Edmund de Stafford (1403-)

William Bromshull		
from	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.825
on	29 November 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.825
John Prendregest		
on	27 February 1404	<i>C.C.R. 1402-1405</i> , p.249

Keepers while in Royal hands

John de Cherleton & John le Strange		
from	1 September 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.44

William Bromshull		
in	January 1405	<i>C.A.C.W.</i> , XLIII.65

Chaplains

Hugh Bergan		
on	17 August 1302	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.55

CHENEY LONGVILLE**History**

licence to crenellate 1394 *C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.500*

Owners

Sir Hugh Cheney

licence to crenellate 1 September 1394 *C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.500*
 dead by 5 August 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.414*

CHESWARDINE**History**

mentioned 1330 *King, p.422*
 'ruined castle' 16 October 1330 *I.P.M. vol. VII, no.280*

Tenant in Chief

Fulk le Strange
 to 16 October 1330 *I.P.M. vol. VII, no.280*

Owner

John le Strange of Cheswardine, held for life from below
 to 16 October 1330 *I.P.M. vol. VII, no.280 (R.I.P.)*
 Fulk le Strange
 from 16 October 1330 *I.P.M. vol. VII, no.280*

CHIRBURY**Constables**

Philip Middleton
 inquiry into terms 16 December 1336 *Fryde, no.887*

CLUN**History**

built C11 *King, p.423*
 mentioned 1146 (as 60 years old) *King, p.423*
 tower mentioned 1272 *King, p.423*
 modified *mid-late C13* *King, p.423*

Owners

Richard, earl of Arundel
 to 15 January 1302 *I.P.M. IV, no.90 (R.I.P.)*
 Edmund, earl of Arundel, son of above
 from 15 January 1302 *I.P.M. IV, no.90*
 before 13 September 1327 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328*
 Roger de Mortimer
 from 13 September 1327 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328*
 from 13 September 1327 *C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, 55*
 Richard earl of Arundel
 away & back 24 June 1345 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.487*
 jointured 1 March 1347 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.328*
 foot of fines 10 June 1347 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.334
 on 22 October 1353 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.524*
 on 25 October 1354 *C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.131*
 foot of fine 2 November 1354 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.421
 Richard, earl of Arundel
 on 19 November 1386 *I.Misc IV, no.234*
 Thomas le Despenser
 dead by 6 April 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.4*
 Richard le Despenser

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

under age on 6 April 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.4*

Wardship of Edmund fitzAlan, earl of Arundel, 1302-1307

Wardship of Richard le Despenser, 1400-

Edward, duke of York

from 17 May 1403 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.235*

Queen Joan

from 6 April 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.4*

Constables

Thomas Hoorde

not by 21 November 1397 *I.Misc VI, no.234*

Robert Menell

on 21 November 1397 *I.Misc VI, no.234*

Edward, earl of Rutland, future duke of York

for life from 28 September 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.205*

CORFHAM

History

mentioned temp. John King, p.424

mentioned 1233 King, p.424

siege 1262 King, p.424

mentioned 1299 (in bad repair) King, p.424

mentioned 1324 King, p.424

Owners

John Giffard of Brimpsfield, P.P., from Maud Longspey, his wife

to 5 June 1299 *I.P.M. III, no.544 (R.I.P.)*

to 23 October 1299 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.421 (R.I.P.)*

Eleanor Giffard, daughter of above

from 23 October 1299 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.421*

Fulk le Strange of Blackmere, P.P., from his wife Eleanor Giffard

to 23 January 1323 *I.P.M. VI, no.516 (R.I.P.)*

John le Strange of Blackmere, P.P. son of above

from 23 January 1323 *I.P.M. VI, no.516*

died 21 July 1349 *G.E.C. XII (1), p.343*

Fulk le Strange of Blackmere,

inherited 21 July 1349 *G.E.C. XII (1), p.343*

to 22 August 1349 *I.P.M. IX, no.224 (R.I.P.)*

John le Strange of Blackmere, P.P. brother of above

from 22 August 1349 *I.P.M. IX, no.224*

died 12 May 1361 *G.E.C. XII (1), p.344*

DAWLEY (DALILEY)

History

licence to crenellate 17 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.566*

siege temp Civil War King, p.433

Owners

William de Morton

licence to crenellate 17 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.566*

Richard earl of Arundel

forfeited by 21 March 1398 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.253*

Constables

William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire

for 20 years from 21 March 1398 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.253*

Adam de Peshale, kn.

for life from 24 April 1399 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.540*

ELLESMERE

History		
built	1138	King, p.424
rebuilt	c.1241	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p646
important	C13 & early C14	King, p.424
Owners		
Crown		
from	1154	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p645
to	1177	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p645
David ap Owen		
from	1177	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p645
to	1203	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p645
Crown		
from	1203	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p645
to	1267	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p646
Hamon le Strange		
from	1267	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p646
Ebulo le Strange, P.P. & Alice de Lacy his wife		
from	16 February 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.213
to	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.681 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Lacy		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.681
on	9 October 1335	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337</i> , p.444 (Prob)
Roger le Strange of Knockin, P.P.		
from	17 September 1335	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.716
to	29 July 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.290 (R.I.P.)
Roger le Strange of Knockin, son of above, P.P.		
from	29 July 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.290
died	23 August 1382	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.354
<i>John le Strange of Knockin, son of above, P.P.</i>		
inherited	23 August 1382	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.354
died	28 July 1397	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.354
<i>Richard le Strange of Knockin, son of above, P.P.</i>		
inherited	28 July 1397	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.355
died	9 August 1449	<i>G.E.C. XII(I)</i> , p.355
Constable		
Bevis de Knovill		
from	10 December 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.39
Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
for life from	24 November 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.125
John de Felton		
from	8 September 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.32
to	19 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.61
Oliver de Ingham, P.P, Kn.		
from	19 June 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.61
Thomas de Hastang		
to	19 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.215
John de Reppes		
from	19 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.215
Joan, widow of Roger le Strange		
1/3 from	24 September 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.111
HODNET		
History		
mentioned	1223	King, p.425
Owners		
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165

Maud, his daughter
from 16 July 1361 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.165*

HOLGATE

History

mentioned c.1086 to temp. John King, p.425
old 1282 King, p.425
round tower late C13 King, p.425
in use temp. Civil War King, p.425

Owners

Robert Burnell, Bishop of Bath and Wells, private property
on 1285 *C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.367*
to 26 October 1292 *I.P.M. III, no.65 (R.I.P.)*
Philip Burnell, brother of above
from 26 October 1292 *I.P.M. III, no.65*
a minor 8 May 1301 *C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.594*
Edward Burnell, P.P.
to 1 September 1315 *I.P.M. V, no.611 (R.I.P.)*
Maud, his sister
from 1 September 1315 *I.P.M. V, no.611*
Nicholas Burnell, Kn., P.P.
succeeded 1348 *G.E.C. II, p.435*
to 19 January 1383 *I.P.M. XV, no.726 (R.I.P.)*
Hugh Burnell, Kn, son of above, P.P.
from 19 January 1383 *I.P.M. XV, no.726*
died 27 November 1420 *G.E.C. II, p.435*

HOPTON

History

keep Norman Pevsner, p.153
modified C14 King, p.425
motte raised late C16 King, p.425
siege 1644 King, p.425

KNOCKIN

History

built mid C12 King, p.426
mentioned 1165 King, p.426
mentioned temp. John King, p.426
mentioned 1322 King, p.426

Tenant in Chief

Richard, earl of Arundel
on 23 August 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.843*

Owners

Hame le Strange
before 7 July 1311 *I.P.M. V, no.264*
John le Strange of Knockin, acquired from above
to 6 February 1311 *I.P.M. V, no.264*
Iseult, widow of above, in jointure
from 7 July 1311 *I.P.M. V, no.264*
on 20 January 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.50*
Robert le Strange, Kn.
to 23 August 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.843 (R.I.P.)*
Alina, widow of above
from 23 August 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.843 (Jointure)*
John le Strange of Knockin, P.P.
from 23 August 1382 (843) *I.P.M. (JB)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

to	August 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1100 (R.I.P.)
Maud, widow of John son of Roger le Strange		
from	August 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1100
to	20 September 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.943
Richard le Strange, P.P , son of above		
from	20 September 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.943
LEA		
History		
built	C14	King, p.426
siege	1645	King, p.426
LUDLOW		
History		
built	1090	King, p.426
modified	C12	King, p.426
modified	C13	King, p.426
modified	C14	King, p.426
taken	1322	King, p.426
modified	C15	King, p.426
siege	1646	King, p.426
Tenants in Cheif		
Sir Geoffrey de Genevill, father of Peter below		
on	8 June 1292	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.43
Owners		
Peter de Genevill		
to	8 June 1292	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.43 (R.I.P.)
Roger Mortimer of Wigmore		
to	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.93
Confiscated by Ralph de Botiller		
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.93
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
to	12 January 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.111
Joan, wife of Roger Mortimer		
acknowledged	6 December 1330	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1117
livery on	12 January 1331	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.111
on	26 October 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.13
to	19 October 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.307 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
from	19 October 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.307
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March		
<i>heir</i>	25 February 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.640
granted away	24 November 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.37
granted back	14 February 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.365
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster		
to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.556 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, son of above		
from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.556
John de Hastings & Philippa his wife, daughter of the earl of March		
for 8 years from	24 February 1388	<i>C.C.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.472
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March		
under age on	26 August 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.472
Constables		
Ralph de Botiller		
on	23 January 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.415
on	16 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.524
on	1 November 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.215
John de Barewe		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

to 10 October 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.306*
 John Inge
 from 10 October 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.306*

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 16 December 1383 *C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.22*

minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412

Edward, duke of York

from 11 August 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.408*

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

from 2 March 1400 *C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.50*

John de Lovel, kn

from 31 July 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.140 (For three months)*

Thomas Beaufort, kn

from 21 August 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.140*

Hugh Cheyne, kn

from 6 June 1403 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.237*

dead by 5 August 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.414*

Roger Acton, king's esq.

from 5 August 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.414*

from 26 August 1404 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.407*

exiled & outlawed by 12 February 1408 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.394*

John Brigge (Captain)

from 12 February 1408 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.394*

MEOLO BRACE

History

mentioned 1273 King, p.434

MORTON CORBET

History

built c.1200 King, p.427

mentioned 1215 King, p.427

siege 1644 King, p.427

Owners

Andrew Corbet

to c.1579 Pevsner, p.204 (R.I.P.)

MYDDLE

History

licensed 1 April 1308 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.62*

Owners

John le Strange of Myddle

on 1 April 1308 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.62*

OSWESTRY

History

mentioned temp. Domesday King, p.427

siege 1149,1160 King, p.427

destroyed 1216 King, p.427

siege 1644 King, p.427

Owners

John son of Alan

dead by 8 August 1282 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.32*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

Richard, earl of Arundel		
on	8 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.32</i>
to	15 January 1302	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.90 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund, earl of Arundel, son of above		
from	15 January 1302	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.90</i>
before	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
Roger de Mortimer		
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, 55</i>
Richard earl of Arundel		
away & back	24 June 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.487</i>
jointured	1 March 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.328</i>
foot of fine	10 June 1347	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.334</i>
on	22 October 1353	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.524</i>
on	25 October 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.131</i>
foot of fine	2 November 1354	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.421</i>
Richard, earl of Arundel		
on	19 November 1386	<i>I.Misc IV, no.367</i>
Constable		
Robert de Legh, kn		
for life from	4 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.204</i>
Wardships		
minority of Richard fitzAlan, earl of Arundel, -1288		
John son of Aer		
to	7 December 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.2</i>
John de Oxendon		
from	7 December 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.2</i>
Adam de Montgomery		
to	10 December 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.38</i>
Bevis de Knovil		
from	10 December 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.38</i>
on	29 October 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.315</i>
to	17 July 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.223</i>
Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
from	17 July 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.223</i>
on	18 July 1277	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.398</i>
to	28 April 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.309</i>
Isabella de Mortimer		
from	28 April 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.309</i>
Isabella, widow of John son of Alan		
on/from?	14 November 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.404</i>
Roger Springehoese		
to	8 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.32</i>
Edmund de Mortimer		
from	8 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.32</i>
Chaplains		
Adam de Chetewynd		
to	28 December 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.53 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard de Bishopston		
from	28 December 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.53</i>
PONTESBURY		
History		
ringwork	12 th cty.	<i>V.C.H. vol. 1, p.252</i>
tower added	c.1200	<i>V.C.H. vol. 1, p.252</i>
destroyed by fire	c.1300	<i>V.C.H. vol. 1, p.252</i>

REDCASTLE

History

licensed	1227	King, p.428
in repair	1283	King, p.428
in use	1322	King, p.428
disused by	c.1400	King, p.428

Tenant in Chief

heirs of Richard de Betteleye		
on	28 August 1299	<i>I.P.M. III, no.536</i>

Owner

William de Audley of Heighley		
to	25 December 1282	<i>I.P.M. II, no.476 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, brother of above		
from	25 December 1282	<i>I.P.M. II, no.476</i>
to	28 August 1299	<i>I.P.M. III, no.536 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Audley of Heighley, son of above		
from	28 August 1299	<i>I.P.M. III, no.536</i>
to	16 January 1308	<i>I.P.M. V, no.62 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, brother of above, P.P.		
from	16 January 1308	<i>I.P.M. V, no.62</i>
to	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.56 (R.I.P.)</i>
James de Audley of Heighley, kn., son of above, P.P.		
from	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.56</i>
on	17 September 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.341</i>
to	1 April 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.195 (R.I.P.)</i>
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, kn., son of above, P.P.		
from	1 April 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.195</i>
to	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.1065 (R.I.P.)</i>
Elizabeth, widow of Nicholas de Audley, Kn. (R.I.P.)		
from	25 November 1391	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.513</i>
to	18 November 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.483 (R.I.P.)</i>

1/3 to Fulk fitz Waryn		
to	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.431 (R.I.P.)</i>
1/3 to Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.431</i>
1/9 to Anne, widow of Fulk fitz Waryn (From Fulk's third)		
from	15 February 1408	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.483 (Dower)</i>

1/2 (1/3?) to John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
to	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.599 (R.I.P.)</i>
1/2 (1/3?) to James Tuchet, lord Audley, son of above, P.P.		
from	19 December 1409	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.599</i>

1/3 to Margaret Hillary		
to	24 April 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.879</i>
1/3 to James Tuchet, lord Audley, her cousin, P.P.		
from	24 April 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.879</i>

Nicholas de Audley		
dead by	28 May 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.76</i>
Crown		
on	28 May 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.76</i>

Wardship

minority of James de Audley, 1316-1334		
John de Felton		
from	18 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.89 (Custody)</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

on Roger Corbet	16 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.524 (Custody)</i>
to Ralph de Camoys, P.P.	11 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275 (Custody)</i>
from minority of John Tuchet, lord Audley, 1391-1392	11 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275 (Custody)</i>
John Delves & William Walsall		
from	3 September 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.11</i>

RUYTON OF THE ELEVEN TOWNS

History		
built	early 14 th century	Pevsner, p.238
mentioned	1313	King, p.429

Owners		
Edmund fitzAlan, earl of Arundel		
built by	early 14 th century	Pevsner, p.238

SHRAWARDINE

History		
mentioned	1165	King, p.429
destroyed	c.1215	King, p.429
rebuilt by	c.1240	King, p.429
destroyed	1645	King, p.429

Owners		
Richard, earl of Arundel		
to	15 January 1302	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.90 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund, earl of Arundel, son of above		
from	15 January 1302	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.90</i>
before	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
Roger de Mortimer		
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.328</i>
from	13 September 1327	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.55</i>
Richard, earl of Arundel		
away & back	24 June 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.487</i>
jointured	1 March 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.328</i>
foot of fine	10 June 1347	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.334</i>
on	22 October 1353	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.524</i>
on	25 October 1354	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.131</i>
foot of fine	1 November 1354	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.421</i>
Richard, earl of Arundel		
on	19 November 1386	<i>I.Misc IV, no.367</i>
Thomas, earl of Arundel		
on	25 July 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.342</i>
Arundel		
on	17 June 1422	<i>C.F.R. 1416-1422, p.436</i>
Constables		
Thomas Beston		
for life from	9 October 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.212</i>

SHREWSBURY

History		
mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.430
siege	1102,1138,1215	King, p.430
modified	temp. Henry III	King, p.430
siege	1645	King, p.430

Constables

Hugh de Mortimer to	23 January 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.2 (R.I.P.)</i>
Ralph de Mortimer from	23 January 1272	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.2</i>
Robert de Trillek to	27 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
Bevis de Knovill from	27 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
to	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.104</i>
Roger Springehoese from	5 November 1278	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.104</i>
Robert Corbet on	12 October 1289	<i>C.C.R. 1288-1296, p.22</i>
Hugh de Audley of Stratton Audley, senior, P.P. to	15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.120</i>
Hugh de Croft from	-15 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.120</i>
Hugh de Audley of Stratton Audley, senior, P.P. from	28 January 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.124</i>
to	24 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
Roger de Cheigny from	24 October 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.220</i>
to	4 December 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
William de Mere from	4 December 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
to	2 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.234</i>
Roger Cheigny from	2 March 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.234</i>
to	1 September 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.258</i>
Ralph de Crophull from	1 September 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.258</i>
Roger Cheigny to	27 September 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.301</i>
Roger Tromewyn from	27 September 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.301</i>
to	1 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.354</i>
Peter de Lymesy from	1 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.354</i>
Roger Tromewyn to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.381</i>
Robert de Grendon, P.P. from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.381</i>
to	1 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.85</i>
John de Swynnerton from	1 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.85</i>
to	26 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.183</i>
Henry de Bisshebury from	26 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.183</i>
to	13 January 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.373</i>
William de Ercalowe from	13 January 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.373</i>
to	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.16</i>
Henry de Bisshebury from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.16</i>
to	27 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.51</i>
John de Hinkley from	27 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.51</i>
to	22 February 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.163</i>
Henry de Bisshebury		

from	22 February 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.163</i>
to	20 March 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.167</i>
John de Hinkley		
from	20 March 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.167</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Henry de Bisshebury		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Richard de Peshale		
to	23 February 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.432</i>
John de Hinkley		
from	23 February 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.432</i>
to	26 March 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.474</i>
Simon de Rugley		
from	26 March 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.474</i>
to	28 June 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.85</i>
Richard de Peshale		
from	28 June 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.85</i>
to	30 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.139</i>
Simon de Rugley		
from	30 July 1339	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.139</i>
John de Hethey, king's yeoman		
for life from	17 November 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.335</i>
Simon de Rugley		
and from	6 April 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.168</i>
to	8 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.200</i>
Adam de Peshale		
from	8 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.200</i>
John de Hethey		
for life on	10 August 1341	<i>C.C.R. 1341-1343, p.188</i>
dead by	22 May 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.430</i>
John de Windsor		
for life from	22 May 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.430</i>
on	1 July 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.479</i>
on	1 October 1346	<i>C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.105</i>
to	27 December 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.321 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh Cheyne		
for life from	27 December 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.321</i>
confirmed	6 May 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.248</i>
on	8 October 1378	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.160</i>
John Byketon		
on	May 1389	
on	22 June 1389	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392, p.63</i>
Hugh Cheyne		
on	16 June 1390	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.255</i>
Thomas Hinkley, esq.		
for life from	4 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.60</i>
to	1 August 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.116 (R.I.P.)</i>
John Acton		
for life from	1 August 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.116</i>
Nicholas Gerard, esq.		
for life from	8 November 1407	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.379</i>
to	15 February 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.466</i>
Urian Seinpiere		
for life from	15 February 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.466</i>
confirmed	1 July 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.56</i>
Chaplains		
Robert de Cottingham		
from	18 October 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.154</i>
Geoffrey de Hakenesse		
on	21 July 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.2</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

on	15 October 1313	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.28</i>
William de Chaylou		
to	30 March 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.380</i>
Walter de London		
from	30 March 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.380</i>
to	27 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.528</i>
John de la Chaumbre		
from	27 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.528</i>
Adam de Overton		
from	24 October 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.13</i>
Ralph Repynton		
to	4 February 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.53</i>
John Repynton, brother of above		
from	4 February 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.53</i>
Gatekeeper & Goaler		
Gilbert de Brompton		
from	18 October 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.171</i>

STOKESAY

History		
tower	12 th cty.	King, p.430
great hall	1270-80	King, p.430
licence to crenellate	19 October 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1291, p.450</i>
modified	c.1300	King, p.430
siege	1645	King, p.430

Owners

Laurence de Ludlow, son of a clothier		
licence to crenellate	19 October 1291	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1291, p.450</i>

TONG

History		
old castle	early C14	King, p.431
licence to crenellate	24 July 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.31</i>
siege	temp. Civil War	King, p.431

Owners

Fulk de Pembrugge, kn		
licence to crenellate	24 July 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.31</i>

WATTLESBOROUGH

History		
built	late C12	King, p.431
modified	C14	King, p.431

Owners

Robert Corbet of Moreton Corbet		
in	1255	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1300 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Thomas Corbet, son of above		
from	1300	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1310 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Robert Corbet, son of above		
underage	1310	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Robert Corbet, and Elizabeth his wife		
temp.	1366	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1375 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Elizabeth, widow of above		
from	1375	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1379 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>

Fulk Corbet		
from	1379	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1382	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Fulk Mawddy (?), son of Elizabeth, da. & heir of Fulk above and John Mawddy		
temp.	1403	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1414 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
Elizabeth, sister of above, wife of Hugh Burgh		
from	1414	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
John Burgh, Kn., son of above		
underage	1429	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
underage	1431	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>
to	1471 (R.I.P.)	<i>V.C.H. vol. 8, p.107</i>

WEM

History		
mentioned	1233,1254,1281	King, p.431
'Ruinous'	21 March 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.773</i>
Owners		
Ralph le Botiler		
to	3 July 1281	<i>I.P.M. II, no.390 (R.I.P.)</i>
Gawaune le Botiler		
to	21 March 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.773 (R.I.P.)</i>
Maud Lady of Wem		
to	14 June 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.774 (R.I.P.)</i>
William le Botiler, P.P. bro of Gawaune		
from	14 June 1290	<i>I.P.M. II, no.774</i>
died	1334	<i>G.E.C. II, p.232</i>
William le Botiler of Wem, son of above		
inherited	1334	<i>G.E.C. II, p.232</i>
died	1361	<i>G.E.C. II, p.232</i>
William le Botiler of Wem, P.P. son of above		
inherited	1361	<i>G.E.C. II, p.232</i>
died	1369	<i>G.E.C. II, p.232</i>

WHITTINGTON

History		
mentioned	1139	King, p.432
licence to crenellate	1221	King, p.432
siege	1223	King, p.432
needed repair	1375	King, p.432
siege	1405	King, p.432
Owners		
Fulk fitz Waryn, P.P.		
restored	8 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.76</i>
died	June 1336	<i>G.E.C. V, p.497</i>
Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
to	25 July 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.177 (R.I.P.)</i>
Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	25 July 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.177</i>
to	12 February 1374	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.82 (R.I.P.)</i>
Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	12 February 1374	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.82</i>
to	8 August 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.31 (R.I.P.)</i>
Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	8 August 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.31</i>
to	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.431 (R.I.P.)</i>
Fulk fitz Waryn, son of above		
from	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.431</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 42 - SHROPSHIRE

1/3 to Anne, widow of Fulk
from 15 February 1408 *I.P.M. XIX, no.483 (Dower)*

Constables

Warin de Rugge
from 27 April 1330 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.188*
to 8 December 1330 *C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.76*

Wardship

Minority of Fulk fitz Waryn, 1349-1361

William fitz Waryn
from 4 May 1350 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.236*

Minority of Fulk, son of Fulk fitz Waryn

Alice Perrers
to Forfeiture *I.P.M. XV, no.765*

James de Audley of Heighley

from 26 March 1378 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.85*
lately 20 August 1378 *C.C.R. 1377-1381, p.152*

John Wykes

from 12 May 1378 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.89*

James de Audley of Heighley

from 7 November 1378 *C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.110*

Minority of Fulk fitz Waryn, 1391-1407

John Devereux of Mauge

from 17 February 1392 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.38*

Thomas de Percy

from 17 March 1393 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.76*

Ives fitz Waryn

from 12 February 1394 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.111*

on 18 June 1395 *C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.577*

on 19 March 1403 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.380*

on 1 October 1404 *C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.387*

WROCKWARDINE (CHARLETON)

History

licensed 17 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.566*
a fortalice 1374 *King, p.433*

Owners

John de Cherleton of Powis, P.P.

license to cren. 17 November 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.566*
died 1353 *G.E.C. III, p.160*

John de Cherleton of Powis, son of above, P.P.

inherited 1353 *G.E.C. III, p.160*

died 1360 *G.E.C. III, p.160*

John de Cherleton of Powis, son of above, P.P.

inherited 1360 *G.E.C. III, p.161*

died 13 July 1374 *G.E.C. III, p.161*

John de Cherleton of Powis, son of above, kn, P.P.

inherited 13 July 1374 *G.E.C. III, p.161*

to 19 October 1401 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.650 (R.I.P.)*

Edward de Cherleton, kn, brother of above, P.P.

from 19 October 1401 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.650*

on 26 November 1401 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.21*

to garrison for 3 months 23 July 1402 *C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.139*

died 14 March 1420/1 *G.E.C. III, p.161*

Somerset

Unknown Licenses

TORVESTON for Adam le Bret

22 June 1316

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.480

YERDLYNGTON for Simon de Montague, P.P.

20 October 1313

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.31

BRIDGEWATER

History

licence to crenellate

1200

King, p.441

'in ruins'

26 February 1360

I.P.M. X, no.640

demolished

1645

King, p.441

Reversion

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore

to

30 June 1316

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.491

Edmund de Mortimer, of Wigmore, son of above, P.P.

from

30 June 1316

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.491

Owners

William Brewer the Younger

to

1233

H.K.W. II, p.576 (R.I.P.)

Crown

from

1233

H.K.W. II, p.576

to

1248

H.K.W. II, p.576

William de Cantilupe

from

1248

H.K.W. II, p.576

Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore

to

5 November 1282

I.P.M. II, no.446 (R.I.P.)

Matilda, widow of Roger de Mortimer

from

10 January 1283

C.C.R. 1279-1288, p.200

William de Mortimer

to

30 June 1297

I.P.M. III, no.407 (R.I.P.)

to

14 November 1297

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.73 (R.I.P.)

Maud de Mortimer, his mother

from

30 June 1297

I.P.M. III, no.407

from

14 November 1297

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.73

to

23 March 1301

I.P.M. IV, no.41

Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, son of above, P.P.

from

23 March 1301

I.P.M. IV, no.41

on

28 April 1302

C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.33

to

25 July 1304

I.P.M. IV, no.235 (R.I.P.)

Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund de Mortimer

from

25 July 1304

I.P.M. IV, no.235 (Jointly)

on

30 June 1316

C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.491

Crown

on

29 October 1322

I.Misc II, no.617

Margaret de Fiennes, widow of Edmund Mortimer, snr, above

to

21 February 1334

I.P.M. VII, no.577

Elizabeth, widow of Edmund de Mortimer, jnr (d.1331)

from

21 February 1334

I.P.M. VII, no.577

from

13 July 1334

C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.237

Roger Mortimer, earl of March

to

26 February 1360

I.P.M. X, no.640 (R.I.P.)

Edmund de Mortimer, son of above

heir on

26 February 1360

I.P.M. X, no.640

Philippa, widow of Roger Mortimer

to

5 January 1382

I.P.M. XV, no.564 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 43 - SOMERSET

from	5 January 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.564
under age	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.65
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1195 (R.I.P.)
Eleanor, widow of Roger Mortimer		
from	16 March 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.451
dead by	6 October 1405	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.47

Constables

John de Lortye & John de Say		
from	15 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.94
to	1 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.189
to	28 December 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.230
John de Beauchamp of Somerset, P.P.		
from	1 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.189
from	28 December 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.230
to	19 August 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.358
Simon de Furneux		
from	19 August 1325	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.358
William de Weylond		
to	12 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.419
John de Say & Simon de Furneux		
from	12 October 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.419

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Philip Holgoyt		
from	16 December 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.65
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
Edward, duke of York		
from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50

DUNSTER

History

mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.442
gatekeep	1419	King, p.442
siege	1654-6	King, p.442

Owners

John de Mohun		
to	14 July 1279	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.306 (R.I.P.)
dead by	7 January 1281	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.8
John de Mohun, son of above, P.P.		
from	14 July 1279	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.306
dead by	14 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.96
Sibyl, widow of above		
livery	14 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333</i> , p.96
John de Mohun, P.P.		
from	23 June 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.126
granted away	24 July 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.293
to	14 September 1376	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.322 (R.I.P.)
Joan, widow of John Mohun, Kn.		
to	4 October 1404	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.1133 (R.I.P.)
dead by	26 February 1406	<i>IMisc VII</i> , no.327
Heirs: Elizabeth, Philippa, Richard		
on	4 October 1404	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.1133
Hugh Luterell, kn		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 43 - SOMERSET

from 17 February 1405 *C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.302*
 from Joan, Lady de Bohun

Wardships

minority of John de Mohun, 1271-1291

Ralph de Sandwich

to 27 May 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.374*

Francis Accursii

from 27 May 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.374*

John de Vescy

from 7 January 1281 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.8*

Constables

Patrick Everard

on 16 May 1385 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.599*

FARLEIGH HUNGERFORD

History

pardon for crenellating 26 November 1383 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.340*

modified c.1425 King, p.443

siege temp. Civil War King, p.443

Owners

Sir Thomas de Hungerford

licence to crenellate. 26 November 1383 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.340 (Pardon)*

HARPTREE

History

mentioned 1138,1140 King, p.443

mentioned 1296,1343 King, p.443

Owners

Olive de Gournay

to 12 May 1296 *I.P.M. III, no.337 (R.I.P.)*

Elizabeth, her daughter

from 12 May 1296 *I.P.M. III, no.337*

Thomas de Gournay

paying for l. to cren 22 July 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.434*

to 22 July 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.434 (R.I.P.)*

John de Gournay, son of above

under age 22 July 1343 *I.P.M. VIII, no.434*

NUNNEY

History

licence to crenellate 28 November 1373 *C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.367*

siege 1645 King, p.444

Owners

John de la Mare

licence to crenellate 28 November 1373 *C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.367*

STOGURSEY

History

mentioned 1216 King, p.444

siege 1224 King, p.444

destroyed 1455 King, p.444

Owners

Rob. Walrand

dead by 1301 *I.P.M. IV, no.457*

John Walrand, son of above

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 43 - SOMERSET

an idiot	12 May 1301	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.457</i>
mad by	8 May 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.33</i>

Constables

Ralph de Sandwich		
to	26 June 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.272</i>
Amisius de Sabaudia		
from	26 June 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.272</i>
on	10 August 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.472</i>

Wardships**Madness of John Waleraund**

Robert Fitz Payn, P.P.

from	8 May 1308	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.33</i>
------	------------	-------------------------------

TAUNTON**History**

mentioned	1138, 1156, 1205	King, p.444
siege	1455	King, p.444

Owners

Bishop of Winchester

on	29 January 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.579</i>
void	30 December 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365</i>
on	8 November 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.403 (void?)</i>
void	6 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.132</i>
on	10 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.81</i>
void	20 December 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.19</i>

Constables

Adam Draycote for Bishop of Winchester

before	10 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.81</i>
--------	---------------	-------------------------------

Wardships

Nicholas de Clere, King's Clerk

from	3 March 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.365</i>
------	--------------	--------------------------------

William Beaufou

from	20 December 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.19</i>
------	------------------	-------------------------------

WELLS (BISHOPS PALACE)**History**

fortified	mid C14	King, p.445
-----------	---------	-------------

Staffordshire

Unknown Licenses

BERKMONDESCOTE for Roger Hillary	13 February 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.438
BRUGHTON for Hugh de Whytemor (Burton?)	10 August 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.139
CHEBSEY for John de Hastanges	1 August 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.178
MADLEE for Ralph, Baron Stafford	6 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.13
SWYNNERTON for Roger de Swynnerton, P.P.	6 October 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.356

ALTON (ALVETON)

History

mentioned	1195	King, p.449
siege	1264,1317	King, p.449
mentioned	1328,1331,1339,1365	King, p.449

Owners

Theobald de Verdon, P.P.		
to	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187 (R.I.P.)
Theobald de Verdon II, P.P., son of above		
from	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187
to	30 July 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.54 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Furnivall, P.P. & Joan his wife, da. of above		
livery	16 October 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.328
on	January 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.389
to	16 October 1339	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.243 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Furnivall, son of above, P.P.		
from	16 October 1339	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.243
to	21 April 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.29 (R.I.P.)
William de Furnivall, P.P. , brother of above		
from	21 April 1365	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.29
died	12 April 1383	<i>G.E.C. V</i> , p.587
Thomas de Neville, Kn., through Joan, his wife, da. of above		
to	14 March 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.245
John Talbot, through Maud his wife, daughter of above		
from	14 March 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.245

Wardship of heir of Theobald de Verdon

Roger Damory

from	24 January 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.316
------	-----------------	---------------------------------

Constables

Thomas de Furnivall, P.P. (Before Livery)		
from	10 February 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.79

CAVERSWALL

History

licence to crenellate	7 November 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.109
built	early C14	King, p.449

Owners

William de Caverswell

licence to crenellate	7 November 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.109
-----------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------

CHARTLEY

History

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 44 - STAFFORDSHIRE

mentioned	1192	King, p.450
rebuilt	c.1220	King, p.450
siege	1264	King, p.450
Owners		
Thomas de Ferrers		
before	26 July 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.156</i>
Edmund, earl of Lancaster, king's brother		
from	26 July 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.156</i>
Constables		
Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.		
to	6 May 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p. 9</i>
Richard de Clifford		
from	6 May 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.9</i>
Bogo de Knovill		
to	26 July 1276	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.156</i>
DUDLEY		
History		
mentioned	temp. Domesday	King, p.450
siege	1138	King, p.450
demolished	1174	King, p.450
rebuilt	1262	King, p.450
licensed	1263	King, p.450
finished	early C14	King, p.450
modified	C16	King, p.450
siege	1644,1646	King, p.450
Owners		
Roger de Somery		
license to cren.	1263	
to	26 August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II, no.16</i>
Roger de Somery		
from	26 August 1273	<i>I.P.M. II, no.16 (age 18)</i>
to	11 October 1291	<i>I.P.M. II, no.813 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Somery, son of above, P.P.		
from	11 October 1291	<i>I.P.M. II, no.813</i>
to	24 August 1322	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.428 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Sutton (son of Richard de Sutton) & Margaret his wife, eldest sister of J. de Somery		
from	26 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1318-1323, p.188</i>
Hugh le Despenser, yng, P.P.		
from	12 October 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.510</i>
to	15 December 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.141</i>
John de Sutton (son of Richard de Sutton) & Margaret his wife, eldest sister of J. de Somery		
from	29 March 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.63</i>
on	12 April 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.97</i>
John de Sutton of Dudley		
away & back	28 May 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.530</i>
on	18 July 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.11</i>
to	22 November 1359	<i>I.P.M. X, no.516 (R.I.P.)</i>
Isabel, widow of John de Sutton (R.I.P.)		
from	22 November 1359	<i>I.P.M. X, no.516 (Jointure)</i>
on	26 February 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.8</i>
to	10 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.431</i>
John de Sutton, her great grandson		
from	10 April 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.431</i>
on	4 March 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.250</i>
to	3 September 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.208</i>
John de Sutton, son of above		
from	3 September 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.208</i>

Notes

Release by John de Sutton to Hugh le Despenser, yng
on 12 October 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.510*

Constables

William de Bermucham
from 15 December 1326 *C.F.R. 1324-1327, p.428*
from 15 December 1326 *C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.141*
to 9 April 1327 *C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.141*
Henry de Bisshebury
from 6 March 1327 *C.M.R., no.111*
to 9 April 1327 *C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.63*

ECCLESHALL

History

licence to crenellate 1200 King, p.450
siege 1264,1643 King, p.450

Owners

See of Lichfield & Coventry

licence to crenellate 1200
on 1 November 1317 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505*
on 16 November 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.77*
restored to 12 April 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.96*
See of Chester
on 6 May 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.522*
See of Lichfield & Coventry
void 2 June 1359 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.213*
void 12 July 1359 *I.Misc III, no.348*
void 12 August 1359 *C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.588*

Wardships

Roger de Swynnerton

from 16 November 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.77*
on 6 March 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.426*
to 12 April 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.96*

Richard de Hampton, king's yeoman

from 2 June 1359 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.213*
on 12 August 1359 *C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.588*

Peter de la Hay

from 14 October 1385 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.23*

Private Constables

Gilbert de Cottesmor

not by 12 July 1359 *I.Misc III, no.348*

HEIGHLEY

History

mentioned 1227 King, p.450
built C13 King, p.450
demolished 1645 King, p.450

Tenant in chief

Theobald de Verdon

on 22 April 1276 *I.P.M. II, no.196*
on 25 December 1282 *I.P.M. II, no.576*

William de Betteleye

on 28 August 1299 *I.P.M. III, no.536*

Owners

Henry de Audley of Heighley

to 22 April 1276 *I.P.M. II, no.196 (R.I.P.)*

William de Audley of Heighley, brother of above		
from	22 April 1276	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.196
to	25 December 1282	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.476 (R.I.P.)
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, brother of above		
from	25 December 1282	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.476
to	28 August 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.536 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Audley of Heighley, son of above		
from	28 August 1299	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.536
to	16 January 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.62 (R.I.P.)
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, brother of above, P.P.		
from	16 January 1308	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.62
to	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.56
James de Audley of Heighley, son of above, P.P.		
from	6 December 1316	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.56
on	10 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.190
in	August 1342	E.101/23/24
on	10 August 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.337
on	17 September 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.341
to	1 April 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.194 (R.I.P.)
Nicholas de Audley of Heighley, son of above, P.P.		
from	1 April 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.194
to	22 July 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.428 & no.1065
John Tuchet, lord Audley, P.P.		
from	20 May 1392	<i>C.C.R. 1389-1392</i> , p.467 (Part of?)
Fulk fitz Waryn claims one third of the castle		
to	31 October 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.434
Wardships		
During minority of James Audley, 1316-1334		
Roger Corbet of Tassele		
from	16 January 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.89 (Custody)
on	16 February 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.523 (Custody)
Willaim Martyn		
from	10 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.190 (Wardship)
to	5 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.312 (Wardship) (R.I.P.)
Ralph de Cammoys		
from	5 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.312 (Wardship)
NEWCASTLE UNDER LYME		
History		
built	1142-6	King, p.450
'not built'	3 July 1297	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.423
in repair	to end C15	King, p.451
Owners		
Edmund, earl of Lancaster		
on	6 February 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.477 (Prob)
not by	3 July 1297	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.423 (R.I.P.)
Alice de Lacy		
on	10 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.578
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
in	March 1356	Somerville, p.362
on	18 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.264
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
Maud, his daughter		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.165
to	14 May 1362	
Leased to Sir Godfrey Foljaumbe		
for life from	20 May 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.202
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 44 - STAFFORDSHIRE

on	2 January 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.970</i>
on	3 January 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.449</i>
Private Constables		
John de Rocheford in	March 1356	Somerville, p.362
Porter		
Thomas de Hanselape for life from	2 January 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.970</i>
on	3 January 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.449</i>
STAFFORD		
History		
destroyed	pre. Domesday	King, p.451
mentioned	1102	King, p.451
licence to crenellate	6 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1340, p.13</i>
demolished	1643	King, p.451
Owners		
Ralph Baron Stafford licence to crenellate	6 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1340, p.13</i>
Ralph, earl Stafford to	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210 (R.I.P.)</i>
Hugh, earl of Stafford, son of above from	August 1372	<i>I.P.M. XIII, no.210</i>
to	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.453 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas, earl of Stafford from	16 October 1386	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.453</i>
to	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.214 (R.I.P.)</i>
William, brother of Thomas earl of Stafford from	4 July 1392	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.214</i>
to	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1261 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund, earl of Stafford, brother of above from	6 April 1395	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.1261</i>
to	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.829 (R.I.P.)</i>
Humphrey, son of above from	21 July 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.829</i>
Queen Joan from	24 January 1404	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.347</i>
Constables		
Ralph Basset, P.P. from	1 November 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.344</i>
Wardships		
Minority of Thomas, earl of Stafford (1386-1389)		
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick & William Beauchamp & John lord Neville from	25 February 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.173</i>
Minority of William, Brother of Thomas earl of Stafford (1392-1395)		
William de Walsall, esq. from	19 July 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.124</i>
Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester from	24 July 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.54</i>
Minority of Edmund, earl of Stafford (1392-1399)		
Thomas Woodstock, duke of Gloucester to	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>
Edward, earl of Rutland, future duke of York from	23 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>

TAMWORTH

History

existed	C11	King, p.451
orders to destroy	1216	King, p.451
siege	1644	King, p.451

Owners

Philip Marmion

on	19 June 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.120
to	5 December 1291	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.29 (R.I.P.)

Joan de Moreteyn, daughter of above

to	3 January 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.368
to	13 August 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)

Alexander de Freville (From his wife Joan)

from	3 January 1295	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.368
jointured	30 December 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.359
to	18 March 1328	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.134 (R.I.P.)

Joan de Freville, widow of Alexander

from	18 March 1328	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.134 (Jointure)
from	25 August 1328	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.313 (Livery)
to	27 October 1339	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.210 (R.I.P.)

Baldwin de Freville, Kn., son of above

from	27 October 1339	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.210
livery	7 April 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341</i> , p.382
to	4 November 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.445 (R.I.P.)

Baldwin de Freville, son of above

from	4 November 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.445
jointured	14 October 1346	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29</i> (1973), no.325
to	23 March 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.136 (R.I.P.)

Baldwin de Freville, Kn., son of above

from	23 March 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.136
to	30 December 1387	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.578

Baldwin de Freville, Kn., son of above

from	30 December 1387	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.578
to	4 October 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.422 (R.I.P.)

Baldwin, son of above

from	4 October 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.422 (Age 5)
------	----------------	--------------------------------------

Wardships

minority of Baldwin, son of Baldwin de Freville, 1387-1389

Thomas Grene

from	8 May 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.227
------	------------	---------------------------------

TUTBURY

History

mentioned	1070	King, p.451
siege	1174	King, p.451
siege	1264	King, p.451
siege	1322	King, p.451
gate	late C14	King, p.451
two towers	C15	King, p.451
siege	1646	King, p.451

Owners

Robert de Ferrers

in	13 November 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.486
----	------------------	---------------------------------

Edmund, earl of Lancaster

on	5 May 1277	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.202
on	13 November 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.486
not by	3 July 1297	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.423 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 44 - STAFFORDSHIRE

Confiscated from Lancaster		
before	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.106</i>
John of Eltham to hold after Edward II's death		
from	9 July 1322	<i>C.Ch.R. 1319-1327, p.448</i>
Thomas. earl of Lancaster		
writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
on	23 April 1327	<i>C.C.R. 1327-1330, p.78</i>
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
on	16 March 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.575</i>
John of Gaunt, earl of Lancaster		
from	1361	<i>DL.27/242</i>
from	18 November 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.118</i>
on	10 July 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.232</i>
on	11 January 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.207</i>
on	22 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.570 & 987</i>
on	23 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.569</i>
Henry Bolingbroke, future Henry IV		
on	18 October 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.547</i>
Constables		
Ralph Basset of Drayton		
from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.106</i>
to	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118</i>
Roger Beler		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118</i>
on	1 May 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.540</i>
on	7 July 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.475</i>
to	4 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.220</i>
John de Leke		
from	4 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.220</i>
on	11 September 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.238</i>
and from	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.272</i>
on	26 June 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.297</i>
on	30 July 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.396</i>
accounting	13 March 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.77</i>
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
from	7 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.424</i>
Walter Blount, kn.		
confirmed	26 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.547</i>
on	21 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.330 (For life)</i>
Private Constables		
Philip de Barrington		
in	1313-14	<i>Somerville, p.352</i>
to	1322	<i>Somerville, p.352</i>
Walter Blount, kn.		
for life from	8 January 1373	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.606</i>
on	11 January 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.207</i>
on	22 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.570</i>
from	18 October 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.547</i>
Porter		
John de Haytefeld		
from	22 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.987</i>
on	22 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.570</i>
on	23 July 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.569</i>
Chaplain		
John de Tamworth		
dead by	19 February 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.239</i>

TYRLEY

**History
mentioned**

1281 as incomplete

King, p.452

Suffolk

Unknown Licenses

HERKESTEDE for Nicholas Bonde	12 April 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.96
HUNTYNGFELD for Michael de la Pole, elder	27 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.555
LE PONDE at HADDELEGH for Helming Leget	1 March 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.54
SMALBRIGG in ST MARY BURES for Richard Waldgrave	10 May 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.410
STERNEFELD for Michael de la Pole, elder	27 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.555

BUNGAY

History

built	1070	King, p.456
keep	mid C12	King, p.456
siege	1140	King, p.456
dismantled	1174	King, p.456
licensed	20 April 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.68

Owners

Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk		
license	20 April 1294	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.68
Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk & Marshal		
to	6 December 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.434 (R.I.P.)
Crown, as has no heir		
from	6 December 1306	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.434
Alice, widow of Roger le Bigod, as part of dower portion		
from	20 February 1307	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.551
Thomas of Brotherton, earl of Norfolk		
on	24 October 1317	<i>C.C.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.504
Edward de Montague, P.P.		
to	14 July 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.140 (R.I.P.)
Joan, his da., and William de Ufford, her husband		
from	14 July 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.140
William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk		
to	15 February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.605 (R.I.P.)
Margaret Marshal, countess of Norfolk, da. of Thomas of Brotherton		
from	15 February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.605

CLARE

History

built	C11	King, p.457
mentioned	1314, 1319	King, p.457

Owners

Gilbert de Clare		
to	14 December 1295	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.371 (R.I.P.)
Joan, widow of Gilbert Clare		
to	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435 (R.I.P.)
Gilbert de Clare, son of above		
from	1 May 1307	<i>I.P.M. IV</i> , no.435
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Roger Damory, P.P. , husband of Elizabeth., third daughter of above		
from	15 November 1317	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.129
Elizabeth de Burgo		
to	4 November 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.637 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 45 - SUFFOLK

John Bardolf, P.P. . from Elizabeth da. of above, from	4 November 1360	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.637
Lionel, Duke of Clarence to	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.332 (R.I.P.)
Philippa, da. of above from	17 October 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.332
Edmund Mortimer, earl of March & Ulster to	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.555 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March , son of above from	27 December 1381	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> . no.555
under age	21 January 1381	<i>C.P.R.</i> , p.88
to	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1191 (R.I.P.)
Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, son of above from	20 July 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1191
on	16 October 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.291

Constables

John de Haustede, P.P. from	19 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.79
to	13 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.129
Robert de Bures from	13 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.129
on	25 August 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.592
William Aylemer on	12 July 1371	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.173
on	20 October 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.400

Private Constables

John de Toucester temp	1273-1274	Denholm-Young, p.42
---------------------------	-----------	---------------------

Wardships

Minority of Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, 1381-1395

Adam Ramsey from	21 January 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.88
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, John lord Neville & Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland from	16 December 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391</i> , p.22
minority Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, 1398-1412		
Edward, duke of York from	11 August 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.408
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland from	2 March 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.50
Thomas Swynburn, kn. from	27 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.16
Elmyng Leget, esq. from	30 July 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.258
Thomas Erpyngham, kn. from	12 November 1403	<i>C.F.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.233
Henry, Prince of Wales from	15 June 1409	<i>C.F.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.151

EYE

History

built	temp. Domesday	King, p.457
mentioned	temp. John	King, p.457

Owners

Margaret, widow of Edmund, earl of Cornwall dower	12 February 1301	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302</i> , p.426
Margaret, countess of Cornwall		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 45 - SUFFOLK

on	20 December 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.576</i>
with Audley	13 May 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.664</i>
before	23 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.3</i>
Hugh de Audley, earl of Gloucester, husband of above		
by	23 July 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.3</i>
to	20 July 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.2</i>
Royal		
from	20 July 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.2</i>
Queen Isabella		
from	6 November 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.400</i>
on	12 April 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.512</i>
John de Eltham		
from	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.51</i>
from	4 December 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.198</i>
Robert de Ufford, earl of Suffolk		
from	26 March 1337	<i>C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.60</i>
on	18 August 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.496</i>
on	12 February 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.204</i>
on	30 June 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.265</i>
on	18 July 1340	<i>C.C.R. 1339-1341, p.498</i>
on	4 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.61</i>
on	1 August 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.137</i>
Robert de Ufford, earl of Suffolk		
to	4 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.424 (R.I.P.)</i>
William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk, son of above		
from	4 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.424</i>
to	15 February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.606 (R.I.P.)</i>
Crown		
prob. from	15 February 1382	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.606</i>
Queen Anne		
for life from	24 May 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.125</i>
on	5 January 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1366-1392, p.359</i>
Michael de la Pole		
forfeited before	5 January 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.359</i>
Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk		
dead by	12 July 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.318</i>
Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, son of above		
from	12 July 1398	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.318</i>
on	27 January 1405	<i>I.Misc VII, no.316</i>
dead by	1 March 1416	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.263</i>
Elizabeth, widow of above		
from	1 March 1416	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.263</i>
Constables		
Roger de Morwode		
from	28 November 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.152</i>
Gilbert de Risheton		
from	18 September 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.179</i>
and from	20 June 1316	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.284</i>
to	20 December 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.578 (Ryston)</i>
Nicholas de Fayrford		
from	6 July 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.365</i>
Aymer de Boteville		
from	16 October 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.218</i>
John Stillego		
on	12 April 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.512</i>
on	12 December 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.378</i>
Walter Fakoun		
to	1 December 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.51</i>
Bartholomew. de Burgerssh, snr., P.P. & William de Cusaunce		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 45 - SUFFOLK

to 26 March 1337 *C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.60*
 Robert Bucton, esq
 for life from 29 September 1394 *C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.495*

Wardships

After the death of Michael de la Pole (1415-1416)

Robert Bolton and William Phelpyp & Thomas Erpyngham

from 8 December 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.383*
 to 1 February 1416 *C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.263*

FRAMLINGHAM

History

built c.1100 King, p.457
 dismantled 1174-5 King, p.457
 rebuilt c.1190 King, p.457
 siege 1215 King, p.457
 altered temp. Tudors King, p.457

Owners

Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk & Marshal
 to 6 December 1306 *I.P.M. IV, no.434 (R.I.P.)*
 Crown, as has no heir
 from 6 December 1305 *I.P.M. IV, no.434*
 Thomas, earl of Norfolk
 from 12 May 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.61 (And heirs)*
 on 22 April 1340 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.506*
 dead by 1 August 1362 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.218*
 Mary, Countess of Norfolk
 from 16 December 1338 *C.C.R. 1337-1339, p.582*
 to 9 June 1362 *I.P.M. XI, no.397 (R.I.P.)*
 William de Ufford, husband of Joan, second heir
 from 1 August 1362 *C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.218*
 from 12 February 1363 *C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.444*
 William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk
 to 15 February 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.605 (R.I.P.)*
 Margaret Marshal, Duchess of Norfolk, da. of Thomas de Brotherton, earl of Norfolk
 from 15 February 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.605*
 on 10 May 1382
 on 1 April 1390
 to 24 March 1399 *I.P.M. XVII, no.258 (R.I.P.)*
 Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, great grandson of above
 from 24 March 1399 *I.P.M. XVII, no.258 (Age 14)*
 Elizabeth, widow of Thomas duke of Norfolk
 livery 10 July 1400 *C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.165*
 to 5 December 1400 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.392*
 Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, as two above
 from 5 December 1400 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.392 (Under age)*
 to 4 June 1405 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.310 (R.I.P.)*
 forfeited by 12 June 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.26*
 Crown
 on 6 October 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.86*
 John de Mowbray, brother of above
 from 4 June 1405 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.310*

Constables
 John de Thord
 to 18 March 1308 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.19*
 Walter de Muncy, P.P.
 from 18 March 1308 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.19*
 dead by 29 September 1308 *G.E.C. IX, p.427*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 45 - SUFFOLK

John de Thorpe to	1 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.103</i>
John Botetourt, P.P. from	1 October 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.103</i>
Simon Felbrigge, kn from	4 April 1399	
confirmed	19 June 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.580</i>
Thomas Erpyngnam, kn for life from	12 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.93</i>
on	25 March 1401	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.334 (Farmer or occupier)</i>
John Lancaster on	6 October 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.86</i>
Private Constables		
William atte Lee from	10 May 1382	
confirmed	24 August 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.456</i>
Constables while in Crown hands after forfeiture of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal		
Henry Prince of Wales from	12 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.26</i>
Wardships		
Wardship		
Elizabeth, widow of Thomas de Percy, ynr on	21 May 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.421</i>
Minority of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, 1399-1405		
Thomas Erpyngnam for life from	12 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.93</i>
from	25 February 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.224</i>
from	27 May 1400	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.62</i>
from	17 November 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.16</i>
on	1 January 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.47</i>
Farmers		
Thomas Erpyngnam, king's knight on	25 March 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.474</i>
METTINGHAM		
History		
licence to crenellate newly built	21 August 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.106</i>
abandoned	21 June 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.27</i>
	1387	King, p.458
Tenant in Chief		
John de Lynne, Clerk on	21 June 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.27</i>
Owners		
John de Norwich licence to crenellate	21 August 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.106</i>
<i>died</i>	15 August 1362	<i>G.E.C. IX, p.763</i>
not by	30 August 1362	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.355</i>
Margery, widow of above by	21 June 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.27 (R.I.P.)</i>
John de Norwich, kn, grandson of above from	21 June 1366	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.27</i>
to	December 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.43 (R.I.P.)</i>
Katherine de Brews, his heir and kinswoman from	December 1373	<i>I.P.M. XIV, no.43</i>
The Chantry of John de Norwich at Norton Soupecers from	6 August 1387	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.344</i>

ORFORD

History

built 1165-74 King, p.459
 surrendered 1216 King, p.459

Owners

Queen Eleanor
 from 22 October 1275 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.192
 Owned by Robert de Ufford
 to 9 September 1298 *I.P.M. III*, no.469 (R.I.P.)
 Robert de Ufford, P.P. son of above
 from 9 September 1298 *I.P.M. III*, no.469
died 9 September 1316 *G.E.C. XII (ii)*, p.150
 John de Sturmy
 on 20 April 1327 *C.M.R.*, no.45
 on 4 March 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.36
 not by 18 January 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.41
 Robert de Ufford
 from 1 May 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.522
 and from 21 March 1336 *C.F.R. 1327-1337*, p.475
 Robert de Ufford, earl of Suffolk
 to 4 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.424 (R.I.P.)
 William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk, son of above
 from 4 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII*, no.424
 granted away 2 December 1375 *C.P.R. 1374-1377*, p.203
 granted away 5 June 1378 *C.C.R. 1377-1381*, p.136
 to 15 February 1382 *I.P.M. XV*, no.606 (R.I.P.)
 Michael de la Pole
 on 14 June 1382 *C.C.R. 1381-1385*, p.65
 'held' May/June 1388 *I.misc V*, no.56
 Countess of Suffolk
 on 20 September 1395 *C.P.R. 1391-1396*, p.659
 Michael de la Pole
 on 23 February 1400 *C.C.R. 1399-1402*, p.49
 on 24 November 1403 *C.P.R. 1401-1405*, p.331
 Michael de la Pole, son of above
 dead by 1 February 1416 *C.C.R. 1413-1419*, p.263
 Elizabeth, widow of above
 from 1 February 1416 *C.C.R. 1413-1419*, p.263
 Robert de Willoughby, P.P.
 from 16 November 1416 *C.F.R. 1413-1422*, p.180
 Constables
 Hugh de Digneton
 from 3 March 1274 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.44
 on 15 April 1275 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.161
 to 15 May 1275 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.89
 Robert de Ufford
 from 15 May 1275 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.89
 to 17 May 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.141
 Richard de Holebrok
 from 17 May 1276 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.141
 to 27 June 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.384
 Robert de Ufford
 from 27 June 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.384
 for life from 28 December 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281*, p.421
 Roger le Bigod, earl of Norfolk
 for life from 4 October 1304 *C.P.R. 1301-1307*, p.261
 for life from 4 October 1304 *C.C.R. 1302-1307*, p.177

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 45 - SUFFOLK

Nicholas de Seagrave of Barton Seagrave, P.P. to	7 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.262</i>
William de Cleidon from	7 October 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.262</i>
John de Sturmy from	2 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.337</i>
and from	1 August 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.371</i>

Wardships

After the death of Michael de la Pole (1415-1416)

Robert Bolton and William Phelpyp & Thomas Erpyngham from	8 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.383</i>
to	1 February 1416	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419, p.263</i>

WINGFIELD

History

licence to crenellate	27 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.555</i>
-----------------------	---------------	--------------------------------

Owners

Michael de la Pole, elder licence to crenellate	27 April 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.555</i>
--	---------------	--------------------------------

Surrey

BETCHWORTH

History

licence to crenellate	26 July 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.380
destroyed	c.1690	King, p.466

Owners

John de Arundel, Kn., P.P.		
licence to crenellate	26 July 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.380

FARNHAM

History

built	c.1138	King, p.465
dismantled	1156	King, p.465
modified	C12	King, p.465
modified	C13	King, p.465
modified	C15	King, p.465
siege	temp. Civil War	King, p.465

Owners

Owned by Bishops of Winchester for entire period		
on	29 January 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.579
void	6 August 1323	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.132
on	5 January 1369	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.502

GUILDFORD

History

mentioned	1173	King, p.465
siege	1216	King, p.465
into disrepair	C14	King, p.465

Owners

Crown - Queen Eleanor		
from	1272	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.658
to	to 1291	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.658
Crown - Queen Margaret		
from	10 September 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.451
from	1299	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.658
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.216
to	1317	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.658
Crown - Queen Isabella		
from	1327	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.658
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.49
to	1330	<i>H.K.W. II</i> p.658

Constables

Oliver de Burdegala, king's yeoman		
on	25 September 1318	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.11
on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.6
from	13 January 1331	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.219
John de Brocas		
for life from	20 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.464
Hugh Bouscy, with Surrey & Sussex		
to	3 January 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.256
Andrew Peverel, with Surrey & Sussex		
from	3 January 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347</i> , p.256
John de Brocas		
on	28 June 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.235 (Keeper)
Andrew de Sakevill, sheriff of Surrey & Sussex		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 46 - SURREY

from 25 September 1367 *C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.15*
 Robert Echyngam
 on 16 April 1391 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.389 (Unwilling)*

REIGATE

History

siege 1216 King, p.466
 well maintained 1397 King, p.466

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey
 on 26 November 1302 *C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.1*
 John de Warenne, earl of Surrey
 to king & back 1 July 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.483*
 on 6 July 1316 *Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.5917*
 on 12 December 1346 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.221*
 to 30 June 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.54 (R.I.P.)*
 dead by 6 July 1347 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.39*
 Joan de Bar, widow of above
 jointure 24 August 1347 *C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.314*
 Richard earl of Arundel
 granted reversion 12 December 1346 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.221*
 from 30 June 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.54*
 on 23 January 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.198 (Granted out..)*
 on 12 April 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.237 (..and back)*
 Richard, earl of Arundel, son of above
 on 19 November 1386 *I.Misc IV, no.367*
 to 1397 *L.D. Duls, Richard II in the Early Chronicles, The Hague, 1975, p.73*
 Seized by King
 on 14 July 1397 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219*
 John de Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
 from 15 January 1399 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.467 (Tail male)*

Constables while in Kings hands

William de Arundel
 from 13 July 1397 *C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.138*
 from 14 July 1397 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219*
 from 27 July 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.175*
 for life from 7 October 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.207 (+Porter)*
 for life from 23 February 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.289*
 on 20 May 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.354*
 John Fethere of Reigate, gentilman
 on April/May 1415 *I.Misc VII, no.566*

STERBOROUGH

History

licence to crenellate 18 October 1341 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.304*
 mentioned 1370

Owners

Reynold de Cobham of Sterborough, P.P.
 licence to crenellate 18 October 1341 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.304*
 died 5 October 1361 *G.E.C. III, p.353*
 Reynold de Cobham, Lord Sterborough, P.P.
 inherited 5 October 1361 *G.E.C. III, p.353*
 seisen 5 February 1370 *G.E.C. III, p.353*
 on 18 June 1404 *C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.469*

Sussex

Unknown Licenses

BATTLE ABBEY for The Abbot	9 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.92
BURNE for Matthias de Monte Martini	24 April 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.522
DACHESHAM for Thomas Tregoz, P.P.	30 September 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.495
LA MOTE for Edmund de Passeleye	10 December 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.255
PERCHYNG for Robert de Ardern	25 January 1329	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.357
PETTEWORTH for Henry de Percy	4 October 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.144

AMBERLEY

History

licence to crenellate 10 December 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381*, p.76

Owners

Bishop of Chichester
licence to crenellate 10 December 1377 *C.P.R. 1377-1381*, p.76

ARUNDEL

History

mentioned 1071 King, p.469
siege 1102,1139 King, p.469
modified C11 or early C12 King, p.469
modified 1295? King, p.469

Owners

John son of Arundel
dead by 8 August 1282 *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.32
Richard fitz Alan, earl of Arundel
on 2 June 1285 *C.P.R. 1281-1292*, p.169
to 15 January 1302 *I.P.M. IV*, no.90 (R.I.P.)
Edmund, earl of Arundel, son of above
from 15 January 1302 *I.P.M. IV*, no.90
Before 26 Feb. 1327 *C.P.R. 1324-1327*, p.332
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent
from 27 February 1327 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326*, p.4
from 26 Feb. 1327 *C.P.R. 1324-1327*, p.332
forfeited by 20 March 1330 *C.C.R. 1330-1333*, p.14
dead by 20 December 1330 *I.P.M. VII*, no.300 (R.I.P.)
Queen Isabella
for life from 3 April 1330 *C.P.R. 1327-1330*, p.519
Richard, earl of Arundel
from 16 October 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334*, p.194
on 4 June 1336 *C.C.R. 1333-1337*, p.679
on 19 March 1337 *C.P.R. 1334-1338*, p.406
jointured 1 March 1347 *C.P.R. 1345-1348*, p.328
foot of fine 10 June 1347 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.334
away & back 24 June 1345 *C.P.R. 1345-1348*, p.487
on 22 October 1353 *C.P.R. 1350-1354*, p.524
on 25 October 1354 *C.P.R. 1354-1358*, p.131
foot of fine 2 November 1354 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.421

Richard, earl of Arundel

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 47 - SUSSEX

on	9 July 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.73</i>
Forfeited by	24 October 1397	<i>I.Misc VI, no.369</i>
Seized by King		
on	13 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>
John, duke of Exeter		
from	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.360 (Tail Male)</i>
Constables		
Robert Aguilon		
on	8 September 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2079</i>
on	30 May 1274	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.85</i>
to	28 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
William de Hevere		
from	28 October 1274	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.33</i>
to	7 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.57</i>
John de Wauton		
from	7 November 1275	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.57</i>
to	13 December 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.70</i>
Ralph de Sandwich		
from	13 December 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.70</i>
Henry de Novo Burgo / Heuburg		
on	29 July 1278	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.470</i>
to	25 March 1279	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.109 (R.I.P.)</i>
Emery de Chaunceus / Cancellis		
from	25 March 1279	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.109</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
on	2 December 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.622</i>
Constable while in Kings hands		
Robert de Aguillon		
on	8 September 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2079</i>
Roger atte Assh		
from	16 March 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.166</i>
on	20 March 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.14</i>
on	28 April 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.27</i>
on	8 December 1330	<i>C.C.R. 1330-1333, p.80</i>
John, earl of Huntingdon. duke of Exeter		
from	13 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.219</i>
from	7 August 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.176</i>
on	29 September 1397	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399, p.159</i>
John Assheburnham		
on	30 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.286</i>
Wardships		
minority of Richard fitzAlan, earl of Arundel, -1288		
Henry de Novo Burgo		
from	29 July 1278	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.275</i>
Emeric de Cancellis		
from	25 March 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.306</i>
to	27 May 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.374</i>
Isabella widow of John son of Alan		
from	27 May 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.374</i>
Isabella de Mortimer		
to	8 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.32</i>
Edmund de Mortimer		
from	8 August 1282	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1282, p.32</i>
Isabella de Mortimer		
to	2 June 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.169</i>
R. bishop of Bath & Wells		
from	2 June 1285	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.169</i>

BODIAM

History

licence to crenellate	1386	King, p.469
siege	1483	King, p.469

Owners

Edward Dalyngrugge		
licence to crenellate	21 October 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.42
John Dalyngrugge, kn		
granted away	25 January 1396	<i>C.C.R. 1392-1396</i> , p.499
on	3 May 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.341

BRAMBER

History

mentioned	1073	King, p.470
out of repair	late C14	King, p.470
siege	1643	King, p.470

Owners

William de Brewose, Kn., P.P.		
on	21 March 1291	<i>C.C.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.195
to crown for life	5 September 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.21
Crown		
by	5 September 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.21
John de Mowbray of Axholme, P.P. through his wife Aline, eldest da. of William de Braose		
to	4 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.144 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray of Axholme, P.P. son of above		
from	4 October 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.144
on	20 February 1362	
dead by	28 April 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.240
dead by	3 May 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377</i> , p.8
to	17 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.397 (R.I.P.)
John de Mowbray of Axholme, earl of Nottingham, earl of Nottingham		
from	17 June 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.397
<i>died</i>	1383	
Thomas de Mowbray, duke of Norfolk		
on	16 September 1398	<i>I.Misc VI</i> , no.390
to	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.288
Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshall, son of above		
from	22 September 1399	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.288
to	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.300 (R.I.P.)
forfeited by	11 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.26
John de Mowbray, brother of above		
from	4 June 1405	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.300

Wardships

Minority of John Mowbray of Axholme, earl of Nottingham, 1368-1383

Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland

on	5 November 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.293
----	-----------------	---------------------------------

Minority of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal (1399-1405)

Thomas Tutbury

from	1 November 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.29
------	-----------------	--------------------------------

Richard Burgh, John de Lancaster, John Lewes, Richard fitz Nicholl, John Rome, John Staverton,

Thomas Burham

from	10 May 1403	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.209
------	-------------	---------------------------------

After death of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal

John Dalyngrugge

from	11 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.26
------	--------------	--------------------------------

dead by	6 October 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.3
---------	----------------	-------------------------------

Richard Fitz Nichol

from	6 October 1408	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.3
------	----------------	-------------------------------

Minority of John, brother of Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 47 - SUSSEX

Nicholas Ledewichh, Richard Steresacre & John Wilcotes

from 12 March 1410 *C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.200*

Constables for the Mowbrays

John de Derby

from 20 February 1362

confirmed 28 April 1369 *C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.240*

on 8 October 1371 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.253*

Richard fitz Nichol

temp 1404 *C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.3*

HASTINGS

History

built 1066 King, p.471

modified 1171-83 King, p.471

modified early C13 King, p.471

to clergy 1331 King, p.471

siege 1339 King, p.471

burgled before 30 March 1343 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.79*

Constables

William de Dover

to 8 April 1301 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.440*

Stephen Sprot

from 8 April 1301 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.440*

on 9 April 1301 *C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.442*

Richard de Elsefeld

from 2 November 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.152*

to 10 August 1325 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.357*

Robert de Holden

from 10 August 1325 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.357*

William de Percy

from 6 July 1339 *C.P.R. 1337-1347, p.271*

Chapel

Edmund de London

on 15 September 1321 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.24*

LEWES

History

mentioned temp. Domesday King, p.472

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey

to king & back 1 July 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.483*

on 6 July 1316 *Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.5917*

on 4 June 1336 *C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.679*

on 12 December 1346 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.221*

to 30 June 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.54 (R.I.P.)*

dead by 6 July 1347 *C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.39*

Richard earl of Arundel

granted reversion 12 December 1346 *C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.221*

from 30 June 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.54*

Joan de Bars, widow of Warenne

jointure 24 August 1347 *C.C.R. 1346-1349, p.314*

Richard, earl of Arundel

on 23 January 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.198 (Granted out..)*

on 12 April 1366 *C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.237 (..and back)*

Richard, earl of Arundel, son of above

on 9 July 1381 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.73*

on 20 February 1383 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.259*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 47 - SUSSEX

on 19 November 1386 *I.Misc IV*, no.367
 Thomas de Mowbray, earl Marshal, earl of Nottingham
 from 28 September 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.220 (Tail Male)
 John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter
 from 23 September 1398 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, pp. 421 & 458 (Tail Male)

Constables

Thomas de Mowbray, earl of Nottingham
 from 26 July 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.175
 to 28 September 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.220

PEVENSEY

History

built 1066 King, p.473
 siege 1088 King, p.473
 mentioned 1130 King, p.473
 siege 1147 King, p.473
 destroyed? 1216 King, p.473
 siege 1264-5 King, p.473
 modified mid C13 King, p.473
 siege 1399 King, p.473

Owners

Queen Margaret
 from 10 September 1299
 confirmed 19 March 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.216
 Queen Isabel
 on 20 April 1327 *C.M.R.*, no.49
 Queen Philippa
 on 12 March 1339 *C.P.R. 1338-1340*, p.208
 on 25 August 1351
 on 19 July 1364 *C.P.R. 1364-1367*, p.9
 John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster
 from 25 June 1372 *Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster*,
 W. Hardy, London, 1845, p.28
 on 3 December 1372 *J.G.R. 1372-1376*, no.205
 on 1376-7 Somerville p.380
 on 21 May 1379 Somerville p.380
 on 22 June 1380 *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.1099
 on 3 December 1381 *J.G.R. 1379-1383*, no.1106
 on 6 October 1395 Somerville p.380

Katherine, widow of John of Gaunt

from 9 March 1398 *C.C.R. 1396-1399*, p.365
 from 9 March 1399 *C.P.R. 1396-1399*, p.516

Constables

Walter de Berstan
 to 8 June 1294 *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.339
 to 8 June 1294 *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.71
 William de Leybourne, P.P.
 from 8 June 1294 *C.F.R. 1272-1307*, p.339
 from 8 June 1294 *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.71
 Robert de Kendal
 to 13 August 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.485
 Robert de Sapy
 from 27 July 1312 *C.F.R. 1307-1319*, p.141
 from 13 August 1312 *C.P.R. 1307-1313*, p.485
 on 1 November 1317 *C.C.R. 1313-1318*, p.505
 for life from 3 October 1319 *C.F.R. 1319-1327*, p.5
 on 26 March 1322 *C.C.R. 1319-1323*, p.429
 on 30 March 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327*, p.465

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 47 - SUSSEX

on	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.6
on	3 July 1336	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1333-1337, p.601
Henry Romyn (For Queen)		
from	12 March 1339	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1338-1340, p.208
John de Saham, queens yeoman, (For Queen)		
from	25 August 1351	
confirmed	10 January 1352	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-1354, p.195
Nicholas de Lovaigne		
for life from	19 July 1364	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1364-1367, p.9 (For Queen)
on	26 June 1372	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1370-1374, p.183
Roger Newent		
on	15 July 1396	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-1399, p.14
John Pelham		
on	7 October 1405	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1405-1409, p.2
on	27 May 1422	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1419-1422, p.242
Private Constables		
Nicholas Loveyne		
to	3 December 1372	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.1110
John de Colepeper, esq.		
from	3 December 1372	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.1110
from	3 December 1372	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.205
on	1376-6	Somerville p.380
on	21 May 1379	Somerville p.380
not by	22 June 1380	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1379-1383, no.1099
William Batesford		
from	22 June 1380	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1379-1383, no.1099
John de Colepeper		
for life from	3 December 1381	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1379-1383, no.1106
Roger Newent		
on	8 July 1389	
John Pelham		
on	6 October 1395	Somerville p.380
Guards		
William de Fyenes & William de Batteston		
on	22 June 1381	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1381-1385, p.72
Porter		
John de Winchester		
for life from	13 August 1372	<i>J.G.R.</i> 1372-1376, no.452
SEDGEWICK		
History		
built	C11	King, p.474
licensed	1258,62	King, p.474
modified	C13	King, p.474
mentioned	1263	King, p.474
Owners		
John Mansel		
license to cren.	1258, 1262	
John le Savage		
to	1272	G.C.E.Dudley, and C.J.Robinson, <i>A History of the Castles, Mansions & Manors of West Sussex.</i> London, 1879, p.5
William de Brawose II, peaceful exchange with above		
from	1272	<i>ibid.</i>
<i>died</i>	1290	
William de Brawose III		
from	1290	

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 47 - SUSSEX

to 1326?
Brawose family
to Sixteenth Century *ibid.*

Warwickshire

Unknown Licenses

LANGELE for Edmund de Bereford, king's clerk
7 October 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.179*

ASTLEY

History
licensed 1266 King, p.480

ASTON CANTLOW

History
mentioned 1274 King, p.481

BAGINTON

History
mentioned 1398 King, p.481
repaired early C15 King, p.481

Owners

Sir William Bagot
in 1398 King, p.487, n.4

BEAUDESERT

History
mentioned 1141 King, p.481
rebuilt 1262 King, p.481
mentioned 1296 King, p.481
licensed 16 September 1306 *C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.462*

Tenant in Chief

William de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick
on 11 May 1296 *I.P.M. III, no.364*
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick
foot of fine 20 October 1361 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.495
to 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII, no.326 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas de Beauchamp, son of above
from 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII, no.326*

Owners

John de Montfort, P.P.
to 11 May 1296 *I.P.M. III, no.364 (From Beauchamp)*
John de Montfort, son of above, P.P.
from 11 May 1296 *I.P.M. III, no.364*
died 24 June 1314 *G.E.C. IX, p.128*
Walter de Langeton, bishop of Lichfield & Warwick
license to cren. 16 September 1306 *C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.462*
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick
on 29 July 1361 *C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.48*
Peter de Montfort, P.P. son of John de Montfort above
from 1350
for life on 20 October 1361 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.495
on 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII, no.326 (For life)*
died 24 January 1369/70 *G.E.C. IX, p.128*
Baldwin de Freville, Kn.,
to 23 March 1375 *I.P.M. XIV, no.136 (R.I.P.)*
Baldwin de Freville, son of above

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 48 - WARWICKSHIRE

from	23 March 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.136
William Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, P.P.		
for life to	8 May 1411	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.846 (JB)
Richard de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
on	7 June 1412	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.434

BRANDON

History		
mentioned	temp. Stephen, 1195	King, p.481
keep	early C13, burnt c.1265	

T. in C.

Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
on	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187

Owners

Theobald de Verdon, P.P.		
to	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187 (R.I.P.)
Theobald de Verdon, P.P. son of above		
from	28 August 1309	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.187

CALUDON

History		
licence to crenellate	2 February 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.314
a fortalice surrounded by water		
	12 December 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.700

Owners

John de Seagrave elder, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	2 February 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.314
Stephen de Seagrave, son of above		
to	12 December 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.700 (R.I.P.)
John de Seagrave, son of above		
from	12 December 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.700

CASTLE BROMWICH

History		
modified	C14	King, p.482

FILLONGLEY

History		
licence to crenellate	2 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.564
a fortalice	27 January 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612

Owners

John de Hastings, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	2 February 1301	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.564
<i>died</i>	1313	<i>G.E.C. I</i> , p.23
John de Hastings, son of above, P.P.		
<i>inherited</i>	1313	<i>G.E.C. I</i> , p.23
to	27 January 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612 (R.I.P.)
Laurence de Hastings, son of above		
heir on	27 January 1325	<i>I.P.M. VI</i> , no.612
Juliana, widow of John de Hastings		
dower	23 September 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327</i> , p.404

Minority of Laurence, son & heir of John de Hastings, 1325-1341

Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
from	29 July 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.546

KENILWORTH

History

mentioned	temp. Henry I	King, p.482
built	C12	King, p.482
modified	1203-16	King, p.482
modified	late C14	King, p.482
ruined	temp. Civil War	King, p.482

Owners

Edmund, earl of Lancaster not by	3 July 1297	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.423 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Lancaster confiscated	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.107
writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
Henry, earl of Lancaster heir of	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII.</i> , no.82
Henry, duke of Lancaster on	18 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.264
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
on	10 July 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.232
on	11 January 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.208
on	4 December 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.1083
on	26 March 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.486
on	4 February 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.1110
on	11 February 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.668
on	18 April 1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.880
on	1388/9	Somerville p.371
on	8 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.449
King's Stewards		
John de Somery & Ralph Basset of Drayton from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.107
Humphrey de Waleden & Richard de Ikene from	8 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.259
Richard de Wynferthyng & Richard de Ikene from	20 August 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.295
Constable		
Randolf Charun from	16 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.109
on	2 August 1322	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323</i> , p.586
to	23 January 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.240
John de Hastings, P.P. to Easter from	23 January 1323	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.240 (Keeper)
Randolf Charun to	11 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.259
Odo de Stoke from	11 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.259
on	12 February 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.241 (Eudo)
Private Constables		
Richard de Wandeshaf before	26 November 1281	Somerville, p.347
Nicholas de Eyton on	October 1298	J.R.Maddicott, <i>Thomas of Lancaster</i> , Oxford, 1970, p.340
Walter de Bath from	October 1298	Maddicott, p.340
Edmund de Wasteneys		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 48 - WARWICKSHIRE

in	September 1307	Maddicott, p.340
Ralph de Schepeye		
in	1313/14	Somerville, p.350
Hugh Cuilly		
before	August 1322	Maddicott, p.340
John Deyncourt (for Lancaster)		
on	11 January 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.208 (Esq.)
on	11 February 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.668
on	18 April 1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.880
on	1388/9	Somerville p.371
on	8 July 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392</i> , p.449
Lieutenant		
John Herley		
on	18 April 1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.880
Keeper of outlying woods		
Rande de Tynneslowe		
on	11 February 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.668
on	18 April 1383	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.880
Surveyor of works		
John Herley		
on	4 December 1380	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.1083 (Fee 10 marks/year)
on	26 March 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.486
on	11 Fen 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.668
William Hales		
from	4 February 1382	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.1110
KINGSBURY		
History		
built	C14	King, p.483
MAXSTOKE		
History		
licence to crenellate	12 February 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.444
Tenants in Chief		
John Dodyngselles, Kn.		
to	4 December 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902 (R.I.P.)
Edward, son of above		
from	4 December 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902
Owners		
William de Clinton		
licence to crenellate	12 February 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.444
John de Clinton ,nephew of above, P.P.		
from	12 February 1345	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.444
on	24 October 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.651
on	7 June 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.226
on	15 July 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.290
on	29 January 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.358
to	6 September 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1140 (R.I.P.)
William de Clinton, grandson of above, P.P.		
heir	6 September 1398	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.1140
holds reversion	4 December 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902
Elizabeth, widow of above, wife of John Russell		
on	12 February 1399	<i>C.C.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.433
on	4 December 1403	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.902 (R.I.P.)
Notes		
Broken into by Alex Ferour, Monday after close of Easter 30 Edw III (1356), pardoned 24 October 1357		

RAGLEY**History**

pardon for crenellating 8 December 1381 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.64*

Owners

John Rous
licence to crenellate 8 December 1381 *C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.64*

WARWICK**History**

built 1068 King, p.484
modified late C14 King, p.484
modified 1483-5 King, p.484
siege temp. Civil War King, p.484

Owners

William de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick
to 12 June 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.477 (R.I.P.)*
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above
from 12 June 1298 *I.P.M. III, no.477*
to 16 August 1315 *I.P.M. V, no.615 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above
from 16 August 1315 *I.P.M. V, no.615*
jointured 24 April 1344 *C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.251*
foot of fine 29 May 1344 'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society vol 29 (1973), no. 292
to 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII, no.326 (R.I.P.)*
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above
from 13 November 1369 *I.P.M. XII, no.326*
from 7 February 1370 *C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.126*
on 13 November 1387 *I.Misc IV, no.305*
on 10 May 1393 *C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.64*
Thomas, earl of Kent
from 28 September 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.200 (Fee simple)*
from 28 September 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.215 (Tail Male)*
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick
to 8 April 1401 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.509*
Richard de Beauchamp, son of above
from 8 April 1401 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.509*

In wardship for Beauchamps**Minority of Thomas de Beauchamp (1315-1335)****Walter de Beauchamp**

on 10 June 1317 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.664*
on 1 November 1317 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.505*
to 9 June 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.61*

William de Sutton

from 9 June 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.61*

John Pecche

from 6 November 1321 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.76*
on 23 July 1326 *C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.592*

Thomas le Blount

from 25 July 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.403*
to 18 October 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.421*

Peter de Montfort

from 18 October 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.421*

Minority of Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (aged 19 in 1401)

Thomas de Aldebury & William Beauchamp of Abergavenny & John Owdeby
from 12 May 1401 *C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.135*

Constables

John de Clinton
from 3 August 1397 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.176*

Under Constable

William de Sniton
on 4 March 1322 *C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.520*

WEOLEY

History

licence to crenellate 1264 King, p.485
slighted early C14 King, p.485

Owners

Roger de Somery
licence to crenellate 1264 King, p.485
John Buttetourt, kn.
to 4 April 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.205*
Hugh Burnell, kn. & Joyce his wife, daughter of above?
from 4 April 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.205*
away & back 22 May 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.149*
Joyce, wife of Hugh Burnell, Kn.
to 1 January 1407 *I.P.M. XIX, no.264 (R.I.P.)*
Hugh Burnell, above, kn., husband of Joyce, P.P.
from 1 January 1407 *I.P.M. XIX, no.264*
livery 10 May 1407 *C.C.R. 1405-1409, p.204*

Westmorland

APPLEBY

History

mentioned	1130	King, p.489
siege	1174	King, p.489
modified	late 12 th cty.	King, p.489
modified	12 th and 13 th cty.	King, p.489
rebuilt	15 th cty.	King, p.489

Owners

Roger de Clifford, kn on	3 January 1280	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1207
Isabel de Clifford, d. & heir of Robert de Veteri Ponti to	14 May 1292	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.70 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Clifford, son of above, P.P. from	14 May 1292	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.70
to	28 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.533 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Clifford, son of above, P.P. from	28 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.533
forfeited	8 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.94
Robert de Clifford, brother of above, P.P. restored	12 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.77
on	24 May 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.77
to	20 May 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.531 (R.I.P.)
Robert de Clifford, son of above heir on	20 May 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.531
<i>died</i>	1345	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.292
Roger de Clifford, Kn., brother of above, P.P. <i>inherited</i>	1345	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.292
<i>of age</i>	<i>c.1354</i>	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.292
to	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.836 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Clifford, Kn., son of above, P.P. from	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.836
to	4 October 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.13
John lord Clifford, son of above, P.P. from	4 October 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.13
on	7 May 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.320
<i>died</i>	13 March 1421/2	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.293
Thomas de Clifford, son of above, P.P. <i>inherited</i>	13 March 1421/2	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.293
<i>of age</i>	<i>c.1435</i>	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.293
<i>died</i>	22 May 1455	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.293
Private Constables		
Geoffrey de Melkengthorp on	3 January 1280	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1207
Constables while in Royal hands		
Walter de Stirkeland from	31 October 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.182
to	30 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.193
Anthony de Lucy, P.P. from	30 December 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.193
to	3 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.218
Patrick de Colewenn from	3 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.218
Henry de Wardecop to	22 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.278
Henry de Threlkeld from	22 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.278

Wardships

minority of Roger de Clifford, 1345-1355

William de Langwathby

from 17 March 1345 *C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.412*

ASBY

History

built C14 King, p.490

ASKHAM HALL

History

built C14 King, p.490

burnt c.1326 King, p.490

Owners

Owned by Sanfords

from 1375 *R.C.H., p.21*

BEETHAM NO. 2 (HAZELSLACK TOWER)

History

built C14 King, p.490

BEWLEY

History

built C14 King, p.490

Owners

Bishops of Carlisle

temp Period *R.C.H., p.43*

BROUGH (BURGH UNDER STAYNESMORE)

History

walled C11 King, p.491

keep C12 King, p.491

modified C13,C14 King, p.491

Owners

Roger de Leybourne

to 21 February 1284 *I.P.M. II, no.525 (R.I.P.)*

Idonea, widow of above

from 21 February 1284 *I.P.M. II, no.525*

Robert de Clifford, P.P.

to 28 July 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.533 (R.I.P.)*

Matilda or Maud, widow of above

from 27 September 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.117*

to 24 May 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.52 (R.I.P.)*

Robert de Clifford III, P.P.

from 24 May 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.52*

to 20 May 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.531 (R.I.P.)*

Robert de Clifford, son of above

heir on 20 May 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.531*

died 1345 *G.E.C. III, p.292*

Isabel, widow of Robert Clifford III

to 25 July 1362 *C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.312*

Roger de Clifford, Kn., her son, P.P.

to 13 July 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.836 (R.I.P.)*

Thomas de Clifford, Kn., son of above, P.P.

from 13 July 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.836*

to 4 October 1391 *I.P.M. XVI, no.13*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 49 - WESTMORLAND

Elizabeth, mother of John de Clifford, widow of Thomas
 from 20 December 1392 *C.C.R. 1392-1396, p.97*
 on 7 May 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.320 (BURGH)*

Constables

Sir Ralph fitz William, P.P.
 to 27 September 1314 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.117*

Private Constable for the Cliffords

Robert de Clitheroe (from context)
 on 3 August 1316 *C.C.R. 1313-1318, p.356*
 Adam Correy (from source)
 to 1 February 1390 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.254*
 John de Crakanthorpe (from source)
 from 1 February 1390 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.254*
 on 8 June 1390 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.254*

BROUGHAM

History

keep late C12 *King, p.491*
 licence to crenellate 1309 *C.Ch.W. 1244-1326, p.291*
 modified C13,C14 *King, p.491*

Owners

Robert de Clifford, P.P.
 licence to crenellate 1309 *C.Ch.W. 1244-1326, p.291*
 to 28 July 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.533 (R.I.P.)*
 Roger de Clifford, P.P. son of above
 from 28 July 1314 *I.P.M. V, no.533*
 forfeited 8 February 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.94*
 Robert de Clifford, brother of above, P.P.
 from 12 February 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.77*
 on 24 May 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.52*
 to 20 May 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.531 (R.I.P.)*
 Robert de Clifford
 heir on 20 May 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.531*
died 1345 *G.E.C. III, p.292*
 Roger de Clifford, Kn., P.P.
inherited 1345 *G.E.C. III, p.292*
 to 13 July 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.836 (R.I.P.)*
 Thomas de Clifford, Kn., son of above
 from 13 July 1389 *I.P.M. XVI, no.836*
 reversion to 4 October 1391 *I.P.M. XVI, no.13*
 Maud, Widow of Roger Clifford, Kn.
 on 4 October 1391 *I.P.M. XVI, no.13*
 to 28 February 1403 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.779 (R.I.P.)*
 John de Clifford, her grandson, P.P.
 from 28 February 1403 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.779*
 on 7 May 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.320*
died 13 March 1421/2 *G.E.C. III, p.293*

HARTLEY (HARCLA)

History

licence to crenellate 4 October 1353 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.493*

Tenant in Chief

Clifford family
 on 4 October 1353 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.493*

Owners

Thomas de Musgrave, P.P.
 licence to crenellate 4 October 1353 *C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.493*

HOWGILL

History
built C14 King, p.492

KENDAL

History
mentioned 1216 King, p.492
modified C13 or C14 King, p.492

Owners

Peter de Bruce
dead by 16 December 1272 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.4
Robert de Ros of Wark
from 16 December 1272 *C.C.R. 1272-1279*, p.4
to 20 April 1274 *I.P.M. II*, no.70 (R.I.P.)
Margaret, his wife, daughter of Peter de Bruce
from 20 April 1274 *I.P.M. II*, no.70
to 20 August 1297 *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.304
William de Ros of Kendal, her son
from 20 August 1297 *C.P.R. 1292-1301*, p.304
to 12 March 1310 *I.P.M. V*, no.218 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Ros of Kendal
from 12 March 1310 *I.P.M. V*, no.218
to 1391 J.F.Curwen, 'Kendal Castle', *C.& W.A.& A.S.*
New Series, 8 (1909), pp.84-5
William de Parr, husband of Elizabeth, granddaughter of above
from 1391 Curwen, pp.84-5
to 1405 Curwen, pp.84-5
John de Par, son of above
from 1405 Curwen, pp.84-5
to 1408 Curwen, pp.84-5
Agnes, widow of above
from 13 January 1409 *I.P.M. XIX*, 667 (One tower)
Thomas del Par, son of John and Agnes above
from 1408 Curwen, pp.84-5
to 1464 Curwen, pp.84-5

KENTMERE

History
built C14 King, p.492

LAMMERSIDE

History
built C14 King, p.493
Late C14 peel tower, probably part of larger building
R.C.H. p.240

PENDRAGON

History
tower C12 King, p.493
mentioned 1228 King, p.493
licence to crenellate 1309 *C.Ch.W. 1244-1326*, p.291
destroyed 1341?, 1541? King, p.493
restored 1660 King, p.493

Owners

Roger de Leybourne
to 21 February 1284 *I.P.M. II*, no.525 (R.I.P.)

Idonea, widow of above		
from	21 February 1284	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.525
Robert de Clifford, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	1309	<i>C.Ch.W. 1244-1326</i> , p.291
to	28 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.533 (R.I.P.)
Roger de Clifford, son of above, P.P.		
from	28 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.533
forfeited	8 February 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.94
Robert de Clifford, brother of above, P.P.		
from	12 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.77
on	24 May 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.52
died	20 May 1344	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.291
Roger de Clifford, Kn., P.P.		
inherited	1345	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.292
to	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.836 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Clifford, Kn. (R.I.P.), son of above, P.P.		
from	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.836
to	1392 (R.I.P.)	
John de Clifford, son of above, P.P.		
from	4 October 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.22 (1/3 held by his
grandmother)		
died	13 March 1421/2	<i>G.E.C. III</i> , p.293
Constables while in Royal hands		
Anthony de Lucy, P.P.		
to	8 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.221
Thomas de Synythwayt		
from	8 July 1323	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.221
to	20 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.278
Robert de Welle		
from	20 May 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.278

SIZERGH

History

built	late C14	King, p.493
probably built	c.1340	Pevsner, p.289

Owners

Strickland family

from	C13	<i>R.C.H.</i> p.106
from	1239	Pevsner, p.289
to	C17 (At least)	<i>R.C.H.</i> p.106

STRICKLAND ROGER

History

built	C14	King, p.494
-------	-----	-------------

Owners

Burnesheads then Bellinghams

temp	period	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.223
------	--------	-----------------------

YANWORTH HALL

History

built	C14, poss 1322	King, p.494
-------	----------------	-------------

Owners

John de Sutton

R.C.H., p.250

Threlkeld family

temp	early fifteenth century	<i>R.C.H.</i> , p.250
------	-------------------------	-----------------------

Wiltshire

Unknown Licenses

FALLARDESTON for Nicholas Benton

10 October 1376

C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.353

CASTLE COMBS

History

prob.

C12

King, p.498

derelict

1478

King, p.498

CASTLE EATON

History

licence to crenellate

28 May 1311

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.361

Owners

Nicholas de Seymour

licence to crenellate

28 May 1311

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.361

DEVIZES

History

built

1080

King, p.498

built in stone

1115

King, p.498

siege

1139,1140,1149,1645

King, p.498

Owners

Crown

from

1157

H.K.W. II, p.626

Queen Margaret

from

1299

H.K.W. II, p.627

from

10 September 1299

C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451

on

12 March 1308

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.51

confirmed

19 March 1310

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216

Queen Isabella

from

5 March 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.115

on

6 April 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.131

from

1 August 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201

on

10 February 1319

C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.57

from

19 July 1319

C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149

on

5 December 1321

C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.40

on

20 April 1327

C.M.R., no.51

Queen Philippa

from

1 January 1331

C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.55

on

20 July 1335

C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.206

on

25 October 1340

on

26 May 1344

C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.182

on

20 June 1344

C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.270

on

2 October 1350

C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.571

Queen Anne

on

4 May 1372

on

22 October 1372

C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.207

for life from

16 November 1382

C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.192

on

15 October 1383

C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.329

on

29 August 1385

C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.4

'held'

27 January 1405

J.Misc VII, no.315

Queen Joan

from

1 June 1405

C.C.R. 1402-1405, p.455

from

20 May 1408

C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.438

to

1437

H.K.W. II, p.628

Crown to	C16	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.
Constables Philip Basset on	6 January 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.960
on	15 October 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272</i> , no.1239
John de Havering, P.P. to	8 December 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.127
Ralph de Sandwich from	8 December 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.127
Walter Lillebon on	29 February 1276	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279</i> , p.273
Walter L'isle on	14 October 1278	'Wiltshire Goal Delivery and Trailbaston Trials, 1275-1306', ed. R.B.Pugh, <i>Wiltshire Record Society</i> , 33 (1977), no.135
Ralph de Sandwich to	17 May 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.236
Matthew son of John (Kn.) for life from	18 March 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1282</i> , p.270
for life from	17 May 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.270
from	17 May 1287	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.236
on	4 July 1287	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1394
for life from	32 October 1287	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.279
on	18 July 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1282-1292</i> , p.95
John Bluet to	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.51
Hugh le Despenser from	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.51
to	2 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.96
Robert Lewer from	5 December 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324</i> , p.40
Gilbert de Berewyk from	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.214
Roger de Beauchamp, P.P. for life from	25 October 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.115
confirmed	26 October 1340	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.115 ¹
for life from	26 May 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.182
confirmed	20 June 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.270
on	4 May 1372	
on	22 October 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.207
on	12 July 1373	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374</i> , p.325
on	6 October 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.352
on	13 January 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.417 (Keeper)
on	14 January 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.403 (Keeper)
on	1 October 1377	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.24 (Keeper)
on	21 January 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.99 (Keeper)
on	4 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.182
on	1 October 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.222
on	16 March 1379	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.179
before	30 January 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.182
Nicholas de Sharnesfeld, Kn. for life from	30 January 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.182
on	4 April 1380	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.486
on	8 June 1380	<i>C.C.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.314
on	13 October 1381	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.21 (La Vyse)
to	28 November 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.62
John Lovel, kn., P.P.		

¹ Appointed by Queen Philippa, and here confirmed by the king

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 50 - WILTSHIRE

for life from temp	28 November 1381 Queen Anne	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.62</i>
Deputies John Flavel on	29 December 1287	<i>I.Misc I, no.1450</i>
Gatekeepers Robert on	20 July 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.8</i>
Porters Robert Ranger on	4 November 1364	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.39</i>
Walter Hightr from on	4 May 1372 22 October 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.207</i>
Janitor John Hotte from	18 February 1410	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.19</i>

LUDGERSHALL

History mentioned neglected	1138 from C14	King, p.499 King, p.499
Owners Queen Eleanor from on to	1272 27 October 1274 1291	<i>H.K.W. II, p.731</i> <i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.71</i> <i>H.K.W. II, p.731</i>
Mary, sister of Edward II, a nun from to	1317 1332	<i>H.K.W. II, p.731</i> <i>H.K.W. II, p.731</i>

MARLBOROUGH

History mentioned important siege expenditure tower mentioned looted in disrepair	1110 C12, C13 1139,1194,1217,1264 temp John, Henry III 1210-11, finished 1238-50 1321 1391	King, p.499 King, p.499 King, p.499 King, p.499 King, p.499 King, p.499 King, p.499
Owners Queen Eleanor on from on from on dead by	23 August 1273 17 September 1273 27 October 1274 23 January 1286 14 July 1290 12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.27</i> <i>C.C.R. 1272-1379, p.31</i> <i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.71</i> <i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.218</i> <i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.374</i> <i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.51</i>
Queen Margaret from on on confirmed	10 September 1299 21 April 1305 12 March 1308 19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.451</i> <i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.362</i> <i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4815</i> <i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.216</i>
Queen Isabella from on from	5 March 1318 6 April 1318 1 August 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.115</i> <i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.131</i> <i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 50 - WILTSHIRE

on	10 February 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.57</i>
from	10 July 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149</i>
on	5 December 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.40</i>
issues only from	2 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.578</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.51</i>
Queen Philippa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.55</i>
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.206</i>
on	6 November 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.182</i>
Humphrey Hungerford and his heirs		
from	1 December 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.320</i>
Constables		
Roger de Clifford		
not by	25 April 1266	<i>I.Misc I, no.319</i>
Roger de Cheyne		
on	20 February 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1005</i>
on	14 February 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1022</i>
on	14 November 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1286</i>
on	28 December 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1333</i>
Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore		
on	2 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1755</i>
on	3 January 1272	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.1757</i>
to	17 September 1273	<i>C.C.R. 1272-1279, p.31</i>
John de Bradenham		
not by	3 June 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.84</i>
Eustace de Hache, P.P.		
on	29 March 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.237</i>
on	18 November 1299	<i>C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.286</i>
on	24 January 1302	<i>C.C.R. 1296-132, p.510</i>
John Abel		
to	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.51</i>
Hugh le Despenser, elder, P.P., for Edward II		
from	12 March 1308	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, A.4815</i>
from	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.51</i>
to	2 December 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.96</i>
William de Rammeshill		
on	11 February 1313	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I.C.64</i>
Hugh le Despenser, elder, P.P.		
from	2 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.578</i>
Oliver de Ingham, P.P., Kn.		
from	5 December 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.40</i>
William de Rammeshill		
on	15 February 1325	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.257</i>
on	17 May 1327	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I C.192</i>
Isabel de Hastings		
from	19 February 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.243</i>
William de Rammeshill		
from	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.215</i>
Robert Russell		
on	8 April 1345	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I, C.659</i>
on	22 September 1345	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I, C.724</i>
on	7 July 1347	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I, C.551</i>
on	12 July 1349	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I, C.394</i>
Thomas de Hungerford		
on	20 October 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.303 (For Queen)</i>
on	8 February 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.6 (For King)</i>
Nicholas de Tamworth, knight		
for ten years from	20 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.68</i>
Roger de Beauchamp, P.P.		
from	6 November 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 50 - WILTSHIRE

on	13 January 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377, p.416</i>
on	25 April 1377	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. III, C.3633</i>
confirmed	4 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.182</i>
before	28 May 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1381, p.200</i>
Robert Power		
for 9 years from	28 May 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1381, p.200</i>
John de Roches, king's knight		
for life from	28 March 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.107</i>
on	20 April 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.53</i>
William Hasthorpe, knight, to start after Power finishes grant		
	7 August 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.197</i>
John de Roches, king's knight		
on	3 November 1388	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I C.30</i>
on	17 May 1391	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I C.340</i>
William le Scrope, king's knight, future earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	2 July 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.309</i>
on	4 December 1397	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I C.2590</i>
Walter Hungerford, king's knight		
for life from	2 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.62</i>
Garrisons		
4 Knights, 4 Serjeants at arms, 12 serjeants, 54 footmen		
before	25 April 1266	<i>I.Misc I, no.319</i>
Porters		
Richard Bentele		
for life from	9 March 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.256</i>
Farmers		
Nicholas de Tamworth, kn.		
not by	18 February 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.133</i>
MERE		
History		
licence to crenellate	1253	King, p.499
abandoned by	1398	King, p.500
Owners		
Richard, earl of Cornwall		
licence to crenellate	1253	
Edmund, earl of Cornwall		
to	1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.604 (R.I.P.)</i>
The King, his heir		
from	1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.605</i>
Crown - Queen Margaret		
from	20 February 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.118</i>
from	21 June 1304	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.240</i>
on	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.52</i>
confirmed	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.217</i>
died	1318	
Crown - Queen Isabel		
from	5 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.115</i>
on	6 April 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.131</i>
from	1 August 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.201</i>
on	10 February 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.57</i>
from	10 July 1319	<i>C.C.R. 1318-1323, p.149</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.51</i>
John of Eltham, earl of Cornwall		
from	10 October 1331	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341, p.233</i>
died	1337	
Edward, the Black Prince		
to	16 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.147</i>

Crown - Queen Isabel

from	16 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.147</i>
on	13 July 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.82</i>
to	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X, no.447 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	22 August 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.599 (R.I.P.)</i>

Crown - Edward Prince of Wales

from	22 August 1358	<i>I.P.M. X, no.447</i>
from	22 August 1359	<i>C.C.R. 1354-1360, p.599</i>
on	1 October 1365	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.186</i>
on	17 March 1376	

Constables

Richard de Chuseldem

on	4 February 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.113</i>
on	7 August 1306	<i>C.C.R. 1302-1307, p.410</i>
on	12 March 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.52</i>

John de Mere

from	14 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.214</i>
------	------------------	--------------------------------

William de Cusancia

to	10 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.441</i>
----	---------------	--------------------------------

John de Mere

for life from	9 March 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.6</i>
from	10 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.441</i>
on	28 September 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.529</i>
dead by	13 July 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.82</i>

Reginald Rede

for life from	17 March 1376	
confirmed	18 May 1384	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.403</i>

Ivo fitz Waryn

for life from	26 August 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.37</i>
---------------	----------------	-------------------------------

Reginald Rede

to	8 March 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, pp.109,159&194</i>
----	--------------	---

William Stourton

for life from	8 March 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389, pp.109, 159 & 194</i>
temp	1397-1399	<i>E.101/547/8</i>

Henry, Prince of Wales

on	1 July 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.309</i>
----	-------------	--------------------------------

Private Constables for the Black Prince

Sir John de Mere

on	16 November 1347	<i>B.P.R. I, p.148</i>
----	------------------	------------------------

Hervey Hewe, yeoman of the prince's scullery

from	19 October 1361	<i>B.P.R. IV, p.396</i>
------	-----------------	-------------------------

Walter del Hay, yeoman of the prince's spicery

for life from	24 May 1364	<i>B.P.R. IV, p.528</i>
---------------	-------------	-------------------------

OLD SARUM

History

mentioned	1069-70	King, p.500
walled in stone	early C12	King, p.500
reducing in import	from 1220	King, p.500
no importance	after C14	King, p.500

Constables

Robert de Glaston

on	18 November 1267	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.24 (20l/year)</i>
----	------------------	---

William Dun

on	12 December 1269	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.943</i>
----	------------------	-----------------------------------

on	3 February 1270	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.988</i>
----	-----------------	-----------------------------------

Hildebrand de London

to	2 April 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.145 (R.I.P.)</i>
----	--------------	---

John de Wotton from	2 April 1281	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.145</i>
Andrew de Grymstede to	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
Alexander Cheveroyl from	12 March 1308	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.17</i>
John Mauduyt to	1 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
Adam Walraunt from	1 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
to	4 May 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.170</i>
John de Kyngeston from	4 May 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.170</i>
to	16 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
John de Holte from	16 November 1314	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.221</i>
to	28 April 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.245</i>
Philip de la Beche with County from	28 April 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.245</i>
to	15 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.360</i>
Adam Walerand from	15 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.360</i>
to	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.383</i>
Walter de Rysum from	29 November 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.383</i>
to	19 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.15</i>
Philip de la Beche with county from	19 February 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.15</i>
to	8 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.72</i>
John de Tycheborne /Ticheburn from	8 October 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.72</i>
to	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.130</i>
Adam Waleraund from	20 May 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.130</i>
to	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.16</i>
Philip de la Beche with county from	4 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.16</i>
to	1 December 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.156</i>
John Maudut from	1 December 1329	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.156</i>
on	18 March 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.557</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Hildebrand de London from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
to	3 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.311</i>
John Mauduyt from	3 May 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.311</i>
to	26 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.380</i>
John de Tichebourn from	26 November 1333	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.380</i>
to	22 October 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.421</i>
Gilbert de Berewyk from	22 October 1334	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.421</i>
to	12 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
Reynold de Pavely from	12 October 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.460</i>
to	24 June 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.490</i>
Gilbert de Berewyk from	24 June 1336	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.490</i>
to	14 August 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.27</i>

Peter Doynel		
from	14 August 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.27</i>
to	20 February 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.67</i>
John Mauduyt		
from	20 February 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.67</i>
to	12 March 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.70</i>
Peter Doynel		
from	12 March 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.70</i>
to	23 April 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.74</i>
John Mauduyt		
from	23 April 1338	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.74</i>
Thomas de Seymor		
to	15 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.200</i>
John son of Richard de la Ryvere		
from	15 January 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.200</i>
Thomas de St. Mauro		
to	15 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
John Mauduyt		
from	15 December 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
and from	18 November 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
and from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.349</i>
to	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
John de Roches		
from	4 November 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
and from	4 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
and from	12 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.462</i>
to	21 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
Thomas de St. Mauro		
from	21 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
to	25 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.27</i>
or to	11 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
Andrew de Sakevill		
from	25 April 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.27</i>
Robert Russell		
from	11 November 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.57</i>
and from	30 September 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.83</i>
Thomas de la Ryvere		
from	16 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
and from	22 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
and from	17 January 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.388</i>
John Everard		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Thomas de Hungerford		
from	24 November 1355	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.444</i>
and from	20 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
and from	3 November 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
and from	1 October 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.103</i>
Henry Sturmy		
from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.121</i>
and from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
and from	17 November 1365	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.315</i>
Walter Haywode		
from	16 November 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
and from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.392</i>
and from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
and from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
William de Workton		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
Henry de Sturmy		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 50 - WILTSHIRE

from John Pautesey	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.189</i>
from John de la Mare	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.221</i>
from Hugh Cheyne	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.271</i>
from Ralph Cheyne	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
from and from Peter de Cusance	26 October 1376 22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i> <i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.3</i>
from William de Worfton	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
from Ralph de Norton	25 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
from Laurence de St. Martin	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
from Hugh Cheyne	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
with county from to Nicholas de Wodehull	6 May 1381 13 October 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i> <i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.269</i>
with county from Richard Becket, king's esquire	13 October 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.269</i>
for life from Nicholas Glastonbury	7 August 1382	<i>C.C.R. 1381-1385, p.158</i>
for life from from to William Malbirthorpe	6 October 1402 26 November 1408 20 May 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.171</i> <i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.94</i>
from Nicholas Glastonbury	22 May 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.94</i>
for life from	26 November 1409	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413, p.165</i>
Chaplain		
Walter de Ludgershall to Michael Turpyn of Wodeford	24 May 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.81 (R.I.P.)</i>
from	24 May 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.81</i>

TROWBRIDGE

History		
mentioned	1139, 1215	King, p.502
said to be disused	from early C14	King, p.502
repaired	1375	King, p.502
derelict	by 1468	King, p.502
Reversions		
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury from	16 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.426</i>
Owners		
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey on for life on	16 March 1337 6 December 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.426</i> <i>B.P.R. II, p.91</i>
Joan, widow of Warenne, in dower not by	20 December 1361	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.220</i>
William de Montague, earl of Salisbury by in	20 December 1361 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364, p.220</i>
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster and Blanche, his wife		

jointured 2 November 1366

'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire'
Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973), no.548

WARDOUR

History

licence to crenellate 27 February 1393
rebuilt c.1578

C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.261
King, p.501

Owners

John 5th Lord Lovel, P.P.

licence to crenellate 27 February 1393
died 10 September 1408

C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.261
G.E.C. VIII, p.219

John Lovel, son of above, P.P.

inherited 10 September 1408
died 19 October 1414

G.E.C. VIII, p.219
G.E.C. VIII, p.221

William Lovel, son of above, P.P.

inherited 19 October 1414
of age c.1418
died 13 June 1455

G.E.C. VIII, p.221
G.E.C. VIII, p.221
G.E.C. VIII, p.221

Worcestershire

Unknown Licenses

DORMESTON for Sir John Russell	12 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.446
EVESHAM ABBEY for Abbot & Convent	15 March 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.230
WODEMANTON for John de Wysham	26 November 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.242

ELMLEY

History

mentioned	1216	King, p.507
siege	1322	King, p.507
inhabited	1398-9	King, p.507
rebuilt	early C15	King, p.507

Owners

William de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
to	12 June 1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.477 (R.I.P.)
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	12 June 1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.477
to	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.615
on	1 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.265
Hugh le Despenser		
from	2 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.336
wardship	18 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.123
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
on	28 August 1369	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.108
away & back	5 July 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.453
away & back	6 August 1372	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374</i> , p.455
on	13 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV</i> , no.302
Seized by King		
on	20 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
Thomas le Despenser, earl of Gloucester & Constance		
from	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.219 (Tail Male)
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
to	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.502
Richard de Beauchamp, son of above		
from	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.502
Margaret, widow of Thomas de Beauchamp		
on	27 June 1401	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.363 (Dower)
to	22 January 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.282 (R.I.P.)
Richard de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
livery	1 March 1406	<i>C.C.R. 1405-1409</i> , p.183
from	22 January 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.282
Constables while in King's hands		
Thomas lord le Despenser		
from	20 July 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.219
from	9 August 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.186

to	28 September 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.219
Wardships		
Minority of Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (1315-1335)		
Hugh le Despenser, Snr		
from	2 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.336
on	18 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.123
Minority of Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (1401-1403)		
Thomas de Aldebury, William Beauchamp of Abergavenny & John Owdeby		
from	12 May 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405</i> , p.135
Warden of the chapel		
William de Wellesbourne		
on	14 February 1312	<i>Ancient. Deeds vol. I</i> , B.803
HANLEY		
History		
built	1207-12	King, p.507
siege	1264, 1322	King, p.507
rebuilt	early C15	King, p.507
Owners		
James de Audley		
not by	7 November 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.14
Crown		
by	7 November 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.14
Gilbert de Clare		
to	10 July 1314	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.538 (R.I.P.)
Matilda, widow of above		
from	1314	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
Hugh Despenser, yng		
from	November 1317	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
to	May 1321	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
Crown		
from	May 1321	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
to	1322	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
Hugh Despenser, yng		
from	1322	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
to	1326	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.667
Queen Isabella		
for life from	10 February 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.500
for life from	3 April 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.519
to	12 July 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.178
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
for life from	12 July 1330	<i>C.Ch.R. 1327-1341</i> , p.178
Eleanor, widow of Hugh Despenser		
to	9 July 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.132 (R.I.P.)
Hugh de Despenser, son of above, P.P.		
from	9 July 1337	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.132
on	1 April 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.550
to	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428 (R.I.P.)
Elizabeth, widow of Hugh Despenser		
from	8 February 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX</i> , no.428
from	24 February 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.11
on	30 April 1349	<i>C.C.R. 1349-1354</i> , p.31

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 51 - WORCESTERSHIRE

to	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.523 (R.I.P.) (Dower)
Edward le Despenser, Kn., P.P.		
from	30 May 1359	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no523
to	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209 (R.I.P.)
Thomas le Despenser, son of above		
heir on	12 November 1375	<i>I.P.M. XIV</i> , no.209
Elizabeth, widow of above		
from	22 February 1376	<i>C.C.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.305
on	6 February 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402</i> , p.54
Richard Beauchamp of Abergavenny, P.P. , through Isabel his wife		
on	1 September 1414	<i>I.Misc VII</i> , no.489

Constables

Hugh le Despenser, Yng. P.P.		
to	21 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.585
Malcolm Musard & William Payn		
from	21 May 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.585
Alexander de Lilleford		
on	11 October 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.331
Thomas de Hanley		
to	20 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.49
Robert de Bracy		
from	20 June 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.49
Thomas de Blount		
from	17 August 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.145
Richard de Haukeslowe		
from	19 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.215

HARTLEBURY

History

licensed	1268	King, p.507
captured	1646, and demolished	King, p.507

Owners

Walter de Cantilupe, bp. of Worcester		
began building	1255	Pevsner, p.190
Bishop Giffard of Worcester		
license to crenellate	1268	Pevsner, p.190

STRENSHAM

History

licence to crenellate	12 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.446
-----------------------	------------------	---------------------------------

Owners

Sir John Russell		
licence to crenellate	12 February 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.446

WORCESTER

History

built	1069	King, p.508
burnt	1113	King, p.508
siege	1150,1151	King, p.508
captured	1216, 1264	King, p.508

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 51 - WORCESTERSHIRE

Owners

William de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
to	12 June 1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.477 (R.I.P.)</i>
Guy de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	12 June 1298	<i>I.P.M. III, no.477</i>
to	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V, no.615 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	16 August 1315	<i>I.P.M. V, no.615</i>
In wardship for Beauchamps		
on	1 December 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.265</i>
Hugh le Despenser		
from	2 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.336</i>
wardship	18 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.123</i>
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick		
on	29 July 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.48</i>
foot of fine	20 October 1361	'Feet of fines relating to Wiltshire' <i>Wiltshire Record Society 29 (1973):no.495</i>
to	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.326 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	13 November 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.326</i>
from	7 February 1370	<i>C.C.R. 1369-1374, p.126</i>
on	13 November 1387	<i>I.Misc IV, 3no.02</i>
restored	11 February 1400	<i>C.C.R. 1399-1402, p.56</i>
to	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.502</i>
Richard de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, son of above		
from	8 April 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.502</i>

Wardships

Minority of Thomas Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (1315-1335)

Hugh le Despenser, snr		
from	2 August 1317	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1318, p.336</i>
on	18 March 1318	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.123</i>

Minority of Richard Beauchamp, earl of Warwick (1401-1403)

Thomas de Aldebury & William Beauchamp of Abergavenny & John Owdeby		
from	12 May 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.135</i>

Yorkshire

Unknown Licenses

A HOUSE IN THE CATHEDRAL CLOSE, YORK for John de Cadamo	21 August 1298	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.358
BURTON CONSTABLE for Geoffrey le Scrope	8 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.94
CLIFTON-UPON-YORE for Geoffrey le Scrope	25 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.26
HERSSEWELL IN SPALDINGMOOR for Gerard Salvayn	20 October 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307</i> , p.160
LERMITAGE in TANFELD for John Marmion	24 September 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.177
MONKETON ON THE MOOR & KEXBY BY STAYNFORDBRIDGE for Thomas Ughtred	25 February 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343</i> , p.388
SCULCOATES for John de Grey of Rotherfeld	2 February 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.36
SPOFFORD for Henry de Percy	4 October 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.144
BOULTON & SUTTON for Robert de Percy	22 February 1293	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.6
WALTON for Thomas de Burgh	28 February 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.519
WHETELE for John de Sandal, king's clerk	2 April 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.340
WILTON IN PYKERYNGLITH for John de Heslarton	3 February 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.88
WEST TANFELD for Maud, widow of John de Marmion	18 November 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.210

ALMONSBURY

History

mentioned	temp. Stephen	King, p.512
deserted	temp. Edward II	King, p.512

Owners

De Lacy earls of Lincoln		
to	1310	J.K. Walter, 'Almondbury in Feudal Times' <i>Yorkshire Arch. Journal</i> 2 (1873), p.7
Earls and dukes of Lancaster		
from	1310	J.K. Walter, 'Almondbury in Feudal Times' <i>Yorkshire Arch. Journal</i> 2 (1873), p.7
to	1399	J.K. Walter, 'Almondbury in Feudal Times' <i>Yorkshire Arch. Journal</i> 2 (1873), p.7
Crown		
from	1399	J.K. Walter, 'Almondbury in Feudal Times' <i>Yorkshire Arch. Journal</i> 2 (1873), p.7

ARMLEY

History

mentioned	1300 as place	King, p.529
-----------	---------------	-------------

AYTON

History

built	late C14	King, p.513
built	c.1400	D.G.Hunt, 'Medieval Britain in 1961', <i>Medieval Archaeology</i> , 6-7 (1962-3), p.336

Owners

Ralph Eure

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

built by c.1400 *ibid.*

Architect
John Lewyn c.1400 *ibid.*

BOLTON

History

licence to crenellate 4 July 1379 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.369; Northallerton Record Office ZBO 1/642 & ZBO 1/644*

built 1379-97 King, p.513

siege 1645 King, p.513

Owners

Sir Richard le Scrope, P.P.

licence to crenellate 4 July 1379 *C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.369*

died 30 May 1403 *G.E.C. XI, p.539*

Roger le Scrope, son of above, P.P.

from 30 May 1403 *G.E.C. XI, p.541*

died 3 December 1403 *G.E.C. XI, p.541*

Richard le Scrope, son of above

from 3 December 1403 *G.E.C. XI, p.542*

died 29 August 1420 *G.E.C. XI, p.542*

Henry le Scrope, son of above, P.P.

from 29 August 1420 *G.E.C. XI, p.543*

died 14 January 1458/9 *G.E.C. XI, p.543*

Wardships

minority of Henry le Scrope of Bolton, 1420-1439

Richard Neville

from 19 September 1420 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.333*

on 5 September 1421 *C.P.R. 1416-1422, p.208*

BOWES

History

built 1171-4 King, p.514

siege 1322 King, p.514

Owners

Peter de Sabaudia

to 15 May 1280 *I.P.M. II, no.381 (R.I.P.)*

John de Brittany, earl of Richmond

to 17 October 1285 *I.P.M. II, no.579 (R.I.P.)*

Alice, his granddaughter

from 17 October 1285 *I.P.M. II, no.579*

John duke of Brittany

to 15 October 1306 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, 69 (R.I.P.)*

John, duke of Brittany & earl of Richmond

from 15 October 1306 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, 69*

to 5 May 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.150*

Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke

from 5 May 1331 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.150*

on 16 May 1341 *I.P.M. VIII, no.335 (From Balliolo)*

John of Brittany earl of Richmond

to 16 May 1341 *I.P.M. VIII, no.335 (R.I.P.) (Possibly)*

Queen Anne

to 3 November 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.13*

Henry Fitz Hugh, leased for twelve years

from 3 November 1388 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.13*

confirmed 23 March 1391 *C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.393*

to 1394

Thomas Arundel, archbishop of York, Edward, earl of Rutland & John Waltham, bishop of Salisbury

from 1394 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.11*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland, granted by above for 12 years
 from 1394 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.11*
 on 11 July 1396 *C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.11*

Constables

Guichard de Charrun, kn.
 on 15 May 1280 *I.P.M. II, no.381*

William de Felton
 3 years from 21 February 1326 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.377*
 on 24 February 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.244*

Private Constables

John Nowel
 on 18 May 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.157*

BRADFORD

History
 built 14th cty. *King, p.514*

BURTON-IN-LONSDALE

History
 mentioned 1130 *King, p.515*
 abandoned 1173? *King, p.515*

Constable while in Royal hands

Henry de Malton
 from 24 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1318-1327, p.118*

CASTLETON

History
 mentioned 1242
 ruined peel 1336

Owners

Peter de Bruce
 from 1200 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 to 1222 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

Peter de Bruce, son of above
 from 1222 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 to 1240 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

Peter de Bruce, son of above
 from 1240 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 to 1272 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

Marmaduke de Thweng through Lucy, his wife, sister of above
 from 1272 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

Lucy, granddaughter of above
 underage 1285 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

William, son of William Latimer, husband of above
 by 1295 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 received manor February 1311 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 died March 1327 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

William Latimer, son of above
 from March 1327 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 to 1335 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336 (R.I.P.)*

William Latimer, son of above
 from 1335 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 to 1381 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336 (R.I.P.)*

Elizabeth, widow of John lord Neville of Raby
 from 1381 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 died 1396 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

Robert lord Willoughby de Eresby, her second husband

to 1396 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*
 John Neville, lord Latimer, probable builder of successor castle at DANBY
 from 1396 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336*

CAWOOD

History

built 1378-88 King, p.515
 siege 1642,1644 King, p.515

Owners

Archbishops of York
 first reference to site 1181 *V.C.H. vol. II, p.48*
 Archbishop Neville
 rebuild by 1391 *V.C.H. vol. II, p.48*

CONISBOROUGH

History

mentioned 1174-8 King, p.515
 built late C12 King, p.515
 repaired 1482-3 King, p.515

Owners

John de Warenne, earl of Surrey
 to king & back 1 July 1316 *C.P.R. 1313-1317, pp.483 & 485*
 to 1 January 1319 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.264*
 Thomas, earl of Lancaster
 from 1 January 1319 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.264*
 before 19 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.112*
 writ 5 February 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.82*
 Henry, earl of Lancaster, brother of above
 heir on 5 February 1327 *I.P.M. VII, no.82*
 John de Warenne, earl of Surrey
 requests its return 1318-1322 *C.A.P.W., p.293*
 on 2 March 1328 *Ancient Deeds vol. I, A.351*
 to 30 June 1347 *I.P.M. IX, no.54 (R.I.P.)*
 Edmund de Langley, duke of York
 gift from the King 6 August 1347 *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.63*
 on 23 June 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.61*
 on 23 November 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.128*
 to 1 August 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.641 (R.I.P.)*
 Edward, duke of York, son of above
 from 1 August 1402 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.641*

Constables

Frank de Bresnes
 on 23 October 1240 *C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no. 2279*
 Adam le Bloy & Peter de St. John
 to 19 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.112*
 Simon de Wodeham
 from 19 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.112*
 to 24 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.117*
 Thomas Deyvill
 from 24 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.117*
 Simon de Wodeham
 to 8 November 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.185*
 Roger de Flete, king's yeoman
 from 8 November 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.185*
 on 11 September 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.340*
 to 16 April 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275*
 Richard de Mosele
 from 16 April 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

on	20 May 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.104</i>
to	4 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.313</i>
Roger de Flete		
from	4 November 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.313</i>
to	7 December 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.322</i>
Richard de Mosele		
from	7 December 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.322</i>
on	17 December 1324	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.60</i>
on	18 December 1324	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.247</i>
on	4 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.205</i>
on	13 April 1326	<i>C.C.R. 1323-1327, p.463</i>
on	16 July 1334	<i>C.C.R. 1333-1337, p.241 (Moseley)</i>
William de Montague		
on	14 February 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.203 (For life)</i>
Walter Whithors, yeoman		
for life from	10 July 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.545</i>
Thomas Lord de Fournival		
from	21 March 1405	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.307</i>
Edmund fitz William		
from	23 May 1410	
on	1 December 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.377</i>

Wardships

minority of Edmund de Langley, duke of York

Queen Philippa

from 4 July 1348 *C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.164*

COTTINGHAM

History

mentioned	temp. Stephan	King, p.516
licensed	1201, 1327	King, p.516
licence to crenellate	6 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.31</i>

Owners

William de Stuteville		
licence to crenellate	1201	King, p.516
Thomas Wake, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	6 March 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.31</i>

CRAYKE

History

mentioned	1217	King, p.516
two tower	C15	King, p.516

Owners

Bishops of Durham		
temp	entire period	W.M. I'Anson, 'The Castle of the North Riding', <i>Yorkshire Archaeological Journal</i> , 22 (1913), p.343

CROPTON

History

mentioned	1334	King, p.516
-----------	------	-------------

Owners

Stuteville family		
temp	Edward I	<i>V.C.H. vol. II, p.30</i>

Joan de Stuteville

to	6 April 1276	'Yorkshire Inquisitions of the reign of Henry III and Edward I, vol. I', W. Brown, <i>Yorkshire Archaeological & Topographical</i>
----	--------------	--

Association Record Series, 12 (1891), p.170

Baldwin Wake
from

6 April 1276

Brown, p.170

DANBY

History
not mention
built

1388
late 14th cty.

V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.334
King, p.516

Owners

John Neville, lord Latimer, probable builder, P.P.
inherited site
died

1396
1430

V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336
V.C.H. North Riding vol. II, p.336

ELSLACK

History
licence to crenellate

24 November 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.242

Owners

Godfrey Dawtrey
licence to crenellate

24 November 1318

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.242 (Estlake in Craven)

FLAMBOROUGH

History
licence to crenellate

1351,1352

King, p.517

Owners

Marmaduke Constable
licence to crenellate
licence to crenellate

24 May 1351
11 February 1352

C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.75
C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.225

GILLING EAST

History
built

late C14

King, p.517

Owners

Etton family
temp.

entire period

J.Bilson, 'Gilling Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 19 (1907), pp.106-192

HAREWOOD

History
licence to crenellate

27 December 1366

C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.355

Owners of the site

Countess of Devon & Albermarle
from

1280

J. Parker, 'Some notes on the lords of Harewood Castle', *Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, 22 (1913), p.150

to

1293

Parker, p.150

L'Isle family

from

1293

Parker, p.152

to

1366

Parker, p.152

Owners of Castle

William de Aldeburgh, P.P.

licence to crenellate

27 December 1366

C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.355

dead by

1388

G.E.C. I, p.101

William de Aldeburgh of Harewood, son of above

from

1388

G.E.C. I, p.101

dead by

1391

HAVERAH PARK**History**

converted from house	1316	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.671
repaired	1391-2	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673
repaired	1437-8	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673

Owners**Crown**

from	1316	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.671
on	14 April 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.30
to	1372	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673

John of Gaunt

from	1372	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673
to	1399	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673

Crown

from	1399	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.673
------	------	--------------------------

Constables**John de Newsum**

in	1333	<i>H.K.W. II</i> , p.672
to	15 November 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.176 (R.I.P.)

Edmund de Tidemerssh

from	15 November 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.176
to	22 September 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.121

Roger de Normanvill

from	22 September 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.121
to	25 February 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.477

John de Barton

from	25 February 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.477
to	14 April 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.30

Thomas del Bothe, king's yeoman

from	14 April 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.30
for life from	20 August 1360	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.455
for life from	27 January 1361	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361</i> , p.529
to	29 April 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.240 (R.I.P.)

Peter de Routhre, king's Yeoman

for life from	29 April 1369	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370</i> , p.240
---------------	---------------	---------------------------------

HAZLEWOOD**History**

licence to crenellate tower	28 August 1290 C15	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.383 King, p.518
-----------------------------	-----------------------	--

Owners**William de Vavasour, P.P.**

licence to crenellate	28 August 1290	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.383
died	22 March 1312/3	<i>G.E.C. XII (ii)</i> , p.232

Walter le Vavasour, son of above

inherited	22 March 1312/3	<i>G.E.C. XII (ii)</i> , p.232
died	7 December 1315	<i>G.E.C. XII (ii)</i> , p.232

HELMSLEY**History**

built	early C12	King, p.518
recast	c.1200	King, p.518
modified	C13	King, p.518
siege	1644	King, p.518

Owners**Robert de Ros of Belvoir**

to	4 June 1285	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.580 (R.I.P.)
----	-------------	------------------------------------

William de Ros, son of above, P.P.

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from	4 June 1285	<i>I.P.M. II</i> , no.580
William de Ros of Helmsley, P.P.		
away & back	10 September 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.320
on	2 November 1327	'Feet of Fines for the county of York, 1327-1377', W. Paley Baildon, <i>Yorkshire Archaeology Society Records Series</i> , 42 (1910), case 272, file 102, no. 24
on	16 April 1327	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.94
to	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.474 (R.I.P.)
William de Ros, son of above, P.P.		
heir on	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.474
to	29 September 1352	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.45 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Ros of Helmsley, kn, brother of above		
from	29 September 1352	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.45
to	21 May 1383	<i>I.P.M. XVI</i> , no.49
Beatrice, widow of above		
livery	24 October 1384	<i>C.C.R 1381-1385</i> , p.487 (Jointure)
John de Ros of Helmsley, P.P.		
away & back	30 May 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.127
Richard de Burley		
on	4 November 1385	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.57
John de Ros of Helmsley, Kn, P.P.		
to	6 August 1394	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.414 (R.I.P.)
William de Ros, Kn, Brother of above		
from	6 August 1394	<i>I.P.M. XVII</i> , no.414
died	1 September 1414	<i>G.E.C. XI</i> , p.102
John de Ros, kn, son of above		
from	1 September 1414	<i>G.E.C. XI</i> , p.102
not by	22 November 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.187
Margaret, widow of above		
from	22 November 1421	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.187 (Dower)
Wardships		
Minority of William son of William de Ros (1343-1349)		
Ralph de Bevyll		
from	15 May 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1343</i> , p.330
Minority of Thomas, brother of William de Ros (1353-1359)		
Robert de Flaynburn		
from	20 January 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.352
Roger de Mortimer, earl of March		
from	15 July 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.271
to	8 November 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.475
Minority of John de Ros (1414-1419)		
Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset, duke of Exeter		
from	22 September 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.234
on	6 February 1416	<i>C.C.R. 1413-1419</i> , p.230
to	8 July 1419	<i>C.P.R. 1416-1422</i> , p.263
Porter		
John de la More		
for life on	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.474
Staff		
Constable	3d/day	
Parker	1.5d/day	
chaplain	5 marks/year stipend	
	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.474
Notes		
Needs 6l. 13s. 4d./year to maintain the building		
	16 February 1343	<i>I.P.M. VIII</i> , no.474

HOOD**History**

mentioned 1218 King, p.518
 licence to crenellate 1264 King, p.519

Owners

John de Eyvill
 licence to crenellate 1264 King, p.518

HORNBY**History**

tower late C14 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.313*
 modified late C15 King, p.519

Owners

William St. Quintin
 temp. after 1332 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.315*
 John St. Quintin, son of above *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.315*
 alive on 28 November 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.263*
 Anthony St. Quintin, son of above, probable builder
 died end 14th cty. *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.315*
 Margarat, da. of above & John Conyers *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.315*
 Christopher Conyers, son of above
 temp. 1422-1429 *V.C.H. North Riding vol. I, p.315*

KILLERBY**History**

licence to crenellate 20 September 1291 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.445*

Owners

Brian Fitz Alan, P.P.
 licence to crenellate 20 September 1291 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.445*

KILTON**History**

walled late C12 King, p.519
 mentioned 1265 King, p.519
 'a little castle' 22 April 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, 525*
 modified C14 King, p.519
 mentioned 1374 King, p.519
 abandoned early C16 King, p.519

Tenant in Chief

Henry de Percy
 on 22 April 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.525*
 Henry de Percy
 on 6 June 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.58*
 on 31 December 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.76*

Owners

Robert de Thweng
 to 22 April 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.525 (R.I.P.)*
 Thomas de Thweng, brother of above
 from 22 April 1344 *I.P.M. VIII, no.525*
 to May? 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.58 (R.I.P.)*
 Four potential heirs
 Robert de Lumley
 to 31 December 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.76 (R.I.P.)*
 Ralph de Lumley, bro of above, P.P.
 from 31 December 1374 *I.P.M. XIV, no.76*
 Thomas de Lumley, son of above
 to 31 May 1400 *I.P.M. XVIII, no.955 (R.I.P.)*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

John, brother of above from	31 May 1400	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.955
Ralph de Lumley forfeited by	11 January 1400	<i>I.Misc. VII</i> , no.54
forfeited by	27 February(1 Henry IV?)	<i>I.Misc. VII</i> , no.57
Private Constables		
John de Mowbray, esq from still alive	temp Ralph de Lomley 11 January 1400	<i>I.Misc. VII</i> , no.54
Royal Constables		
John de Beaufort, earl of Somerset from	22 January 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.173
William de Lambeton on	27 February(1 Henry IV?)	<i>I.Misc. VII</i> , no.57
KIRKBY FLEETHAM		
History		
licence to crenellate	20 September 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.175
Owners		
Henry le Scrope licence to crenellate	20 September 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.175
KIRKBY MOORSIDE		
History		
built	C13	King, p.520
Owners		
Stuteville family temp	13 th cty.	King, p.520
Neville family, when not fortified temp	16 th cty	King, p.520
KIRKBY SIGSTON		
History		
licence to crenellate	10 February 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.221
Owners		
John de Sigston, as BERESSENDE licence to crenellate	10 February 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.221
KNARESBOROUGH		
History		
mentioned	1130	King, p.520
rebuilt	1204-13	King, p.520
rebuilt	1307-12	King, p.520
taken in night siege	3 November 1317 1317-8, 1644	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1318</i> , p.46 King, p.520
Owners		
Edmund, earl of Cornwall to	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.605 (R.I.P.)
The King, his heir from	1298	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.605
Piers Gaveston from	5 August 1309	<i>C.Ch.R. 1300-1326</i> , 131
on	5 August 1309	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.131
to	26 July 1309	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.225
from	5 August 1309	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.225
Thomas of Lancaster		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

to	3 November 1317	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.575</i>
Queen Isabella		
on	10 March 1327	<i>C.C.R 1327-1330, p.124</i>
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R., no.33</i>
Crown - Queen Phillipa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.55</i>
from	20 July 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.161</i>
on	10 June 1335	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337, p.495</i>
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.206</i>
on	30 September 1351	
to	25 December 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.434 (R.I.P.)</i>
Crown		
from	25 December 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII, no.434</i>
John of Gaunt		
from	25 June 1372	<i>Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster, W. Hardy, London, 1845, p.28</i>
		<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.13</i>
from	25 June 1372	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.294</i>
on	20 July 1377	
Katherine, widow of John of Gaunt		
from	9 March 1398	<i>C.C.R 1396-1399, p.365</i>
from	9 March 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.516</i>
Constables		
Miles de Stapleton, P.P.		
on	11 July 1302	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.535</i>
on	4 June 1303	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.35</i>
on	28 July 1303	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.47</i>
on	27 November 1304	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.228</i>
on	14 May 1305	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.518</i>
on	6 October 1305	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.382</i>
on	15 October 1305	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.291</i>
on	28 March 1306	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.494</i>
on	26 March 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.508</i>
Piers de Gaveston		
for life from	7 June 1308	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.78</i>
William de Vaus		
from	10 December 1311	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.119</i>
William de Vallibus		
from	26 June 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.136</i>
on	26 June 1312	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313, p.428</i>
on	27 June 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.466</i>
on	13 September 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.493</i>
on	23 May 1313	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313, p.534</i>
on	16 September 1316	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.473</i>
to	5 January 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.224 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger Damory, P.P.		
from	5 January 1315	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.224</i>
on	5 March 1315	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.160</i>
on	16 May 1316	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.285</i>
on	25 September 1316	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.365</i>
William de Ros of Helmsley, P.P. & John de Mowbray, P.P.		
to	28 January 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.351</i>
Nicholas de Grey		
from	28 January 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.351</i>
from	28 January 1318	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.523</i>
to	4 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.255</i>
Roger Damory, P.P.		
from	4 March 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.355</i>
on	6 March 1318	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.529</i>
to	27 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.362</i>
John de Wysham		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from	27 May 1318	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.362</i>
on	28 May 1318	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.544</i>
on	5 September 1318	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.11</i>
on	20 December 1318	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.43 (Keeper)</i>
on	25 January 1319	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.53 (Keeper)</i>
to	2 February 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.269</i>
Edmund de Woodstock, earl of Kent		
from	2 February 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.269</i>
to	6 November 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.11</i>
John de Wysham		
from	6 November 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.11</i>
on	6 November 1319	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.169</i>
on	24 January 1320	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.177</i>
on	3 October 1320	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.269</i>
on	3 October 1321	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.407</i>
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.418</i>
on	1 June 1322	<i>I.Misc II, no.489</i>
on	22 November 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.611</i>
accounting	30 September 1326	<i>C.M.R., no.23</i>
John de Wauton		
from	6 March 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.106</i>
Queen Isabella		
on	3 March 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.249</i>
John de Wauton		
from	3 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.201</i>
William Fitz Warin		
on	7 October 1332	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.344</i>
on	18 March 1337	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.441</i>
on	23 July 1337	<i>C.C.R 1337-1339, p.147</i>
on	16 February 1338	<i>E.101/20/19 m.1</i>
William de Nessefeld (For queen)		
for life from	30 September 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.152</i>
confirmed	2 October 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.152</i>
to	5 January 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.561</i>
Thomas de Alberton, yeoman of queen's son (For queen)		
for life from	5 January 1356	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.561</i>
confirmed	20 May 1357	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.561</i>
William Gamdon, kings servant		
from	10 September 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.4</i>
John Marmion		
for life from	20 July 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.294</i>
confirmed	12 January 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.294</i>
Robert Rocle		
on	27 June 1396	<i>C.C.R 1396-1399, p.2 (Keeper)</i>
Private Constables		
William Gamboun		
confirmed	25 June 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.13</i>
from	11 August 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.272</i>
Wardship until inherited by Henry Bolingbroke		
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	2 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.502</i>
Sub-constables		
William de Burbrigge		
dead by	6 March 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.106</i>
Henry du Boys		
on	6 March 1338	<i>E.101/20/19 m.3</i>
on	6 March 1338	<i>E.101/21/19 m.4</i>
on	7 July 1338	<i>E.101/21/19 m.4</i>
Robert Dowbygyngge		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

on 27 June 1396 *C.C.R 1396-1399, p.2 (Lieutenant)*

MALTON (THE LODGE)

History

mentioned 1138 King, p.521
dismantled 1214, but rebuilt King, p.521
destroyed 1322 King, p.521

Constables

John de Mowbray, P.P.
on 30 September 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.28*

Notes

Being held by 'ill-disposed people', preventing new constable from taking over. Order to Sheriff of York to retake it

30 September 1317 *C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.28*

MIDDLEHAM

History

mentioned temp. John King, p.521
keep late C12 King, p.521
modified late C13 King, p.521
modified C14 King, p.521

Tenant in chief

lord of Richmond Castle
on 17 October 1388 *I.P.M. XVI, no.739*

Owners

Ralph de Neville of Raby, P.P.
on 20 July 1357 *C.P.R. 1354-1358, p.586*
to 5 August 1367 *I.P.M. XII, no.160 (R.I.P.)*
John Neville of Raby, son of above
from 5 August 1367 *I.P.M. XII, no.160*
to 17 October 1388 *I.P.M. XVI, no.739*
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland, son of above
from 17 October 1388 *I.P.M. XVI, no.739*

MULGRAVE

History

built c.1220 King, p.522
modified c.1300 King, p.522
'ruinous' 1309 King, p.522
modified C14 King, p.522

Owners

Peter de Mauley III, P.P.
to 25 August 1309 *I.P.M. V, no.199*
Peter de Mauley IV, P.P., son of above
from 25 August 1309 *I.P.M. V, no.199*
on 2 August 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p303 (Mauley)*
on 13 February 1327 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.15*
died May 1348 *G.E.C. VIII, p.560*
Peter de Mauley, V, P.P., son of above
to 18 January 1356 *I.P.M. X, no.252 (R.I.P.)*
Margaret, widow of above
from 18 January 1356 *I.P.M. X, no.252 (Jointure)*
on 18 March 1355 *C.C.R 1354-1360, p.123*
to 8 August 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.818 (R.I.P.)*
Peter de Mauley VI, P.P., son of both above
from 8 August 1382 *I.P.M. XV, no.818*
on 23 September 1382 *C.C.R 1381-1385, p.152*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

to	20 March 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.815 (R.I.P.)
Peter de Mauley, VIII, grandson of above, P.P.		
under age	8 December 1383	<i>C.P.R.</i> , p.358
from	20 March 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV</i> , no.815
<i>died</i>	6 September 1415	<i>G.E.C. VIII</i> , p.569
Maud, widow of Peter Mauley, kn		
from	27 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , p.248

NORTHALLERTON NO.2

History

built	pre 1200	
refortified	1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p164

Owners

Bishops of Durham		
temp.	entire period	W.M.I' Anson, 'The Castles of the North Riding', <i>Yorkshire Archaeological Journal</i> , 22 (1913), p.368

PICKERING

History

mentioned	1180	King, p.522
walled in stone	c.1180	King, p.522
shell keep	early C13	King, p.522

Owners

Edmund, earl of Lancaster		
from	temp. Henry III	
on	6 February 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.477
not by	3 July 1297	<i>I.P.M. III</i> , no.324 (R.I.P.)
Thomas earl of Lancaster		
confiscated before	13 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.105
writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
Henry, earl of Lancaster		
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
on	23 April 1327	<i>C.C.R 1327-1330</i> , p.78
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
on	13 November 1352	<i>C.C.R 1327-1330</i> , p.567
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
on	8 March 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500
not by	12 December 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500
Henry Bolingbroke, future Henry IV		
by	12 December 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500
Constables		
Thomas de Ughtred, P.P.		
from	13 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.105
on	29 March 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.429
on	20 July 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.580
on	27 September 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.680
to	8 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.187
John de Kyluyngton		
from	8 November 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.187
on	22 November 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.611
on	20 August 1323	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327</i> , 13 (Keeper)
on	30 August 1323	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.685
and from	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.272
Henry, earl of Lancaster		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from	7 December 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.424
David de Rouclyf, kn.		
confirmed	2 April 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
from	20 March 1399	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399</i> , p.295
David de Rouclyf		
on	2 June 1403	<i>C.C.R 1402-1405</i> , p.5
Stewards		
Henry de Percy		
from	12 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.106
Private Constables		
David de Rouclyf, kn.		
for life from	8 March 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500
confirmed	12 December 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.500

PONTEFACT

History		
mentioned	temp Domesday	King, p.523
modified	C14, C15	King, p.523
Owners		
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
on	28 December 1292	<i>C.Ch.R. 1257-1300</i> , p.427 (fee tail)
on	4 January 1293	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.3
to king	16 November 1292	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292</i> , p.511
on	20 April 1306	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307</i> , p.375
to	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279 (R.I.P.)
Thomas, earl of Lancaster & Alice de Lacy his wife, daughter. of above		
from	6 February 1311	<i>I.P.M. V</i> , no.279
from	27 May 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.350
forfeited before	13 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.105
writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
Henry of Lancaster, brother of above		
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.82
Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.33
on	8 March 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.248
to	10 February 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.500
Queen Philippa		
from	12 February 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.500
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.55
from	20 July 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.161 (Partly)
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.206
on	12 June 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340</i> , p.92
not by	18 November 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.217
Henry, duke of Lancaster		
restored to	20 November 1348	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356</i> , p.102
to	23 March 1361	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , 118 (R.I.P.)
dead by	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	16 July 1361	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368</i> , p.164
on	10 July 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364</i> , p.232
on	17 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.551
Private Constables		
Oliver de Stanefeld		
in	September 1296	'Two Compoti of the Lancashire and Cheshire Manors of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln', trans P.A. Lyons, <i>Chetham Society</i> , 112 (1884), p.147

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Constables

Prior of St. Oswalds

from 16 November 1292 *C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.511*
 William le Vavasour, P.P.
 to 27 May 1311 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.346 (Keeper)*

Simon de Driby

from 13 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.105*
 to 24 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118*

Thomas Deyvill

from 24 March 1322 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118*
 on 20 April 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.102*
 on 1 May 1322 *C.C.R 1318-1323, p.541*
 on 2 June 1322 *C.C.R 1318-1323, p.456*
 on 9 August 1322 *I.Misc II, no.618*
 on 22 August 1322 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.197*
 on 5 June 1323 *C.C.R 1318-1323, p.652*
 on 18 November 1323 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.146?*

William Grammary & Thomas Devill

to 3 July 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.306*

Richard de Mosele

from 3 July 1323 *C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.306*
 on 12 August 1323 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.12*
 on 9 September 1323 *I.Misc II, no.2103*
 on 1 October 1323 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.141*
 on 28 October 1323 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.28*
 on 1 April 1324 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.81*
 to 16 April 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.272*
 on 21 April 1324 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.93*

Thomas Deyvill

from 16 April 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.272*
 on 17 December 1324 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.60*
 on 18 December 1324 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.247*
 on 12 July 1325 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.388*
 to 3 January 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.205*

Simon Warde, P.P.

from 3 January 1326 *C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.205*

Thomas Deyvill

on 20 February 1326 *C.C.R 1323-1327, p.455*
 on 9 February 1327 *C.C.R 1327-1330, p.9*
 on 13 February 1327 *C.C.R 1327-1330, p.69*

Edward, duke of Aumale

from 20 March 1399 *C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.297*

Robert Waterton

on 28 July 1405 *C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.74*
 on 21 November 1415 *C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.237*

Private Constables

Oliver de Stanesfeld

on 20 April 1306 *C.C.R 1302-1307, p.375 (For Lacy)*

Ralph de Beeston

in March 1322 *J.R.Maddicott, Thomas of Lancaster, Oxford, 1970, p.339*

Robert de Bosevill for Queen Isabella

on 8 March 1328 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.248*
 on 11 June 1338
 on 12 June 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.92*
 on 28 July 1338 *C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.139*

Maker of Bows, springalls, crossbows and cannons

Robert Walys

for life from 15 November 1399 *C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.100*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Notes

Dukes Chapel moved here
from 17 June 1381 *J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.551*

RAVENSWORTH

History
modified early C14 King, p.523

Owners

Fitz Hugh family
temp entire period P.T.Ryder, 'Ravensworth Castle, North Yorkshire', *Yorkshire Archaeological Society* 51 (1979), p.81

Henry fitz Hugh, Kn., P.P.
to 29 August 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.396 (R.I.P.)*

Henry fitz Hugh, son of above, P.P.
from 29 August 1386 *I.P.M. XVI, no.396*
from 6 November 1386 *C.P.R. 1385-1389, p.182*

RICHMOND

History
mentioned temp. Domesday King, p.524
modified C11,C12 King, p.524
attacked before 20 July 1340 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.91*

Owners

John de Brittany, earl of Richmond
in c.1281-1286 'Yorkshire Deeds vol. V', C.T.Clay, *Yorkshire Archaeological Society Records Series*, 69 (1926), no.329

to 17 October 1285 *I.P.M. II, no.579 (R.I.P.)*

Alice, his granddaughter
from 17 October 1285 *I.P.M. II, no.579*

John, duke of Brittany
to 15 October 1306 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.69 (R.I.P.)*

John of Brittany, earl of Richmond
from 15 October 1306 *C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.69*
to 2 August 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.275*

Arthur, duke of Brittany, brother of above
from 2 August 1310 *C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.275*

John of Brittany, earl of Richmond
on 1 January 1328 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.197*
to 5 May 1331 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.150*

Mary de St. Pol, countess of Pembroke
from 5 May 1331 *C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.150*

John III, duke of Brittany, earl of Richmond
from 4 July 1334 *C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.235*

on 20 July 1340 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.89*
to 16 May 1341 *I.P.M. VIII, no.335 (R.I.P.)*

His children
on 25 May 1341 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.197*

John of Gaunt, earl of Richmond, duke of Lancaster
on 20 November 1342 *C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.569*

on 27 June 1358 *C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.61*

on 20 May 1362

to 25 June 1372 *J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.13*

John, duke of Brittany, count of Montfort
from 20 July 1372 *C.P.R. 1370-1374, p.183*
from 20 July 1372 *C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.224*

Queen Anne

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

before	14 December 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.13</i>
not by	10 July 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.469 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	3 November 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.13</i>
Henry Fitz Hugh, leased for twelve years		
from	3 November 1388	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.13</i>
confirmed	23 March 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.393</i>
to	death of Queen Anne	
Thomas Arundel, bishop of York, Edward, earl of Rutland & John Waltam, bishop of Salisbury		
from	death of Queen Anne	
John, duke of Brittany & earl of Montfort		
on	14 December 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.13</i>
Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland, granted by above for 12 years		
from	death of Queen Anne	
on	11 July 1396	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.13</i>
Edward, duke of Aumale		
on	22 January 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.350</i>
Joan, sister of John earl of Richmond duke of Brittany, widow of Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland		
for life from	20 October 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.24</i>
on	7 July 1400	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.318</i>
on	25 January 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.137</i>
Constables		
William de Felton		
3 years from	21 February 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.377</i>
on	24 February 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.244</i>
Robert de Byncestre		
on	8 December 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.342</i>
Roger de Quassington		
on	24 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.29</i>
Peter de Richmond		
to	25 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.197</i>
Thomas de Metham		
from	25 May 1341	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.197</i>
Walter de Urswyk		
on	30 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.499 (Kn.)</i>
John Parker, esq.		
granted reversion	30 August 1394	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.499</i>
John Lyttelbury		
reversion for life	5 April 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.563</i>
for life from	25 July 1395	
confirmed	26 July 1395	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.612</i>
Ralph Basset of Drayton; Anthony Ricz; Nicholas Alderwych		
custody from	28 April 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.350</i>
William Newsom		
from	12 August 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.546</i>
confirmed	26 August 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.546</i>
Private Constables		
Roger de Quassington (from context)		
on	24 April 1338	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.29</i>
Walter de Urswyk, duke's esquire		
for life from	20 May 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.77</i>
confirmed	30 January 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.77</i>
to	25 June 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.13</i>
William le Scrope, earl of Wiltshire		
for life from	22 January 1398	
confirmed	23 February 1398	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.317</i>
Wardships		
for minority of John of Gaunt		
Queen Phillipa		

from	20 November 1342	<i>C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.569</i>
SANDAL		
History		
built	1190?	King, p.524
mentioned	1240	King, p.524
modified	mid C13	King, p.524
damaged	1317	King, p.524
in use	1328	King, p.524
siege	1460,1645	King, p.524
Owners		
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
to king & back	1 July 1316	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, pp.483 & 485</i>
to	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.264</i>
Thomas earl of Lancaster		
from	1 January 1319	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.264</i>
before	19 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1321-1324, p.112</i>
writ	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
Henry earl of Lancaster, brother of above		
heir on	5 February 1327	<i>I.P.M. VII, no.82</i>
John de Warenne, earl of Surrey		
requests its return	1318-1322	<i>C.A.P.W., p.293</i>
on	2 March 1328	<i>Ancient Deeds vol. I, A.351</i>
to	30 June 1347	<i>I.P.M. IX, no54 (R.I.P.)</i>
Edmund de Langley, duke of York		
gift from the King	6 August 1347	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417, p.63</i>
on	23 November 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.128</i>
on	10 September 1368	
to	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.641</i>
Edward, earl of Rutland, duke of York, son of above		
from	1 August 1402	<i>I.P.M. XVIII, no.641</i>
Henry le Scrope		
on	15 May 1413	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.65</i>
Joan, widow of Edmund, duke of York		
from	28 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.245</i>
Constables while in Royal hands		
Frank de Bresnes		
on	23 October 1240	<i>C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2279</i>
William de la Beche		
from	19 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.112</i>
to	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118</i>
Thomas Deyvill		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118</i>
to	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275</i>
Laurence de Castellay		
on	3 March 1324	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.71</i>
Richard de Moseley		
on	20 May 1324	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.104 (Musele)</i>
on	4 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.205</i>
on	13 April 1326	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.463</i>
on	16 July 1334	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337, p.241</i>
William de Montague		
on	14 February 1339	<i>C.P.R. 1338-1340, p.203 (For life)</i>
Peter de Routhe		
for life from	17 July 1348	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1340, p.121</i>
Private Constables		
John Bosevill of Chete		
for life from	10 September 1368	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.390</i>
confirmed	22 April 1370	<i>C.P.R. 1367-1370, p.390</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Sieges

Attacked by JOHN BOTELEER, JOHN DE NEUWERK & Others (success)
before 15 May 1413 C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.65

Wardships

minority of Edmund Langley, duke of York
Queen Philippa
from 4 July 1348 C.P.R. 1348-1350, p.164

SCARBOROUGH

History

built temp. Stephan King, p.525
rebuilt 1158-68,1201-12,1336-7 King, p.525
siege 1312,1645,1648 King, p.525

Owners

Crown
on 6 April 1308 C.C.R 1307-1313, p.29

Superior Custody

Henry Percy, P.P.
from 1 October 1311 C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.391
to 20 February1312 C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.429

Robert de Felton, P.P.
from 20 February1312 C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.429

Constables

William le Latimer, P.P.
on 24 June 1267 C.Lib.R. 1267-1272, no.2393

William de Percy
to 7 November 1274 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.35
mention 27 May 1275 C.C.R 1272-1279, p.177

John de Vescy,
from 7 November 1274 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.35
to 13 December 1276 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.76

Robert de Neville
from 13 December 1276 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.76

John de Vescy
on 27 March 1278 J.Misc I, no.1131
to 22 August 1289 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.264 (R.I.P.)
to 22 August 1289 C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.320

William de Vescy, P.P.
from 22 August 1289 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.264
from 22 August 1289 C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.320
to 2 June 1292 C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.492

John Sampson
from 2 June 1292 C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.492
to 3 October 1297 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.391

Ralph fitz William, P.P.
from 3 October 1297 C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.391
to 23 February1301 C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.575

John Sampson
for life from 23 February1301 C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.575
on 12 November 1304 C.C.R 1302-1307, p.188
on 8 December 1304 C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.371
on 20 October 1305 C.C.R 1302-1307, p.295

Henry de Percy, P.P.
from 16 March 1308 C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.18
right to dwell here 13 May 1308 C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.68

John Sampson
on 17 March 1308 C.C.R 1307-1313, p.25
on 13 May 1308 C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.68

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

on	25 August 1311	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.371
on	1 October 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.391
Henry de Percy, P.P.		
to	6 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.127
Robert de Felton, P.P.		
from	6 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.127
to	13 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.128
Peter de Gaveston		
from	13 March 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.128
on	4 April 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.454
Taillifer de Tillio, king's yeoman		
from	26 June 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.466
on	28 June 1312	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.428
on	23 September 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313</i> , p.532
on	1 January 1313	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.160
John de Rolleston		
on	23 May 1313	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.533
on	9 March 1314	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317</i> , p.141 (Keeper)
Taillifer de Tillio		
to	26 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.29
John de Mowbray, P.P.		
from	26 September 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.29
Giles de Beauchamp		
from	15 January 1319	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319</i> , p.393
on	2 June 1321	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321</i> , p.593
to	16 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.78
Thomas de Ughtred, P.P.		
from	16 November 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.78
to	25 December 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.82
Henry de Percy		
from	25 December 1321	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.82
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.418
on	20 July 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323</i> , p.580
to	30 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.264
William Barde & Robert Wawayn		
from	30 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.264
to	19 September 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.305
Alex. de Bergh & Robert Wawayn		
from	19 September 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.305
to	26 November 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.192
Eleanor de Percy		
from	26 November 1325	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327</i> , p.192
from	5 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.4
to	13 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.101 (R.I.P.)
Henry de Percy		
from	13 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.313
on	27 July 1329	<i>C.C.R 1327-1330</i> , p.484
on	25 May 1330	Percy Chartulary, p.163-4
and from	1 September 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337</i> , p.188
on	22 March 1331	<i>C.C.R 1330-1333</i> , p.214
on	14 July 1334	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337</i> , p.426
on	8 December 1336	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337</i> , p.639
on	16 February 1342	<i>I.Misc II</i> , no.1805
Richard Tempest		
temp	1347-1358	E.101/25/34
on	12 October 1350	<i>C.P.R. 1348-1350</i> , p.582
on	4 September 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354</i> , p.131
for life from	26 June 1355	<i>C.P.R. 1354-1358</i> , p.251
on	28 February 1363	<i>C.C.R. 1360-1364</i> , p.454
not by	1 December 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.398 (R.I.P.)

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Ingram de Umfraville		
for life from	1 December 1376	<i>C.P.R. 1374-1377</i> , p.398
on	1376	E.101/34/16
confirmed	26 March 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.188
on	7 October 1378	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.307
on	7 October 1378	<i>C.C.R 1377-1381</i> , p.154
for life from	14 February 1379	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.319
on	15 February 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.180
dead by	1382	E.101/38/6
Ralph Standysssh		
from	14 August 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.32
from	25 October 1381	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.47
on	10 February 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383</i> , p.284
John de St. Quentin, kn.		
for life from	26 October 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385</i> , p.212
on	28 November 1386	<i>C.P.R. 1385-1389</i> , p.263
forfeited by	5 February 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.193
John de Mosdale		
for life from	5 February 1393	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396</i> , p.193
on	3 July 1393	<i>C.C.R 1392-1396</i> , p.158
confirmed	10 November 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.170
on	25 December 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.36
on	16 February 1402	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.41
Deputy		
Philip de Hambury		
on	14 July 1335	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337</i> , p.426 (Supplies place)
on	8 December 1336	<i>C.C.R 1333-1337</i> , p.639
King's Stewards		
Humphrey de Waleden		
from	26 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.20
Humphrey de Waleden & Richard de Ikene		
from	8 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.259
Richard de Wynferthyng & Richard de Ikene		
from	20 August 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327</i> , p.295
SHEFFIELD		
History		
mentioned	1184	King, p.530
licensed	1270	King, p.530
dismantled	1644	King, p.530
Owners		
Thomas de Furnivall		
in	1264/5	<i>I.Misc I</i> , no.1131
license to cren.	1270	King, p.530
Thomas de Furnivall the elder, P.P.		
<i>livery</i>	<i>5 June 1291</i>	<i>G.E.C. V</i> , p.581
to	18 April 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.470 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Furnivall, son of above, P.P.		
from	18 April 1332	<i>I.P.M. VII</i> , no.470
on	2 March 1343	'Feet of Fines for the county of York, 1327-1377', W. Paley Baildon, <i>Yorkshire Archaeology Society Records Series</i> , 42 (1910), case 274, file 116, no 5
<i>died</i>	<i>October 1339</i>	<i>G.E.C. V</i> , p.583
Thomas de Furnivall, son of above, P.P.		
jointured	26 November 1343	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345</i> , p.150
on	18 February 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1408-1413</i> , p.168
<i>died</i>	<i>21 April 1365</i>	<i>G.E.C. V</i> , p.585

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

William de Furnivall, P.P.

<i>inherited</i>	21 April 1365	<i>G.E.C. V, p.585</i>
to	12 April 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.784 (R.I.P.)</i>
Joan, daughter. of above, wife of Thomas de Neville		
from	12 April 1383	<i>I.P.M. XV, no.784</i>
Thomas de Neville, Kn.		
on	25 January 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.137</i>
to	14 March 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.245</i>
John Talbot, through Maud his wife, daughter of above		
from	14 March 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.245</i>

SHERIFF HUTTON

History

licence to crenellate	26 April 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.108</i>
modified	early C15	King, p.525

Owners

John de Neville of Raby

licence to crenellate	26 April 1382	<i>C.P.R. 1381-1385, p.108</i>
-----------------------	---------------	--------------------------------

Neville family

from	1380's	J.Bilson, 'Proceedings in 1912, Wressle Castle', <i>Yorkshire Archaeological Journal</i> , 22 (1913), p.182
------	--------	---

temp	rest of period	Bilson, p.182
------	----------------	---------------

Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmorland

on	18 October 1424	'Wills and Inventories, part 1', <i>Surtees Society</i> 2 (1835), p.73
----	-----------------	--

SKELTON

History

built	temp. Conquest	King, p.525
mentioned	1216	King, p.525

Owners

Peter de Bruce

dead by	14 December 1272	<i>C.C.R 1272-1279, p.3</i>
---------	------------------	-----------------------------

Walter de Faucomberge, P.P. via Agnes, his wife, sister of above

from	14 December 1272	<i>C.C.R 1272-1279, p.3</i>
to	6 November 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.215 (R.I.P.)</i>

Walter de Faucomberge, P.P.

from	6 November 1304	<i>I.P.M. IV, no.215</i>
to	2 January 1319	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.185 (R.I.P.)</i>

John de Faucomberge, son of above

from	2 January 1319	<i>I.P.M. VI, no.185</i>
to	18 September 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.198 (R.I.P.)</i>

Walter de Faucomberge, son of above, P.P.

from	18 September 1349	<i>I.P.M. IX, no.198</i>
to	September 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.330 (R.I.P.)</i>

Thomas Faucomberge, son of above

from	September 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.330</i>
on	3 December 1366	<i>C.P.R. 1364-1367, p.339</i>
granted away	November 1366	<i>C.C.R 1364-1368, p.307</i>

Thomas Faucomberge

mad on	17 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.255</i>
to	9 September 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.386 (R.I.P.)</i>

Joan, daughter of above

from	9 September 1407	<i>I.P.M. XIX, no.386</i>
------	------------------	---------------------------

William Neville & Joan, his wife, above

from	28 May 1422	<i>C.C.R 1419-1422, p.242</i>
------	-------------	-------------------------------

Wardships

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

During Madness of Thomas Faucomberge

Robert & John Conyers, brothers

from 17 August 1403

C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.255

Minority of Joan, daughter of Thomas Faucomberge

Ralph de Neville, earl of Westmoreland

from 2 March 1408

C.F.R. 1408-1413, p.103

SKIPSEA

History

built temp. William I

King, p.526

to be destroyed 1221

King, p.526

abandoned by 1350

King, p.526

Owners

William de la Pole

before 18 July 1340

C.P.R. 1340-1343, p.89

Isabel, king's daughter

on 13 November 1363

C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.497

Thomas, duke of Gloucester

from 30 May 1395

I.Misc VI, no.348

Edward, earl of Rutland

from 28 September 1397

C.P.R. 1396-1399, p.281 (Tail Male)

Thomas de Lancaster, kings son

granted away 5 September 1407

C.P.R. 1405-1408, p.362

SKIPTON (IN CRAVEN)

History

mentioned 1131-40

King, p.526

rebuilt 1310-14

King, p.526

siege 1536,1645

King, p.526

Owners

Isabella de Forz, countess of Aumale

temp 1267-1269

Denholm-Young, p.39

Queen Eleanor, the King's mother

from 23 January 1286

C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.218

died 1291

Crown

on 4 June 1307

I.P.M. IV, no.424

on 6 April 1308

C.C.R 1307-1313, p.29

Piers Gaveston

from 7 June 1308

C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.111

on 15 May 1309

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.114

to 5 August 1309

C.Ch.R. 1300-1326, p.131

to 5 August 1309

C.C.R 1307-1313, p.225

Robert de Clifford, P.P.

on 5 August 1310

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.273 (& Heirs)

to 20 October 1311

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.395

from 13 November 1311

C.C.R 1307-1313, p.386

from 18 December 1311

C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.408

to 28 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.533 (R.I.P.)

Roger de Clifford, son of above, P.P.

from 28 July 1314

I.P.M. V, no.533

under age 21 November 1317

C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.55

on 16 July 1318

C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.370

forfeited 8 February 1322

C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.94

Robert de Clifford, brother of above, P.P.

from 12 February 1327

I.P.M. VII, no.77

on 2 August 1338

'Feet of Fines for the county of York, 1327-1377', W. Paley Baildon, *Yorkshire*

		<i>Archaeology Society Records Series, 42 (1910),</i>
		case 273, file 113, no 56
to	20 May 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.531 (R.I.P.)</i>
to	8 July 1344	<i>C.C.R 1343-1346, p.323</i>
Isabel, widow of above		
from	20 May 1344	<i>I.P.M. VIII, no.531 (Jointure)</i>
from	8 July 1344	<i>C.C.R 1343-1346, p.323</i>
to	25 July 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.312 (R.I.P.)</i>
Roger de Clifford, Kn., her son, P.P.		
from	25 July 1362	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.312</i>
on	8 May 1389	
to	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.833 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Clifford, Kn., son of above, P.P.		
from	13 July 1389	<i>I.P.M. XVI, no.833</i>
on	29 October 1389	
to	4 October 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.22 (1/3 held by his mother)</i>
John Lord of Clifford, son of above, P.P.		
from	4 October 1391	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.22 (1/3 held by his g.mother)</i>
on	7 May 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.320</i>
died	13 March 1421/2	<i>G.E.C. III, p.293</i>
Wardships		
Minority of Robert de Clifford (1315-1318)		
Bart. de Badelesmere		
to	2 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.45</i>
John de Rithre		
from	2 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.45</i>
from	6 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.46</i>
on	21 November 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.55</i>
on	6 July 1318	<i>C.C.R 1313-1318, p.556</i>
on	6 July 1318	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.5</i>
not by	2 August 1318	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.6</i>
Private Constables		
John Sampson		
temp	1267-1269	Denholm-Young
Constables		
John de Crokesle		
on	11 August 1293	<i>C.C.R 1288-1296, p.298</i>
John de St. John		
for life from	26 September 1300	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.537</i>
dead by	20 October 1303	<i>C.P.R. 1301-1307, p.160</i>
Richard Oysel (Skipton in Craven)		
on	8 March 1303	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.17</i>
on	4 June 1303	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.37</i>
on	28 March 1306	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.494</i>
to	18 August 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.1</i>
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
from	18 August 1307	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.1</i>
on	28 October 1307	<i>I.Misc II, no.23</i>
Gerard Salvayn		
on	10 August 1308	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313, p.74</i>
Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln		
from	14 September 1309	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.49</i>
to	8 June 1310	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313, p.213</i>
Robert de Clifford, P.P.		
for life from	19 March 1310	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.220</i>
from	8 June 1310	<i>C.C.R. 1307-1313, p.213</i>
to	20 October 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.395</i>
Robert de Wodehous, King's Clerk		
from	20 October 1311	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.395</i>

Constables while forfeited 1322-1327

Henry de Malton		
from	24 March 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.118</i>
on	1 May 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.541</i>
to	13 September 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.177</i>
John de Rythre		
from	13 September 1322	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.177</i>
on	5 October 1323	<i>I.Misc II, no.707</i>
on	9 November 1323	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.39</i>
on	26 May 1324	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.106</i>
on	4 January 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.205</i>
on	15 May 1326	<i>C.P.R. 1324-1327, p.267</i>
Geoffrey le Scrope		
3 Years from	21 July 1326	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.400</i>
Henry de Percy		
from	11 February 1327	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.7</i>

Private Constables

Nicholas Grandorge (for Cliffords)		
to	8 May 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.408</i>
Gilbert Dautre (for Cliffords)		
from	8 May 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.408</i>
confirmed	29 October 1389	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.408</i>
confirmed	20 April 1391	<i>C.P.R. 1388-1392, p.408</i>

SLINGSBY

History

licence to crenellate	1344,1474	King, p.526
replaced	C17	King, p.526

Owners

Ralph de Hastings		
licence to crenellate	28 January 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.190</i>
Ralph de Hastings, Kn. (Held of Thomas son of Duke of Norfolk)		
to	27 October 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.540 (R.I.P.)</i>
Richard de Hastings, Kn, son of above, held from same		
from	27 October 1397	<i>I.P.M. XVII, no.540</i>
Maud, widow of Ralph de Hastings		
livery	15 October 1401	<i>C.C.R 1399-1402, p.428 (Jointure)</i>

SWINE (BRANDSHOLME)

History

built	pre 1200	King, p.527
pardon for crenellating	4 February 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.218</i>
mentioned	1356,63	King, p.527

Tenant in Chief

Robert de Hilton		
on	5 May 1356	<i>I.P.M. X, no.311</i>
Maud, widow of Robert de Hilton		
on	5 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.531</i>
Thomas, duke of Clarence		
on	27 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, pp.249-50</i>

Owners

John de Sutton, P.P.		
pardon for crenellating	4 February 1352	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.218</i>
to	5 May 1356	<i>I.P.M. X, no.311</i>
Alina de Sutton, widow of above, in jointure		
from	5 May 1356	<i>I.P.M. XI, no.531</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

to	5 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.531 (R.I.P.)
Thomas de Sutton, brother of John de Sutton above		
from	5 October 1363	<i>I.P.M. XI</i> , no.531
Constance, wife of Peter de Mauley VI (R.I.P.)		
to	9 June 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.419
Peter de Mauley VIII		
from	9 June 1401	<i>I.P.M. XVIII</i> , no.419
livery	23 June 1401	<i>C.C.R 1399-1402</i> , p.370
5 people		
from	27 November 1415	<i>C.P.R. 1413-1416</i> , pp.249-50

TICKHILL

History

built	temp. Domesday	King, p.527
modified	1178-9	King, p.527
modified	C14	King, p.527
siege	1322	King, p.527

Owners

Queen Eleanor		
on	10 June 1280	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.380
Constance, daughter of Gaston viscount Byern		
not by	24 August 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.433
Amaneus de le Bret		
from	24 August 1299	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301</i> , p.433 (& heirs)
Crown		
on	6 April 1308	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313</i> , p.29
Queen Isabella		
on	20 April 1327	<i>C.M.R.</i> , no.33
on	28 February 1328	<i>C.C.R 1327-1330</i> , p.258
on	18 December 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.344
Queen Philippa		
from	1 January 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.55
on	22 December 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334</i> , p.34
on	20 July 1335	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338</i> , p.206
on	24 June 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348</i> , p.380
on	2 June 1362	<i>C.C.R 1360-1364</i> , p.330
to	25 December 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.434 (R.I.P.)
Crown		
from	25 December 1369	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.434
John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster		
from	25 June 1372	<i>Charter of the Duchy of Lancaster</i> , W. Hardy, London, 1845, p.27
from	25 June 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376</i> , no.13
on	13 June 1373	<i>C.C.R 1369-1374</i> , p.506
on	4 June 1377	<i>C.Ch.R. 1341-1417</i> , p.233
on	15 September 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381</i> , p.24
on	18 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383</i> , no.535
on	11 February 1397	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.76
Katherine, widow of above		
from	9 March 1399	<i>C.P.R. 1396-1399</i> , p.516
from	9 March 1398(?)	<i>C.C.R 1396-1399</i> , p.365
on	25 January 1401	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p.408
Constables		
Michael de Weston		
from	25 August 1273	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307</i> , p.10
Geoffrey de Sandiacre		
from	6 October 1273	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.30
to	3 May 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281</i> , p.49
Constance, widow of Henry de Alemannia		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from	3 May 1274	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.49</i>
Master Reymund de Nolmeriis		
on	5 February 1275	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.78</i>
on	1274	<i>C.C.R 1272-1279, p.188</i>
to	12 November 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.75</i>
Nicholas de Stapelton		
from	12 November 1276	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.75</i>
to	11 March 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.305</i>
Constance, widow of Henry de Alemannia		
from	11 March 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.305</i>
on	15 April 1279	<i>C.Ch.W., p.5</i>
Constance de Bearn		
for life on	20 January 1283	<i>C.P.R. 1281-1292, p.54</i>
Amaneus de la Bret		
on	23 August 1301	<i>C.C.R 1296-1302, p.464</i>
to	30 October 1304	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.499</i>
John de Doncaster		
from	30 October 1304	<i>C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.499</i>
on	6 November 1304	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.188</i>
Constance de Byerne		
on	15 October 1305	<i>C.C.R 1302-1307, p.294</i>
John de Staynton		
on	20 March 1312	<i>C.C.R 1307-1313, p.453</i>
to	27 June 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.464</i>
Vitalis de Saurnak, king's yeo		
from	27 June 1312	<i>C.P.R. 1307-1313, p.464</i>
William de Aune		
from	17 July 1312	<i>C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.139</i>
on	1 June 1315	<i>C.P.R. 1313-1317, p.327</i>
John de Cromwell, P.P.		
from	25 December 1317	<i>C.P.R. 1317-1321, p.64</i>
William de Aune		
on	13 February 1322	<i>C.C.R 1318-1323, p.418</i>
on	16 June 1322	<i>C.P.R. 1321-1324, p.136</i>
on	20 November 1323	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.46</i>
on	15 December 1324	<i>C.C.R 1323-1327, p.243</i>
Simon de Bereford		
on	18 December 1328	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330, p.344</i>
rebeled by	22 December 1331	<i>C.P.R. 1330-1334, p.34</i>
John Byk		
from	3 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.201</i>
on	8 January 1331	<i>C.C.R 1330-1333, p.108</i>
William Fraunk		
on	3 May 1336	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.291</i>
on	10 July 1344	<i>C.P.R. 1343-1345, p.331</i>
Thomas de Haukeston		
on	19 November 1346	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.211</i>
temp	1346-1349	<i>E.101/25/21</i>
in	1348	<i>E.403/341 m.17</i>
on	26 September 1351	<i>C.P.R. 1350-1354, p.177</i>
Richard Charles, yeoman, for the queen		
from	18 November 1358	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.290</i>
confirmed	20 September 1359	<i>C.P.R. 1358-1361, p.290</i>
on	17 March 1360	<i>C.C.R 1360-1364, p.15</i>
for queen from	18 March 1361	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.23</i>
confirmed by king	27 March 1361	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.23</i>
to	1 August 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.57</i>
John Noble		
on	10 February 1362	<i>C.P.R. 1361-1364, p.207</i>
John atte Wode		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

confirmed	25 June 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.13</i>
from	12 August 1372	<i>J.G.R. 1372-1376, no.261</i>
Sir Walter Irsewyk		
on	18 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.535</i>
William Crishill		
on	16 May 1398	<i>C.C.R 1396-1399, p.264</i>
Keepers		
Hugh de Totehill		
on	16 June 1347	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.22</i>
King's Stewards		
Master William Miremonte		
on	12 November 1279	<i>C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.350</i>
Humphrey de Waleden		
from	26 April 1320	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.20</i>
Humphrey de Waleden & Richard de Ikene		
from	8 March 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.259</i>
Richard de Wynferthyng & Richard de Ikene		
from	20 August 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.295</i>
Chaplains		
John Clarel		
to	11 May 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.135 (R.I.P.)</i>
Boniface de Saluciis		
from	11 May 1295	<i>C.P.R. 1292-1301, p.135</i>
Notes		
The Duchess of Brittany was kidnaped from here by Warner de Giston and her men and taken to the honour of Pontefract		
	28 November 1347	<i>C.P.R. 1345-1348, p.468</i>
Garrisons		
20 men at arms & archers		
on	18 June 1381	<i>J.G.R. 1379-1383, no.535</i>
UPSALL		
History		
built	mid 14 th cty.	King, p.527
Owners		
Scrope family		
from	c.1327	King, p.529 (n.109)
WAKEFIELD		
History		
mentioned	1174-8	King, p.527
mentioned	1323	King, p.527
Constables		
Roger de Flete		
to	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275</i>
Richard de Modele		
from	16 April 1324	<i>C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.275</i>
WHORLTON		
History		
mentioined	1214,1216	King, p.528
in bad repair	1343	King, p.528
modified	C14	King, p.528
Tenant in Chief		
Abp Canterbury		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

on	5 March 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.310
Owners		
John Darcy, the son, Kn., P.P.		
to	5 March 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.310 (R.I.P.)
John Darcy, son of above, died underage		
from	5 March 1356	<i>I.P.M. X</i> , no.310
Elizabeth, widow of Peter de Mauley 'Le sisme'		
to	9 July 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.240 (R.I.P.)
Philip Darcy, P.P. son of John Darcy above and Elizabeth		
from	9 July 1368	<i>I.P.M. XII</i> , no.240
died	24 April 1399	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.63
John Darcy, son of above, P.P.		
inherited	24 April 1399	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.63
died	9 December 1411	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.63
Philip Darcy, son of above		
from	1411	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.63
underage	1413	<i>G.E.C. IV</i> , p.63

WRESSLE

History		
built	late C14	King, p.528
built	1380-1390	J.Bilson, 'Proceedings in 1912, Wressle Castle', <i>Yorkshire Archaeological Journal</i> , 22 (1913), p.182
demolished	1648	King, p.528
Owners		
Percys		
from	1380-1390	J.Bilson, 'Proceedings in 1912, Wressle Castle', <i>Yorkshire Archaeological Journal</i> , 22 (1913), p.182
Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland		
forfeited by	10 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.46
Ralph Neville, earl of Westmorland		
on	27 June 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1405-1408</i> , p.40
Queen Joan		
from	10 August 1405	Jacob, p.63
Constables		
Robert Badthorpe, esq.		
for life from	8 August 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.247
Queen Joan		
for life from	10 September 1403	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.259
for life from	10 August 1405	<i>C.P.R. 1401-1405</i> , p.46

WILTON-IN-CLEVELAND (BISHOP'S WILTON)

History		
licence to crenellate	12 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.519
replaced	1807	King, p.531
Owners		
Ralph de Bulmer, P.P.		
licence to crenellate	12 May 1330	<i>C.P.R. 1327-1330</i> , p.519
Ralph Bulmer, Kn.		
to	24 April 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.107 (R.I.P.)
Ralph Bulmer,		
age 23+ on	April 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.107
to	5 August 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.107 (R.I.P.)
Ralph Bulmer		
heir, age 3 on	August 1406	<i>I.P.M. XIX</i> , no.107
Agnes, widow of Ralph Bulmer, kn.		

from 8 November 1406 *C.C.R 1405-1409, p.164 (Jointure)*

YORK (CLIFFORDS TOWER)**History**

built 1068, 1069 King, p.528
 burnt 1190 King, p.528
 rebuilt 1246-72 King, p.528
 keep damaged 1684 King, p.528

Constables

Roger le Strange of Ellesmere, P.P.

on 12 July 1273 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.8*
 to 18 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31*

Alexander de Kirton

from 18 October 1274 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.31*
 to 25 October 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103*

Ranulf de Dacre

from 25 October 1278 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.103*
 to 29 May 1280 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.127*

John de Lithgraynes

from 29 May 1280 *C.F.R. 1272-1307, p.127*
 and from 15 November 1280 *C.P.R. 1272-1281, p.404*

John de Eure

to 5 March 1311 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.86*

Gerard Salvayn

to 1 October 1314 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.212*

John Malebys

from 1 October 1314 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.212*
 to 24 May 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.249*

Nicholas de Meinill, P.P.

from 24 May 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.249*
 to 20 October 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261*

Simon Warde, P.P.

from 20 October 1315 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.261*
 to 21 January 1317 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.316*

Nicholas de Grey

from 21 January 1317 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.316*
 to 15 May 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.360*

Simon Warde, P.P.

from 15 May 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.360*
 to 29 November 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382*

Robert de Rithre

from 29 November 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.382*
 to 19 December 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1310, p.387*

Simon Warde, P.P.

from 19 December 1318 *C.F.R. 1307-1319, p.387*
 to 15 June 1323 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.213*

Roger de Somervill

from 15 June 1323 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.213*
 after 9 November 1324 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.317*
 to 26 February 1325 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332*

Henry de Faucomberge

from 26 February 1325 *C.F.R. 1319-1327, p.332*

Roger de Somervill

to 4 February 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.15*

Henry de Faucomberge

from 4 February 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.15*
 to 30 September 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.64*

John Darcy le Neveu, the son, P.P.

from 30 September 1327 *C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.64*

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

to	16 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.101</i>
Henry de Faucomberge		
from	16 August 1328	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.101</i>
to	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
Ralph de Bulmer, P.P.		
from	5 December 1330	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.199</i>
to	3 June 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.315</i>
Peter de Saltmerssh		
from	3 June 1332	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.315</i>
Gerard Salvayn		
for life from	22 October 1334	<i>C.P.R. 1334-1338, p.36</i>
Peter de Saltmerssh		
to	27 January 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.430</i>
Peter de Middleton		
from	27 January 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.430</i>
to	3 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.462 (R.I.P.)</i>
Thomas de Rokeby		
from	3 November 1335	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.462</i>
to	24 March 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1327-1337, p.9</i>
Ralph de Hastings		
from	24 March 1337	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.9</i>
to	18 February 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.159</i>
or to	10 April 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.169</i>
John Moryn		
from	18 February 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.159</i>
or from	10 April 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.169</i>
to	26 April 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.172 (R.I.P.)</i>
Ralph de Hastings		
from	26 April 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.172</i>
to	1 October 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.195</i>
John de Eland		
from	1 October 1340	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.195</i>
to	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
John Faucomberge, P.P.		
from	19 November 1341	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.250</i>
to	7 October 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
Thomas de Rokeby		
from	7 October 1342	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.300</i>
and from	22 November 1343	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.348</i>
and from	25 October 1344	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.397</i>
and from	4 November 1345	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.445</i>
and from	12 November 1346	<i>C.F.R. 1337-1347, p.462</i>
to	25 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
or to	25 August 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
William Playce		
from	25 July 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
Brian de Thornhull		
from	25 August 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.131</i>
Gerard Salvayn		
from	24 October 1349	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.171</i>
to	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
William de Plumpton		
from	22 October 1350	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.227</i>
to	17 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
Peter de Nuttle		
from	17 October 1351	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.307</i>
and from	3 October 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
Miles de Stapelton of Hathelseye		
from	22 November 1352	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.349</i>
to	16 September 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.388</i>

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

Peter de Nuttle		
from	16 September 1353	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.388</i>
to	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
Miles de Stapelton of Hathelsay		
from	10 November 1354	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.409</i>
to	10 March 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.19</i>
Peter de Nuttle		
from	10 March 1356	<i>C.F.R. 1347-1356, p.19</i>
and from	22 November 1357	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.52</i>
and from	16 October 1358	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.80</i>
to	30 September 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
Thomas de Musgrave, P.P.		
from	30 September 1359	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.102</i>
Marmaduke Constable		
from	21 November 1360	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.122</i>
to	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
Thomas de Musgrave, P.P.		
from	20 November 1362	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.236</i>
and from	20 November 1363	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.268</i>
and from	10 November 1364	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.283</i>
Marmaduke Constable		
from	13 May 1366	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.328</i>
John Chaumon		
from	14 December 1367	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.359</i>
William de Aton, P.P.		
from	27 November 1368	<i>C.F.R. 1356-1368, p.392</i>
and from	5 November 1369	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.36</i>
to	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
John Bygod		
from	28 March 1370	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.98</i>
Robert de Ros of Ingmanthorp		
from	5 November 1371	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.146</i>
William de Aton, P.P.		
from	12 December 1372	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.190</i>
John Bygot		
from	7 November 1373	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.222</i>
William Percehay		
from	12 December 1374	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.272</i>
William de Melton		
from	4 October 1375	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.297</i>
Ralph de Hastings		
from	26 October 1376	<i>C.F.R. 1369-1377, p.369</i>
and from	22 June 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.3</i>
John Constable of Halsham, kn.		
from	26 November 1377	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.34</i>
Robert Neville of Hornby		
from	7 November 1378	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.113</i>
to	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.170</i>
William de Melton		
from	5 November 1379	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.170</i>
John Sayvill		
from	3 March 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.171</i>
to	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
Ralph de Hastings		
from	18 October 1380	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.220</i>
William de Ergum		
from	6 December 1381	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.270</i>
John Sayvill		
from	24 November 1382	<i>C.F.R. 1377-1383, p.327</i>
Robert de Hilton		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from	1 November 1383	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.7</i>
to	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
Gerard de Usflete		
from	11 November 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.76</i>
Robert Constable of Flamborough		
from	20 October 1385	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.107</i>
to	18 November 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.152</i>
Robert de Hilton		
from	18 November 1386	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.152</i>
to	18 November 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.208</i>
John Sayvill		
from	18 November 1387	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.208</i>
John Gobard		
from	1 December 1388	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.248</i>
James de Pickering		
from	15 November 1389	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.306</i>
to	7 November 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.341</i>
William Melton		
from	7 November 1390	<i>C.F.R. 1383-1391, p.341</i>
to	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
Ralph de Ever		
from	21 October 1391	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.7</i>
John Depeden		
from	18 October 1392	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.56</i>
James Pickering		
from	7 November 1393	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.95</i>
Robert Constable of Flamborough		
from	11 November 1394	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.132</i>
Ralph de Euer		
from	9 November 1395	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.166</i>
Robert Neville of Hornby		
from	1 December 1396	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.197</i>
James de Pickering		
from	3 November 1397	<i>C.F.R. 1391-1399, p.240</i>
William Dronsfield, kn.		
from	8 November 1401	<i>C.F.R. 1399-1405, p.143</i>
Edmund Stanford		
to	10 December 1411	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.221</i>
Thomas Rokeby		
from	10 December 1411	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.221</i>
to	3 November 1412	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.249</i>
John Etton		
from	3 November 1412	<i>C.F.R. 1405-1413, p.249</i>
from	21 March 1413	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.5</i>
to	6 November 1413	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.41</i>
William Harington, P.P. (prob. not taken up)		
from	6 November 1413	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.41</i>
Thomas Brounflete		
from	12 November 1414	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.83</i>
to	1 December 1415	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.129</i>
Richard Redeman		
from	1 December 1415	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.129</i>
to	30 November 1416	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.177</i>
Edmund Hastings		
from	30 November 1416	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.177</i>
to	10 November 1417	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.215</i>
Robert Hilton		
from	10 November 1417	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.215</i>
to	4 November 1418	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.261</i>
John Bygod		

VOLUME II - CHAPTER 52 - YORKSHIRE

from Thomas Brounflete to Alnath Maweleverer	4 November 1418 16 November 1420	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.261</i> <i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.358</i>
from in	16 November 1420 2 April 1422	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.358</i> 'York Memoranda Book, I (1376-1419)', ed. Maud Sellers, <i>Surtees Society</i> , 120 (1912), p.203
Gatekeeper John in	1300	'Select Cases in the Exchequer of Pleas', ed. H.Jenkinson & B.E.R.Formoy, <i>Selden Society</i> , 48 (1931), case 231
Henry Miles from	16 November 1420	<i>C.F.R. 1413-1422, p.358</i>
Porter Richard Sutton dead by Simon de Elvyngton for life from	20 February 1392 20 February 1392	<i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.33</i> <i>C.P.R. 1391-1396, p.33</i>
Gaoler William de Tyryngton for life from	October 1377	<i>C.P.R. 1377-1381, p.27</i>
Goaler, keeper & Porter Henry Maunsell, esq for life from vacated to William de Hoton from John Manfeld for life from John Leventhorpe from confirmed	February 1400 1402 12 May 1402 12 May 1402 6 June 1413 27 March 1411 4 May 1414	<i>C.P.R. 1399-1401, p.192</i> <i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.92</i> <i>C.P.R. 1401-1405, p.92 (Vacated)</i> <i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.39</i> <i>C.P.R. 1413-1416, p.289</i>